John D. Lee, First Trial

Robert N. Baskin Closing Argument

The arrangement of		
source columns is		^{[Bk 10 1]556} FIRST
distinct in Baskin's		LEE TRIAL
Closing Argument in	[[Bk 6 1]] IN	(BOOK 10) IN
order to highlight	THE SECOND	THE SECOND
the similarities	JUDICIAL	JUDICIAL
between the	DISTRICT	DISTRICT
Rogerson and	C URT,	COURT,
Patterson	TERRITORY OF	TERRITORY OF
shorthands and the	UTAH, COUNTY	UTAH, COUNTY
similarities between	OF BEAVER. THE	OF BEAVER. THE
the Rogerson and	PEOPLE OF THE	PEOPLE OF THE
Boreman	TERRITORY OF	TERRITORY OF
transcripts.]	UTAH.	UTAH. MURDER.
	VS.	VS.
[<u>Bk 12 1</u>]554 PAGE	JOHN D. LEE.	JOHN D. LEE.
27 ⁵⁵⁵ {BASKIN'S	MURDER.	JOINT D. LLL.
$\frac{27}{(\text{CLOSING})}$	CLOSING	CLOSING
SPEECH FOR	ARGUEMENT TO	ARGUEMENT TO
PROSECUTION } ^p	THE JURY OF	THE JURY OF
$\{BOOK 12.\}^i$	R.N.BASKIN,	R.N.BASKIN,
	ESQ., IN THE	ESQ., IN THE
	ABOVE CASE;	ABOVE CASE;
	COMMENCING	COMMENCING
	COMMENCE	COMMENCENCE
THURSDAY	THURSDAY	THURSDAY
MNG.	MORNING,	MORNING,
AUG 5.	AUGUST 5TH,	AUGUST 5TH,
1875. 9 AM. 9 10	1875, AT 9:15	1875, AT 9:15 A.M
AM	A.M.	1075,111 7.15 11.101
4 3 17 8	1 1.141.	AND CLOSED
		AT 4:45 P.M.
JUDGE READ		111 TOTO 1 01710
		1

RT

BT

PS

RS

^{554.} All page numbers in the Rogerson Shorthand of Baskin's closing are underlined.
555. Baskin's closing includes two sets of page numbers. This is page 27 of Book 12 and the first page of Baskin's closing. Page numbering here reflects the renumbering beginning with page 1.
556. The following note was written by Cook in longhand in the margins of the first page:
THIS ADDRESS WAS A VERY POOR SHORTHAND REPORT, THERE BEING
FREQUENT OMISSIONS, AND NO MARKS OF PUNCTUATION—WAS TAKEN DOWN
AS A MERE MASS OF WORDS. RATHER THAN FILL IN THE GAPS AND CORRECT
MANY AWKWARD EXPRESSIONS,— [page torn] HAT EVIDENTLY APPEAR
OCCURRED THROUGH BEING IMPERFECTLY REPORTED,— I HAVE LEFT IT FOR
THE AUTHOR TO CORRECT WHICH I THINK CAN BEST BE DONE BY MAKING A
LITTERAL TRANSCRIPT OF THE NOTES.

_	_	-
	•	c
		•
	◣	9

F		
ILLUSTRATED		
PAPER. MR.		
BASKIN CAME		
INTO THE COURT		
912 AM. NAMES		
OF THE JURORS		
CALLED ALL		
PRESENT. 915 MR.	MR.	MR.
BASKIN AROSE.	BASKIN:-	BASKIN:-
MAY IT PLEASE	MAY IT PLEASE	MAY IT PLEASE
YOUR HONOR	YOUR HONOR,	YOUR HONOR,
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY	THE JURY:	THE JURY:
ALMOST 2	ALMOST FOUR	ALMOST FOUR
WEEKS HAVE	WEEKS HAVE	WEEKS HAVE
ELAPSED SINCE	ELAPSED SINCE	ELAPSED SINCE
THIS TRIAL	THIS TRIAL	THIS TRIAL
COMMENCED	COMMENCED,	COMMENCED,
AND BY REASON	AND BY REASON	AND BY REASON
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
NATURE OF	NATURE OF	HNATURE OF
THE TRIAL	THE TRI A L AND	THE TRI A L AND
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
REVOLTING	REVOLTING	REVOLTING
CRIMES THAT	CRIMES THAT	CRIMES THAT
WAS	WERE	WERE
COMMITTED AT	COMMITTED AT	COMMITTED AT
MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS BOTH	MEADOWS, IN	MEADOWS, IN
ATTORNEYS	THIS TERRITORY	THIS TERRITORY
	AND IN THIS	AND IN THIS
AND	DISTRICT, THE	DISTRICT, THE
ATTENDANTS	ATTENDANCE	ATTENDANCE
AT	AT TH A IS	AT TH A IS
COURT	COURT, WHICH	COURT, WHICH
	HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN
HAVE	GREAT HAS	GREAT HAS
SHOWN MUCH	SHOWN MUCH	SHOWN MUCH
INTEREST IN	INTEREST IN	INTEREST IN
THE TRIAL. IT	THIS TRIAL. IT	THIS TRIAL. IT
HAS BEEN SAID	HAS BEEN SAID	HAS BEEN SAID
BY MR. BISHOP	BY MR. BISHOP	BY MR. BISHOP
WE DON'T	(AND WE DON'T	(AND WE DON'T
DENY THE	DENY THE	DENY THE

PROPOSITION	PROPOSITION)	PROPOSITION)
THAT THIS IS A	THAT THIS IS A	THAT THIS IS A
CASE THE	CASE—THE	CASE—THE
<style> WHICH</td><td>STYLE WHICH</td><td>STYLE WHICH</td></tr><tr><td>RUNS THUS:</td><td>RUNS THUS:</td><td>RUNS THUS:</td></tr><tr><td>"PEOPLE OF</td><td>"THE PEOPLE OF</td><td>"THE PEOPLE OF</td></tr><tr><td>THE UNITED</td><td>THE UNITED</td><td>THE UNITED</td></tr><tr><td>STATES</td><td>STATES IN THE</td><td>STATES IN THE</td></tr><tr><td>TERRITORY OF</td><td>TERRITORY OF</td><td>TERRITORY OF</td></tr><tr><td>UTAH, AGAINST</td><td>UTAH, AGAINST</td><td>UTAH, AGAINST</td></tr><tr><td>JOHN D. LEE</td><td>JOHN D. LEE,"</td><td>JOHN D. LEE,"</td></tr><tr><td>CHARGING HIM</td><td>CHARGING HIM</td><td>CHARGING HIM</td></tr><tr><td>IN CONNECTION</td><td>IN CONNECTION</td><td>IN CONNECTION</td></tr><tr><td></td><td>AND</td><td>AND IN</td></tr><tr><td>CONCERT OF</td><td>CONCERT OF</td><td>CONCERT OF</td></tr><tr><td>ACTION WITH</td><td>ACTION WITH</td><td>ACTION WITH</td></tr><tr><td>OTHER PERSONS</td><td>OTHER PERSONS</td><td>OTHER PERSONS</td></tr><tr><td>NAMED IN THE</td><td>NAMED IN THE</td><td>NAMED IN THE</td></tr><tr><td>INDICTMENT</td><td>INDICTMENT</td><td>INDICTMENT</td></tr><tr><td>WITH HAVING</td><td>WITH HAVING</td><td>WITH HAVING</td></tr><tr><td>{ON THE}ⁱ</td><td>ON THE</td><td>ON THE THE</td></tr><tr><td>16 OF</td><td>10TH DAY OF</td><td>I0TH DAY OF</td></tr><tr><td>SEPTEMBER</td><td>SEPTEMBER,</td><td>SEPTEMBER,</td></tr><tr><td>1868 WITH</td><td>1858, WITH</td><td>I858, WITH</td></tr><tr><td>MALICE</td><td>MALICE</td><td>MALICE</td></tr><tr><td>AFORETHOUGHT</td><td>AFORETHOUGH</td><td>AFORETHOUGH</td></tr><tr><td>HAVING</td><td>T, HAVING</td><td>T, HAVING</td></tr><tr><td>KILLED</td><td>KILLED</td><td>KILLED KILLED</td></tr><tr><td>MURDERED THE</td><td>MURDERED AND</td><td>MURDERED AND</td></tr><tr><td>EMIGRANTS</td><td>MAIMED</td><td>MAIMED</td></tr><tr><td></td><td>CERTAIN</td><td>CERTAIN</td></tr><tr><td></td><td>PERSONS,</td><td>PERSONS, THAT</td></tr><tr><td>WHICH HAD</td><td>WHICH HAVE</td><td>WHICH HAVE</td></tr><tr><td>BEEN</td><td>BEEN</td><td>BEEN</td></tr><tr><td>DESIGNATED IN</td><td>DESIGNATED IN</td><td>DESIGNATED IN</td></tr><tr><td>THE TESTIMONY</td><td>THE TESTIMONY</td><td>THE TESTIMONY</td></tr><tr><td>AS</td><td>AS THE</td><td>AS THE</td></tr><tr><td>ARKANSAS</td><td>"ARKANSAN</td><td>"ARKANSAN</td></tr><tr><td></td><td>EMIG COMPANY</td><td>EMIG COMPANY</td></tr><tr><td>EMIGRANTS.</td><td>OF EMIGRANTS".</td><td>OF EMIGRANTS".</td></tr><tr><td>THE</td><td>THE</td><td>THE</td></tr><tr><td>GENTLEMAN IN</td><td>GENTLEMAN, IN</td><td>GENTLEMAN, IN</td></tr><tr><td>HIS</td><td>HIS</td><td>HIS</td></tr><tr><td>ARGUMENT TO</td><td>ARGUEMENT TO</td><td>ARGUEMENT TO</td></tr></tbody></table></style>		

PS

RT

	~
æ	•
	9

	1	
YOU I REFER TO	YOU (I REFER TO	YOU (I REFER TO
MR. BISHOP	MR. BISHOP)	MR. BISHOP)
SEEMED IN A	SEEMED	SEEMED
MIND/MND TSD		
AN EXTRAVAGANT		
SERMON ON		
<i>YOU</i> [?] TO THIS		
JURY TO	ТО	ТО
COMPLAIN OF	COMPLAIN OF	COMPLAIN OF
THE FACT THAT	THE FACT THAT	THE FACT THAT
THIS WAS THE	THIS WAS THE	THIS WAS THE
CASE OF THE	CASE OF THE	CASE OF THE
PEOPLE OF THE	PEOPLE OF THE	PEOPLE OF THE
UNITED STATES	UNITED STATES	UNITED STATES
AGAINST JOHN	AGAINST JOHN	AGAINST JOHN
D. LEE HE ALSO	D. LEE. HE ALSO	D. LEE. HE ALSO
	SAID AND	SAID AND
STATED TO YOU	STATED TO YOU	STATED TO YOU
THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.
LEE WAS BEING	LEE WAS BEING	LEE WAS BEING
TRIED BY THE	TRIED BY THE	TRIED BY THE
PREJUDICE OF	PREJUDICE OF	PREJUDICE OF
THE COUNTRY	THE COUNTRY.	THE COUNTRY.
THAT	THAT THE	THAT THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
SOUGHT TO	STATED THAT	STATED THAT
HANG HIM BY	YOUR	YOUR
VERDICT	VERDICT MUST	VERDICT MUST
OF	SATISFY THE	SATISFY THE
POPULAR	POPULAR	POPULA T R
CLAMOR	CLAMOR. ^[2]	CLAMOR. ^[2]
RIGHT HERE	RIGHT HERE,	RIGHT HERE,
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY	THE JURY,	THE JURY,
ALLOW ME	ALLOW ME TO	ALLOW ME TO
ASK YOU WHAT	ASK YOU, WHAT	ASK YOU, WHAT
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
THERE IS	THERE IS	THERE IS
BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU
THAT	THAT THE	THAT THE
JOHN	PRISONER, JOHN	PRISONER, JOHN
D. LEE IS BEING	D. LEE IS BEING	D. LEE IS BEING
TRIED IN ANY	TRIED IN ANY	TRIED ION ANY
SUCH {AN} ⁱ	SUCH AN	SUCH AN
	50011111	

	~
к	3

PUBLICTHE PUBLIC, OUTSIDETHE PUBLIC, OUTSIDECLAMOR HASCLAMOR HASCLAMOR HASCLAMOR HASCLAMOR HASCLAMOR HASANYTHING TOANYTHING TOANYTHING TODO WITH YOURDO WITH YOURDO WITH YOURINVESTIGATIONINVESTIGATIONINVESTIGATIONYOUMA TER? YOUMATTER? YOUKNOWWA TER? YOUMATTER? YOUKNOWWA TER? YOUMATTER? YOUKNOWWA TER? YOUMA TER? YOUKNOWWA TER? YOUMA TER? YOUKNOWWA THATNKNOW THATEVERY PERSONEVERY PERSONWHO HEARDTHAT HEARDMR. BISHOPMR. BISHOP,SPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONTHIS POINTTHIS POINT,KNOWS THATTHIS WAS DONEFOR THEFOR THEPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFAPPEAL TOAPPEALING TOPREJUDICETHE PREJUDICESOF CHURCHOF THE CHURCHMORE, BUT MOREESPECIALLYESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOTHETHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFTHE CROUDTHE CROUDTHE CROUDTHE CROUDWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIMBACK OF HIM,AND WHICH SATWHICH SATMAND WHICH BYAND WHICH BY? <th></th> <th></th> <th></th>			
OUTSIDEOUTSIDEOUTSIDEOUTSIDECLAMOR HASANYTHING TOANYTHING TOANYTHING TODO WITH YOURDO WITH YOURINVESTIGATIONDO WITH YOURINVESTIGATIONINVESTIGATIONOF THISNVESTIGATIONYOUKNOWMA TER? YOUMATTER? YOUKNOWWKNOW THATEVERY PERSONEVERY PERSONWHO HEARDTHAT HEARDTHAT HEARDMR. BISHOPSPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONTHIS POINTTHIS POINT,THIS POINT,KNOWS THATTHIS POINT,THIS POINT,KNOWS THATTHIS WAS DONEFOR THEPORPEAL TOAPPEAL ING TOAPPEALING TOTHEFOR THEFOR THEFOR THEPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFAPPEAL TOAPPEALING TOTHE PREJUDICESOF CHURCHOF THE CHURCH, BUT MOREESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOTHEAPPEALING TOTHEPREJUDICE OFTHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFTHE CROWDTHE CROUDTHE CROWDWHICH SATBACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BYTAND WHICH BYTRASON OFSOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATWAS READY ATALL TIMES, ANDALLALL ON ALLOCCASIONS TOLAUGH OR GEERATHEAT THEAT THEAT THE	ISSUE OR THAT	ISSUE OR, THAT	ISSUE, OR, THAT
CLAMOR HAS ANYTHING TO DO WITH YOUR INVESTIGATIONCLAMOR HAS ANYTHING TO DO WITH YOUR INVESTIGATIONCLAMOR HAS ANYTHING TO DO WITH YOUR INVESTIGATIONYOU KNOWMATER? YOU MATER? YOU NOF THISMATER? YOU MATER? YOU NKNOW THAT EVERY PERSONMATER? YOU MATER? YOU MATER? YOU NKNOW THAT EVERY PERSONYOU KNOWMA TER? YOU NKNOW THAT EVERY PERSONMATER? YOU MATER? YOU MATER? YOU MATER? YOU MAKNOW THAT THAT HEARD MR. BISHOP SPEAK UPON THIS POINT, KNOWS THAT THIS POINT, KNOWS THAT THIS WAS DONE FOR THE PURPOSE OF APPEAL TO PREJUDICEMR. BISHOP, SPEAK UPON THE PORTHE FOR THE PURPOSE OF APPEALING TO THE PREJUDICES OF CHURCH MORE ESPECIALLY APPEALING TO THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICES OF THE CROWD WHICH SAT BACK OF HIM AND WHICH BY[7] AND WHICH SAT BACK OF HIM AND WHICH BY[7] AND WHICH SAT BACK OF HIM AND WHICH BY[7] AND WHICH SAT BACK OF HIM AND WHICH BY THAT I CANNOT UNDERSTAND WAS READY AT ALL TIMES ALL TIMES ATHE ATHECLAMOR HAS CLAUGH OR GEER AT THECLAUGH OR GEER AT THECASIONS TO LAUGH OR GEER AT THECLAUGH OR GEER AT THE		,	,
ANYTHING TO DO WITH YOUR INVESTIGATIONANYTHING TO DO WITH YOUR INVESTIGATIONANYTHING TO DO WITH YOUR INVESTIGATION INVESTIGATIONYOU KNOWINVESTIGATION OF THISINVESTIGATION OF THISINVESTIGATION OF THISYOU KNOWMA TER? YOU NKNOW THAT EVERY PERSONMATTER? YOU NKNOW THAT EVERY PERSON THAT HEARD MR. BISHOPMATTER? YOU NKNOW THAT EVERY PERSONMR. BISHOP SPEAK UPON THIS POINT KNOWS THAT THIS POINT KNOWS THAT THIS WAS DONEMR. BISHOP, SPEAK UPON SPEAK UPON THIS POINT, KNOWS THAT THIS POINT, KNOWS THAT THIS WAS DONE FOR THE PURPOSE OF APPEAL TO PREJUDICEMR. BISHOP, SPEAK UPON SPEAK UPON THIS WAS DONE FOR THE PURPOSE OF APPEALING TO THE PREJUDICES OF CHURCH MORE ESPECIALLY APPEALING TO THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE CROWD WHICH SAT BACK OF HIM AND WHICH BY[7] AND WHICH SAT BACK OF HIM AND WHICH BY THE REASON OF SOME MOTIVE WHICH I CANNOT UNDERSTAND WAS READY AT ALL TIMES ALL TIMES ALL TIMES ALL TIMES ALL TIMES ALL TIMES ALL TIMES ALL TIMES ATHAT ALL TIMES ATHAT ALL TIMES ATHAT ALL TIMES ATHAT ALL TIMES ATHAT ATHE ATHEANYTHING TO ATHAT ATHE ATHE ATHE ATHE			
DO WITH YOUR INVESTIGATIONDO WITH YOUR INVESTIGATIONDO WITH YOUR INVESTIGATION OF THISDO WITH YOUR INVESTIGATION OF THISYOU KNOWMA TER? YOU MA TER? YOU NKNOW THATMA TER? YOU NKNOW THAT NKNOW THAT EVERY PERSONMATTER? YOU NKNOW THAT NKNOW THAT NKNOW THAT EVERY PERSONWATTER? YOU NKNOW THAT NKNOW THAT NKNOW THAT NKNOW THAT NKNOW THAT NKNOW THAT THAT HEARD MR. BISHOP SPEAK UPON SPEAK UPON SPEAK UPON THIS POINT KNOWS THAT THIS POINT, KNOWS THAT THIS WAS DONE FOR THE PURPOSE OF APPEAL TO PREJUDICE OF CHURCH MORE ESPECIALLY APPEALING TO THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE CROWD WHICH SAT BACK OF HIM AND WHICH BY[?] RAND WHICH BY[?] AND WHICH BY AND WHICH BY[?] AND WHICH BY AND WHICH BY 			
INVESTIGATIONINVESTIGATIONINVESTIGATIONYOUOF THISOF THISYOUMA TER? YOUMATTER? YOUKNOWWATER? YOUMKNOW THATEVERY PERSONEVERY PERSONWHO HEARDTHAT HEARDTHAT HEARDMR. BISHOPMR. BISHOP,SPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONTHIS POINTTHIS POINT,THIS POINT,KNOWS THATKNOWS THATKNOWS THATTHIS WAS DONEFOR THEFOR THEPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFAPPEAL TOPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOPREJUDICEOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHOF CHURCHOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHMORE, BUT MORE, BUT MOREESPECIALLYESPECIALLYESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOTHETHETHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFTHE CROWDTHE CROUDTHE CROWDWHICH SATBACK OF HIM,BACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BY[?]AND WHICH BYAND WHICH BYRASON OFSOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATALL TIMES, ANDALL TIMES, ANDALLALLALL ON ALLALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERAT THEAT THE<			
YOUOF THISOF THISYOUMA TER? YOUMATTER? YOUKNOWNKNOW THATNKNOW THATEVERY PERSONEVERY PERSONEVERY PERSONWHO HEARDTHAT HEARDTHAT HEARDMR. BISHOPMR. BISHOP,SPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONTHIS POINTTHIS POINT,THIS POINT,KNOWS THATTHIS WAS DONETHIS WAS DONEFOR THEFOR THEFOR THEPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFAPPEAL TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOPREJUDICEOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHOF CHURCHOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHMORE, BUT MORE, BUT MOREESPECIALLYESPECIALLYESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOTHETHETHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFPREHJUDICES OFTHE CROWDTHE CROUDTHE CROUDWHICH SATBACK OF HIM,BACK OF HIMBACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BY[?]AND WHICH BYAND WHICH BYAND WHICH BYRASON OFSOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,WHICH 1 CANNOTTHAT 1 CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATWAS READY ATALLALL TIMES, ANDALLALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEER			
YOUMA TER? YOUMATTER? YOUKNOWNKNOW THATNKNOW THATEVERY PERSONEVERY PERSONEVERY PERSONWHO HEARDTHAT HEARDTHAT HEARDMR. BISHOPMR. BISHOP,MR. BISHOP,SPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONTHIS POINTTHIS POINT,THIS POINT,KNOWS THATKNOWS THATKNOWS THATTHIS WAS DONEFOR THEFOR THEFOR THEFOR THEFOR THEPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFAPPEAL TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOPREJUDICETHE PREJUDICESTHE PREJUDICESOF CHURCHOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHMORE, BUT MORE, BUT MOREESPECIALLYESPECIALLYESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOTHETHETHETHETHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFPREHJUDICES OFTHE CROWDWHICH SATWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BYAND WHICH BYREASON OFTHE REASON OFSOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATALL TIMES, ANDALLALLOCCASIONS TOCCASIONS TOLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THE	INVESTIGATION		
KNOWNKNOW THATNKNOW THATEVERY PERSONEVERY PERSONEVERY PERSONWHO HEARDTHAT HEARDTHAT HEARDMR. BISHOPSPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONTHIS POINTTHIS POINT,THIS POINT,KNOWS THATKNOWS THATKNOWS THATTHIS WAS DONEFOR THEFOR THEPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFAPPEAL TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOPREJUDICEOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHMORE, BUT MORE, BUT MOREESPECIALLYESPECIALLYESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOTHETHEPREJUDICE OFTHE CROUDTHE CROUDTHETHETHEPREJUDICE OFTHE CROUDTHE CROUDWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BYAND WHICH BYAND WHICH BYAND WHICH BJ??SOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,WHICH 1 CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATALLALL ON ALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH OT JEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THE			
EVERY PERSON WHO HEARDEVERY PERSON THAT HEARDEVERY PERSON THAT HEARDMR. BISHOP SPEAK UPON THIS POINT KNOWS THATMR. BISHOP, SPEAK UPON THIS POINT, THIS POINT, THIS POINT, THIS POINT, THIS WAS DONE FOR THE PURPOSE OF APPEAL TO PREJUDICETHIS WAS DONE FOR THE PURPOSE OF APPEAL TO PREJUDICETHIS WAS DONE FOR THE PURPOSE OF APPEALING TO THE PREJUDICES OF CHURCH MORE ESPECIALLY APPEALING TO THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE PREJUDICE OF THE CROWD WHICH SAT BACK OF HIM AND WHICH BYT REASON OF SOME MOTIVE WHICH I CANNOT UNDERSTAND WAS READY AT ALL TIMES ALL OCCASIONS TO LAUGH TO JEER AT THEEVERY PERSON THE PREFUL PARED <td>YOU</td> <td></td> <td></td>	YOU		
WHO HEARDTHAT HEARDTHAT HEARDMR. BISHOPSPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONTHIS POINTTHIS POINT,KNOWS THATKNOWS THATTHIS WAS DONEFOR THEFOR THEFOR THEPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFAPPEAL TOAPPEALING TOPREJUDICETHE PREJUDICESOF CHURCHOF THE CHURCHMORE, BUT MOREESPECIALLYSPECIALLYAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOTHETHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFOF THE CROWDTHEWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIMBACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BY[?]AND WHICH BYRASON OFSOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,WHICH 1 CANNOTUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATALL TIMESALLALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THEAT THEAT THE	KNOW	N KNOW THAT	N KNOW THAT
MR. BISHOPMR. BISHOP,MR. BISHOP,MR. BISHOP,SPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONSPEAK UPONTHIS POINTTHIS POINT,THIS POINT,KNOWS THATKNOWS THATKNOWS THATTHIS WAS DONEFOR THEFOR THEFOR THEFOR THEFOR THEPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFAPPEAL TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOPREJUDICEOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHOF CHURCHOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHMOREBUT MORE, BUT MOREESPECIALLYESPECIALLYESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOTHETHETHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFTHE CROWDTHE CROUDTHE CROUDWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIMBACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BY[?]AND WHICH BYREASON OFSOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATALL ONALLALLALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THE	EVERY PERSON	EVERY PERSON	EVERY PERSON
SPEAK UPON THIS POINTSPEAK UPON THIS POINT, KNOWS THATSPEAK UPON 	WHO HEARD	THAT HEARD	THAT HEARD
THIS POINTTHIS POINT, KNOWS THATTHIS POINT, KNOWS THATTHIS POINT, KNOWS THATTHIS WAS DONEFOR THEFOR THEFOR THEPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFAPPEAL TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOPREJUDICEOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHMORE, BUT MORE, BUT MOREESPECIALLYESPECIALLYESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOTHETHEPREJUDICE OFTHEPREJUDICE OFTHEPREJUDICE OFPREHJUDICES OFTHETHETHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFPREHJUDICES OFTHE CROWDTHE CROUDTHE CROUDWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIMAND WHICH BYREASON OFSOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATALLALLTIMESALLALLOCCASIONS TOLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH TO JEERAT THEAT THEAT THE	MR. BISHOP	MR. BISHOP,	MR. BISHOP,
KNOWS THATKNOWS THATKNOWS THATTHIS WAS DONETHIS WAS DONETHIS WAS DONEFOR THEFOR THEFOR THEPURPOSE OFAPPEAL TOAPPEALING TOAPPEAL TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOPREJUDICETHE PREJUDICESTHE PREJUDICESOF CHURCHOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHMOREBUT MORE, BUT MOREESPECIALLYSPECIALLYESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOTHETHEPREJUDICE OFTHETHETHE CROWDTHE CROUDTHE CROUDWHICH SATWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIMBACK OF HIM,BACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BYAND WHICH BYAND WHICH BYREASON OFSOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,WAS READY ATALL TIMESALL TIMES, ANDALLALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THEAT THE	SPEAK UPON	SPEAK UPON	
THIS WAS DONETHIS WAS DONETHIS WAS DONEFOR THEFOR THEFOR THEFOR THEPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFAPPEAL TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOPREJUDICEOF THE PREJUDICESTHE PREJUDICESOF CHURCHOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHMORE, BUT MORE, BUT MOREESPECIALLYESPECIALLYESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOTHETHETHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFPREHJUDICES OFTHE CROWDTHE CROUDTHE CROUDWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIMBACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BY[?]AND WHICH BYREASON OFSOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATWAS READY ATALL TIMESALL TIMES, ANDALLALLOCCASIONS TOLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THE	THIS POINT		-
FOR THE PURPOSE OF APPEAL TO PREJUDICEFOR THE PURPOSE OF APPEALING TO THE PREJUDICESFOR THE PURPOSE OF APPEALING TO THE PREJUDICESOF CHURCH MORE ESPECIALLY APPEALING TO THEOF THE CHURCH OF THE CHURCH , BUT MORE ESPECIALLY APPEALING TO THEOF THE CHURCH OF THE CHURCH SPECIALLY APPEALING TO THEOF THE CHURCH OF THE CHURCH OF THE CHURCH OF THE CHURCH OF THE CHURCH APPEALING TO THEPREJUDICE OF THE CROWD WHICH SAT BACK OF HIM AND WHICH BY[?] REASON OF SOME MOTIVE WHICH I CANNOT UNDERSTANDPREJUDICE OF THAT I CANNOT THAT I CANNOT UNDERSTANDWAS READY AT ALL TIMES ALLALL OCCASIONS TO LAUGH TO JEER AT THEAT THEFOR THE PAPEALING TO THE AT THEAT THE	KNOWS THAT	KNOWS THAT	KNOWS THAT
PURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFPURPOSE OFAPPEAL TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOPREJUDICETHE PREJUDICESTHE PREJUDICESTHE PREJUDICESOF CHURCHOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHMORE, BUT MORE, BUT MORE, BUT MOREESPECIALLYESPECIALLYESPECIALLYESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOTHETHETHETHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFPREHJUDICES OFTHE CROWDTHE CROUDTHE CROUDTHE CROUWDWHICH SATWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIMBACK OF HIM,BACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BYREASON OFSOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATALL TIMES, ANDALL TIMES, ANDALLALLALL ON ALLALL ON ALLOCCASIONS TOLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THEAT THEAT THE	THIS WAS DONE	THIS WAS DONE	THIS WAS DONE
APPEAL TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOPREJUDICETHE PREJUDICESTHE PREJUDICESOF CHURCHOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHMORE, BUT MORE, BUT MOREESPECIALLYESPECIALLYESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOTHETHETHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFPREHJUDICES OFTHE CROWDTHE CROUDTHE CROUDWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIMBACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BYREASON OFSOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATALL TIMES, ANDALLALLOCCASIONS TOLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THE	FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE
PREJUDICETHE PREJUDICESTHE PREJUDICESOF CHURCHOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHMORE, BUT MORE, BUT MOREESPECIALLYESPECIALLYESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOTHETHETHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFPREHJUDICES OFTHE CROWDTHE CROUDTHE CROUWDWHICH SATWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIMBACK OF HIM,BACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BYRAD WHICH BYAND WHICH BYREASON OFSOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATALL TIMES, ANDALL TIMES, ANDALLALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THEAT THE	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF
OF CHURCHOF THE CHURCHOF THE CHURCHMORE, BUT MORE, BUT MOREESPECIALLYESPECIALLYESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOTHETHETHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFPREHJUDICES OFTHE CROWDTHE CROUDTHE CROUWDWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIMBACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BYAND WHICH BYREASON OFSOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATALL TIMES, ANDALLALL TIMES, ANDALLALL ON ALLOCCASIONS TOCCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERAT THEAT THEAT THE	APPEAL TO	APPEALING TO	APPEALING TO
MORE ESPECIALLY, BUT MORE ESPECIALLY, BUT MORE ESPECIALLY, BUT MORE ESPECIALLYAPPEALING TO THEAPPEALING TO THEAPPEALING TO THEPREJUDICE OF THE CROWDPREJUDICE OF THE CROUDPREHJUDICES OF THE CROUDWHICH SAT BACK OF HIM AND WHICH SATWHICH SAT BACK OF HIM, BACK OF HIM, AND WHICH BY[?] REASON OF SOME MOTIVEMORE PREJUDICE OF THE REASON OF THE REASON OF SOME MOTIVE, SOME MOTIVE, WHICH I CANNOT UNDERSTANDMORE PREJUDICE OF THE REASON OF THE REASON OF THE REASON OF THE REASON OF THAT I CANNOT UNDERSTANDWAS READY AT ALL TIMES ALLALL TIMES, AND ALL OCCASIONS TO LAUGH TO JEER AT THEALT THE	PREJUDICE	THE PREJUDICES	THE PREJUDICES
ESPECIALLYESPECIALLYESPECIALLYAPPEALING TOAPPEALING TOAPPEALIJNG TOTHETHETHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFPREHJUDICES OFTHE CROWDTHE CROUDTHE CROUWDWHICH SATWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIMBACK OF HIM,BACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BYPREASON OFTHE REASON OFSOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATALL TIMES, ANDALL TIMES, ANDALLALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THEAT THE	OF CHURCH	OF THE CHURCH	OF THE CHURCH
APPEALING TO THEAPPEALING TO THEAPPEALIJNG TO THEPREJUDICE OF THE CROWDPREJUDICE OF PREJUDICE OFPREHJUDICES OF THE CROUDWHICH SAT BACK OF HIM AND WHICH BYWHICH SAT BACK OF HIM, AND WHICH BY REASON OFWHICH BY AND WHICH BY THE REASON OF SOME MOTIVEAND WHICH BY THE REASON OF SOME MOTIVE, WHICH I CANNOT UNDERSTAND WAS READY ATSOME MOTIVE, WAS READY AT ALL TIMESSOME MOTIVE, WAS READY AT ALL TIMESTHE REASON OF ALL TIMES, AND ALL OCCASIONS TO LAUGH TO JEER AT THEAPPEALIJNG TO THAT ICANNOT UNDERST AND	MORE	, BUT MORE	, BUT MORE
THETHETHETHEPREJUDICE OFPREJUDICE OFPREHJUDICES OFTHE CROWDTHE CROUDTHE CROUWNDWHICH SATWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIMBACK OF HIM,BACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BYAND WHICH BYAND WHICH BYREASON OFTHE REASON OFTHE REASON OFSOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATALL TIMES, ANDALL TIMES, ANDALLALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THEAT THE	ESPECIALLY	ESPECIALLY	ESPECIALLY
PREJUDICE OF THE CROWDPREJUDICE OF THE CROUDPREHJUDICES OF THE CROUDWHICH SATTHE CROUDTHE CROUWDWHICH SATWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIM AND WHICH BY[?]BACK OF HIM, BACK OF HIM,BACK OF HIM, BACK OF HIM, AND WHICH BY THE REASON OFSOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE, SOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE, SOME MOTIVE, THAT I CANNOTSOME MOTIVE, THAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATWAS READY ATWAS READY ATALL OCCASIONS TOALLALL ALLALL OCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEER ATAT THEAT THE	APPEALING TO	APPEALING TO	APPEALI J NG TO
THE CROWDTHE CROUDTHE CROUDTHE CROUWDWHICH SATWHICH SATWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIMBACK OF HIM,BACK OF HIM,BACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BYAND WHICH BYAND WHICH BYAND WHICH BYREASON OFTHE REASON OFTHE REASON OFSOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATWAS READY ATWAS READY ATALL TIMESALL TIMES, ANDALL TIMES, ANDALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERAT THEAT THEAT THE	THE	THE	THE
WHICH SATWHICH SATWHICH SATBACK OF HIMBACK OF HIM,BACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BYBACK OF HIM,AND WHICH BYREASON OFTHE REASON OFTHE REASON OFSOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATWAS READY ATWAS READY ATALL TIMESALL TIMES, ANDALL TIMES, ANDALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THEAT THE	PREJUDICE OF	PREJUDICE OF	PREHJUDICES OF
BACK OF HIM AND WHICH BY REASON OFBACK OF HIM, AND WHICH BY THE REASON OFBACK OF HIM, AND WHICH BY THE REASON OFSOME MOTIVE WHICH I CANNOTSOME MOTIVE, THAT I CANNOTSOME MOTIVE, THAT I CANNOTUNDERSTAND WAS READY ATUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY AT ALL TIMES ALLALL TIMES, AND ALLALL TIMES, AND ALLOCCASIONS TO LAUGH TO JEER AT THECASIONS TO LAUGH OR GEEROCCASIONS TO LAUGH OR GEER	THE CROWD	THE CROUD	THE CRO U WD
AND WHICH BY REASON OFAND WHICH BY THE REASON OFAND WHICH BY THE REASON OFSOME MOTIVE WHICH I CANNOTSOME MOTIVE, THAT I CANNOTSOME MOTIVE, THAT I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTAND WAS READY AT ALL TIMES ALLWAS READY AT ALL TIMES, ANDWAS READY AT ALL TIMES, ANDWAS READY AT ALL TIMES, ANDALL OCCASIONS TO LAUGH TO JEER AT THEOCCASIONS TO LAUGH OR GEEROCCASIONS TO LAUGH OR GEEROCCASIONS TO LAUGH OR GEER	WHICH SAT	WHICH SAT	WHICH SAT
REASON OFTHE REASON OFTHE REASON OFSOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE,SOME MOTIVE,WHICH I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATWAS READY ATWAS READY ATALL TIMESALL TIMES, ANDALL TIMES, ANDALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERAT THEAT THE	BACK OF HIM	BACK OF HIM,	BACK OF HIM,
SOME MOTIVESOME MOTIVE, THAT I CANNOTSOME MOTIVE, THAT I CANNOTWHICH I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTTHAT I CANNOTUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATWAS READY ATWAS READY ATALL TIMESALL TIMES, ANDALL TIMES, ANDALLALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERAT THEAT THE	AND WHICH <i>BY</i> [?]	AND WHICH BY	AND WHICH BY
WHICH I CANNOT UNDERSTANDTHAT I CANNOT UNDERSTANDTHAT I CANNOT UNDERSTANDWAS READY AT ALL TIMESWAS READY AT ALL TIMES, AND ALLWAS READY AT ALL TIMES, AND ALL ON ALLWAS READY AT ALL ON ALL OCCASIONS TO LAUGH TO JEER AT THETHAT I CANNOT UNDERSTAND WAS READY AT ALL TIMES, AND OCCASIONS TO LAUGH OR GEER AT THE	REASON OF	THE REASON OF	THE REASON OF
UNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDUNDERSTANDWAS READY ATWAS READY ATWAS READY ATALL TIMESALL TIMES, ANDALL TIMES, ANDALLALLALL ON ALLALL ON ALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THEAT THE	SOME MOTIVE	SOME MOTIVE,	SOME MOTIVE,
WAS READY ATWAS READY ATWAS READY ATALL TIMESALL TIMES, ANDALL TIMES, ANDALLALLON ALLALL ON ALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THEAT THE	WHICH I CANNOT	THAT I CANNOT	THAT I CANNOT
ALL TIMESALL TIMES, ANDALL TIMES, ANDALLALLALL ON ALLALL ON ALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THEAT THEAT THE	UNDERSTAND	UNDERSTAND	UNDERSTAND
ALLALL ON ALLALL ON ALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THEAT THE	WAS READY AT	WAS READY AT	WAS READY AT
ALLALL ON ALLALL ON ALLOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THEAT THE	ALL TIMES	ALL TIMES, AND	ALL TIMES, AND
OCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOOCCASIONS TOLAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THEAT THE		,	-
LAUGH TO JEERLAUGH OR GEERLAUGH OR GEERAT THEAT THEAT THE	OCCASIONS TO	OCCASIONS TO	OCCASIONS TO
AT THE AT THE AT THE			
WITICISMS OF WITICISMS OF WITICISMS OF	WITTICISMS OF	WITICISMS OF	WITICISMS OF
THE THE THE			
GENTLEMAN. GENTLEMAN.			

THERE	THERE	THERE
CERTAINLY	CERTAINLY	CERTAINLY
MUST BE	MUST BE A	MUST BE A
WOEFUL	WOEFUL	WOEFUL
DEFECT IN	DEFECT IN	DEFECT IN THE
THE EDUCATION	THE EDUCATION	EDUCATION
OF THIS	OF THIS	OF THIS
COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
HAS	AS	AS
DEVELOPED	DEVELOPED Z .	DEVELOPED Z . —
JEERING[?]	G JEERING	JGEERING
AND LAUGHING	AND LAUGHING	AND LAUGHING
BY THAT CROWD	BY THAT CROUD	BY THAT CROUD
THE OUT-OF -	AT THE OUT-OF	AT THE OUT-OF-
PLACE	WAY-PLACE	WAY-PLACE
WITTICISMS OF	WITICISMS OF	WITICISMS OF
THE COUNSEL	THE COUNSEL,	THE COUNSEL,
TO A	ABOUT THIS	ABOUT THIS
MOST SERIOUS	MOST CERIOUS	MOST CERIOUS
MATTER. THE	MATTER/ THE	MATTER/ THE
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMAN
RAISED ONCE[?]	SAYS, "IT IS THE	SAYS, "IT IS THE
	UNITED	UNITÉD
THE	STATES"IN THE	STATES" IN THE
COMPLAINT	COMP A LAINT	COMP A LAINT
YOU HEAR	BUT YOU HEAR	BUT YOU HEAR
IT WAS THE	IT IS THE	IT IS THE
PEOPLE OF THE	PEOPLE OF THE	PEOPLE OF THE
UNITED STATES	UNITED STATES	UNITED STATES
AGAINST	AGAINST JOHN	AGAINST JOHN
D. LEE. NOT	D. LEE. NOT	D. LEE. NOT
ONLY THAT	ONLY THAT,	ONLY THAT,
BUT THE	BUT THE	BUT THE
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN
ARRAIGNED THE	ARRAIGNED THE	ARRAIGNED THE
COUNSEL AND	COUNSEL AND	COUNSEL AND
ATTORNEYS OF	ATTORNEYS OF	ATTORNEYS OF
THE UNITED	THE UNITED	THE UHNITED
STATES IN	STATES IN	STATES IN
CONNECTION	ONNECTION	C O C NNECTION
WITH	WITH THE	WITH THE
PROSECUTION.	PROPSECUTION.	PROPSECUTION.
THAT IS IF ANY	THAT IS, IF ANY	THAT IS, IF ANY
PERSON HAD	PERSON HAD	PERSON HAD

PS

RT

КЭ	N.S.

Γ	
	DROPPED
	DOWN IN THIS
	TOWN AND
	CAME IN THIS
COURT HOUSE,	COURT HOUSE,
AND HEARD MR.	AND HEARD MR.
BISHOP SPEAK,	BISHOP SPEAK,
HE WOULD NOT	HE WOULD NOT
HAVE KNOWN	HAVE KNOWN
FRO M THE	FRO M THE INTD
INTENT OF A	INTENT OF A
GREAT	GREAT
PORTION OF THE	PORTION OF THE
REMARKS THAT	REMARKS THAT
HE MADE WHO	HE MADE WHO
W S AS ON TRIAL	W W AS ON TRIAL
HERE; WHETHER	HERE; WHETHER
IT WAS THE	IT WAS THE
PEOPLE OF THE	PEOPLE OF THE
UNITED OF THE	UNITED OF THE
STATES OR THE	STATES OR THE
ATTORNEY OF	ATTORNEY OF
THE UNITED	THE UNITED
STATES HERE	STATES HERE
OF JOUN	OR OF JO U HN
D. LEE THE	D. LEE. THE
INFERENCE	INFERENCE
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
BEEN	BEEN
THEREFORE,	THEREFORE,
THAT IT WAS	THAT IT WAS
THE	THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
HERE, THE	HERE, THE
ATTORNEYS	ATTORNEYS
REPRESENTING	REPRESENTING
THE	THE
GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT
OF THE	OF THE H
UNITED STATES,	UNITED STATES,
WERE ON TRIAL	WERE ON TRIAL
RATHER THAN	RATHER THAN
THE PRISONER	THE PRISONER
AT THE BAR.	AT THE BAR.
	AND HEARD MR. BISHOP SPEAK, HE WOULD NOT HAVE KNOWN FRO M THE INTENT OF A GREAT PORTION OF THE REMARKS THAT HE MADE WHO WSAS ON TRIAL HERE; WHETHER IT WAS THE PEOPLE OF THE UNITED OF THE STATES OR THE ATTORNEY OF THE UNITED STATES HERE OF JOUN D. LEE THE INFERENCE WOULD HAVE BEEN THEREFORE, THEREFORE, THEREFORE, THEREFORE, THEREFORE, THEREFORE, THE PROSECUTION HERE, THE ATTORNEYS REPRESENTING THE GOVERNMENT OF THE UNITED STATES, WERE ON TRIAL RATHER THAN THE PRISONER

R	S
	3

NOWNOW,NOW,NOW,GENTLEMAN OFGENTLEMAN OFGENTLEMAN OFTHE JURYTHE JURY,THE JURY,BEFORE I GETBEFORE I GOBEFORE I GOINTO HISINTO T ISINTO THISTESTIMONY ITESTIMONY ITESTIMONY IWANT TOADVERT TO THEADVERT TOADVERT TO THEFACT WHICHFACT WHICHHAS BEENHAS BEENDISCUSSED INDISCUSSED INDISCUSSED INDISCUSSED INTHATTHE [13]/THAT [3]PARTICULAR INPARTICULAR, INRELATION TORELATION TOTHIS CASE ANDTHIS CASE, ANDSHOW YOU HOWSHOW YOU HOWITIT SHOULDCOME TO YOUCOME TO YOUHOW IT ISAND HOW IT ISTHETHAT THEGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATION[corner of the pageANDmissing] OF THISOF THISTERRITORYTERRITORY,APPEARS HEREAPPEARS HERE
THE JURYTHE JURY,THE JURY,BEFORE I GETBEFORE I GOBEFORE I GOINTO HISINTO T ISINTO THISTESTIMONY ITESTIMONY ITESTIMONY IWANT TOWANT TOWANT TOADVERT TO THEADVERT THEADVERT TO THEFACT WHICHFACT WHICHFACT WHICHHAS BEENDISCUSSED INDISCUSSED INDISCUSSED INDISCUSSED INDISCUSSED INTHATPARTICULAR, INPARTICULAR, INRELATION TORELATION TORELATION TOTHIS CASE ANDSHOW YOU HOWSHOW YOU HOWITITSHOW YOU HOWITITSHOW YOU HOWITGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATION[corner of the pageANDANDmissing] OF THISOF THISOF THISTERRITORYTERRITORY,TERRITORY,
BEFORE I GET INTO HISBEFORE I GO INTO TISBEFORE I GO INTO T ISTESTIMONY IINTO T ISINTO T HISWANT TOWANT TOWANT TOADVERT TO THE FACT WHICHADVERT THE FACT WHICHADVERT THE FACT WHICHHAS BEEN DISCUSSED IN THATDISCUSSED IN DISCUSSED IN THATDISCUSSED IN THAT THE [13]/PARTICULAR IN RELATION TO THIS CASE AND SHOW YOU HOWPARTICULAR, IN RELATION TO THIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOWPARTICULAR, IN RELATION TO THIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOWITIT SHOULDIT SHOULD COME TO YOU AND HOW IT IS THEGOVERNMENT OF THIS NATION [corner of the page missing] OF THIS TERRITORYOF THIS TERRITORY,
INTO HIS TESTIMONY IINTO T IS TESTIMONY IINTO T HIS TESTIMONY IWANT TO ADVERT TO THE FACT WHICHWANT TO ADVERT THE FACT WHICHWANT TO ADVERT THE FACT WHICHHAS BEEN DISCUSSED IN THATHAS BEEN DISCUSSED IN THATDISCUSSED IN THAT PARTICULAR IN RELATION TO THIS CASE AND SHOW YOU HOWPARTICULAR, IN RELATION TO THIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOWITIT COME TO YOU HOW IT IS THE GOVERNMENT OF THIS NATION FTHIS NATION FTHIS NATIONINTO T HIS FTHIS COME TO YOU AND HOW IT IS THAT THE THAT THE
TESTIMONY ITESTIMONY ITESTIMONY IWANT TOWANT TOWANT TOADVERT TO THEADVERT THEADVERT TO THEFACT WHICHFACT WHICHFACT WHICHHAS BEENHAS BEENHAS BEENDISCUSSED INDISCUSSED INDISCUSSED INTHATTHE ^[/3]] THAT ^[3] PARTICULAR INPARTICULAR, INRELATION TORELATION TOTHIS CASE ANDTHIS CASE, ANDSHOW YOU HOWSHOW YOU HOWITIT SHOULDCOME TO YOUCOME TO YOUHOW IT ISTHAT THETHEGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTOF THIS NATIONIcorner of the pageANDmissing] OF THISOF THISTERRITORYTERRITORY,
WANT TO ADVERT TO THE FACT WHICHWANT TO ADVERT TO THE FACT WHICHWANT TO ADVERT THE FACT WHICHHAS BEEN DISCUSSED IN THATHAS BEEN DISCUSSED IN THATHAS BEEN DISCUSSED IN THAT PARTICULAR IN RELATION TO THIS CASE AND SHOW YOU HOWPARTICULAR, IN PARTICULAR, IN RELATION TO THIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOWPARTICULAR, IN PARTICULAR, IN RELATION TO THIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOWITIT SHOW YOU HOW IT COME TO YOU HOW IT IS THEIT SHOULD COME TO YOU AND HOW IT IS THAT THE GOVERNMENT OF THIS NATION IC orner of the page missing] OF THIS TERRITORYWANT TO AND
ADVERT TO THE FACT WHICHADVERT THE FACT WHICHADVERT TO THE FACT WHICHHAS BEEN DISCUSSED IN THATHAS BEEN DISCUSSED IN THATHAS BEEN DISCUSSED IN THAT THE [/]]]HAS BEEN DISCUSSED IN THAT []]PARTICULAR IN RELATION TO THIS CASE AND SHOW YOU HOWPARTICULAR, IN RELATION TO THIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOWPARTICULAR, IN RELATION TO THIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOWPARTICULAR, IN RELATION TO THIS CASE, AND THIS CASE, AND TO THIS CASE, AND THIS CASE, AND THIS CASE, AND TOYOU TO COME TO YOU COME TO YOU TO THIS NATION TOF THIS NATION TOF THIS NATION TOF THIS NATION TOF THIS TERRITORYTERRITORYTERRITORY, TERRITORY,
FACT WHICHFACT WHICHFACT WHICHHAS BEENHAS BEENHAS BEENDISCUSSED INDISCUSSED INDISCUSSED INTHATDISCUSSED INDISCUSSED INTHATPARTICULAR, INPARTICULAR, INPARTICULAR INPARTICULAR, INPARTICULAR, INRELATION TORELATION TORELATION TOTHIS CASE ANDTHIS CASE, ANDTHIS CASE, ANDSHOW YOU HOWSHOW YOU HOWSHOW YOU HOWITIT SHOULDIT SHOULDCOME TO YOUCOME TO YOUCOME TO YOUHOW IT ISTHAT THETHAT THEGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATION[corner of the pageANDANDmissing] OF THISOF THISOF THISTERRITORYTERRITORY,TERRIFORY,
HAS BEENHAS BEENHAS BEENDISCUSSED INDISCUSSED INDISCUSSED INTHATTHEIIICULAR INPARTICULAR INPARTICULAR, INPARTICULAR, INRELATION TORELATION TORELATION TOTHIS CASE ANDTHIS CASE, ANDTHIS CASE, ANDSHOW YOU HOWSHOW YOU HOWSHOW YOU HOWITIT SHOULDIT SHOULDCOME TO YOUCOME TO YOUCOME TO YOUHOW IT ISAND HOW IT ISAND HOW IT ISTHETHAT THETHAT THEGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTOF THIS NATIONIcorner of the pageANDANDmissing] OF THISOF THISOF THISTERRITORYTERRITORY,TERRITORY,
DISCUSSED IN THATDISCUSSED IN THEDISCUSSED IN THEPARTICULAR IN RELATION TOPARTICULAR, IN PARTICULAR, IN RELATION TOPARTICULAR, IN RELATION TO THIS CASE AND SHOW YOU HOWPARTICULAR, IN RELATION TO THIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOWITIT IT SHOW YOU HOWIT SHOW YOU HOWITIT SHOW YOUIT SHOW YOUITIT SHOW YOU<
THATTHETHETHATPARTICULAR INPARTICULAR, INPARTICULAR, INRELATION TORELATION TORELATION TOTHIS CASE ANDTHIS CASE, ANDTHIS CASE, ANDSHOW YOU HOWSHOW YOU HOWSHOW YOU HOWITIT SHOULDIT SHOULDCOME TO YOUCOME TO YOUCOME TO YOUHOW IT ISAND HOW IT ISAND HOW IT ISTHEGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATION[corner of the pageANDANDmissing] OF THISOF THISOF THISTERRITORYTERRITORY,TERRITORY,
PARTICULAR IN RELATION TOPARTICULAR, IN RELATION TOPARTICULAR, IN RELATION TOTHIS CASE AND SHOW YOU HOWTHIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOWTHIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOWTHIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOWITITSHOW YOU HOWSHOW YOU HOW SHOW YOU HOWIT SHOULDCOME TO YOU HOW IT ISCOME TO YOUCOME TO YOUHOW IT IS THEAND HOW IT IS THAT THEAND HOW IT IS THAT THEGOVERNMENT OF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATION OF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATION OF THIS NATION[corner of the page missing] OF THIS TERRITORYAND OF THIS TERRITORY,OF THIS TERRITORY,
RELATION TO THIS CASE AND SHOW YOU HOWRELATION TO THIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOWRELATION TO THIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOWITSHOW YOU HOWSHOW YOU HOWITIT SHOULDIT SHOULDCOME TO YOUCOME TO YOUCOME TO YOUHOW IT ISAND HOW IT ISAND HOW IT ISTHETHAT THETHAT THEGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATION[corner of the pageANDANDmissing] OF THISOF THISOF THISTERRITORYTERRITORY,TERRITORY,
THIS CASE AND SHOW YOU HOW ITTHIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOW IT SHOULDTHIS CASE, AND SHOW YOU HOW IT SHOULDCOME TO YOU HOW IT IS THECOME TO YOU COME TO YOUCOME TO YOU COME TO YOUHOW IT IS THEAND HOW IT IS THAT THEAND HOW IT IS THAT THEGOVERNMENT OF THIS NATION [corner of the page missing] OF THIS TERRITORYOF THIS OF THIS TERRITORY,OF THIS TERRITORY,
SHOW YOU HOW ITSHOW YOU HOW IT SHOULDSHOW YOU HOW IT SHOULDCOME TO YOU HOW IT ISIT SHOULD COME TO YOU AND HOW IT ISIT SHOULD COME TO YOU AND HOW IT ISHE GOVERNMENT OF THIS NATION [corner of the page missing] OF THIS TERRITORYSHOW YOU HOW IT SHOULD COME TO YOU AND HOW IT IS GOVERNMENT OF THIS NATION OF THIS OF THISSHOW YOU HOW IT SHOULD COME TO YOU COME THIS COME THIS TERRITORY, TERRITORY,
ITIT SHOULDIT SHOULDCOME TO YOUCOME TO YOUCOME TO YOUHOW IT ISAND HOW IT ISAND HOW IT ISTHETHAT THETHAT THEGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATION[corner of the pageANDANDmissing] OF THISOF THISOF THISTERRITORYTERRITORY,TERRITORY,
COME TO YOUCOME TO YOUCOME TO YOUHOW IT ISAND HOW IT ISAND HOW IT ISTHETHAT THETHAT THEGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATION[corner of the pageANDANDmissing] OF THISOF THISOF THISTERRITORYTERRITORY,TERRITORY,
HOW IT ISAND HOW IT ISAND HOW IT ISTHETHAT THETHAT THEGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATION[corner of the pageANDANDmissing] OF THISOF THISOF THISTERRITORYTERRITORY,TERRITORY,
THETHAT THETHAT THEGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTGOVERNMENTOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATIONOF THIS NATION[corner of the pageANDANDmissing] OF THISOF THISOF THISTERRITORYTERRITORY,TERRITORY,
GOVERNMENT OF THIS NATION [corner of the page missing] OF THIS TERRITORYGOVERNMENT OF THIS NATION AND OF THIS NATION OF THIS OF THIS TERRITORY,GOVERNMENT OF THIS NATION OF THIS NATION OF THIS NATION AND OF THIS TERRITORY,
OF THIS NATION [corner of the page missing] OF THISOF THIS NATION AND OF THISOF THIS NATION AND OF THISTERRITORYOF THIS TERRITORY,OF THIS TERRITORY,
[corner of the page missing] OF THIS TERRITORYAND OF THIS TERRITORY,AND OF THIS TERRITORY,
missing] OF THISOF THISOF THISTERRITORYTERRITORY,TERRIR
TERRITORY TERRITORY, TERRI R TORY,
TERRITORY TERRITORY, TERRI R TORY,
APPEARS HEREAPPEARS HEREAPPEARS HERE
BY <i>ITS/THESE</i> [?] BY ITS BY ITS
ATTORNEYS. ATTORNEYS.
LET US GO BACK LET US GO BACK LET US GO BACK
A LITTLE WHILE. A LITTLE WHILE. A LITTLE WHILE.
THE EVIDENCE THE EVIDENCE THE EVIDENCE
CONCLUSIVELY CONCLUSIVELY CONCLUSIVELY
SHOWS SHOWS, SHOWS,
GENTLEMEN, GENTLEMEN,
AS AND AS AND AS ADMI
ADMITTED ADMI TED, AND TED, AND AS
AS ADMITTED ADMITTED
THERE WAS A THERE WAS A THERE WAS A
MOST HEINOUS MOST HEINOUS MOST HEINOUS
MASSACRE ^[2] MASSACRE, MASSACRE,
MASSACRE ON ON ON
OR ABOUT THE OR ABOUT THE OR ABOUT THE
{16} ⁱ DAY OF 16TH DAY OF 16TH DAY OF
SEPTEMBER SPEPTEMBER, SPEPTEMBER,

	۲
KS	

	1	
1857 ON	1857, ON THE	I8 8 57, ON THE
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS A	MEADOWS. A	MEADOWS. A
CRIME IN ITS	CRIME IN ITS	CRIME I H N ITS
DETAILS	DETAILS WHICH	DETAILS WHICH
IS REVOLTING	IS SICKENING	IS SICKENING
$\{AND\}^1$	AND	AND
SICKENING TO	REVOLTING TO	REVOLTING TO
HUMANITY AND	HUMANITY.;	HUMANITY . ;
A CRIME WHICH	A CRIME WHICH	A CRIME WHICH
IS A DISGRACE	IS A DISGRA V CE	IS A DISGRA V CE
ТО	ТО	ТО
CIVILIZATION;	CIVILIZATION;	CIVILIZATION;
Α	AND A	AND A
DISGRACE FOR	DISGRACE FOR	DISGRACE FOR
THIS SIMPLE	THIS SIMPLE	THIS SIMPLE
REASON THAT	REASON THAT	REASON, THAT
IN THIS GREAT	IN THIS GREAT	IN THIS GREAT
COUNTRY {OF} ⁱ	COUNTRY OF	COUNTRY OF
AMERICA	AMERICA—	AMERICA—
HERE {IN} ⁱ THIS	HERE IN THIS	HERE IN THIS
BOASTED	BROAD	BROAD
COUNTRY OF	COUNTRY OF	COUNTRY OF
FREEDOM THAT	FREEDONM,	FREEDON M ,
A CRIME OF	A CR ME OF	A CRIME OF
THAT	THAT	THAT
MAGNITUDE A	MAGNITUDE, A	MAGNITUDE, A
CRIME OF THAT	CRIME OF THAT	CRIME OF THAT
HORROR IN	HORROR, IN	HORROR, IN
WHICH	WHICH	WHICH
INNOCENT	INNOCENT MEN,	INNOCENT MEN,
WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
CHILDREN AND	CHILDREN	CHILDREN
OLD MEN WERE	WERE	WERE
RUTHLESSLY	RUTHLESSLY	RUTHLESSLY
SLAIN	SLAIN AND	SLAI M N, AND
{SHOULD} ⁱ	SHOULD	SHOULD
REMAIN FOR	FOR SO LONG A	FOR SO LONG A
THAT TIME	TIME REMAIN	TIME REMAIN
UNPROSECUTED	UNPROSECUTED	UNPROSECUT4E
IT IS A FACT	. IT IS A FACT	D. IT IS A FACT
THAT IS KNOWN	THAT IS KNOWN	THAT IS KNOWN
BY YOU {ALL} ⁱ	BY ALL	BY ALL
THAT AT THE	THAT AT THE	THAT AT THE

TIME OF THIS	TIME OF THIS	TIME OF THIS
MASSACRE	MASSACRE,	MASSACRE,
THERE	THE E PRE	THE R E $\frac{PWE}{PWE}$
PERHAPS WAS	PERHAPS WAS	PERHAP WS WAS
NOT OVER 100	NOT OVER TWO	NOT OVER TWO
NOT OVER 100	HUNDRED AND	HUNDRED AND
	FIFTY	FIFTY
INHABITANTS	INHABITANTS	INHABITANTS
	OF WHAT IS	OF WHAT IS
OF WHAT IS		
TERMED	TERMED AND	TERMED AND
HAS	WHAT HAS	WHAT HAS
BEEN REFERRED	BEEN REFERRED	BEEN REFERRED
TO HERE IN	TO HERE IN	TO HERE IN
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE AT	EVIDENCE AT
VARIOUS TIMES	VARIOUS TIMES,	VARIOUS TIMES,
AS GENTILES	AS GENTILES IN	AS GENTILES IN
	THIS COUNTRY.	THIS COUNTRY.
THAT IS ALL	THAT IS ALL	THAT IS ALL
THE	THE	THE
POPULATION	POPULATION,	POPULATION,
SAVE 100	SAVE THE TWO	SAVE THE TWO
DIALI	HUNDRED AND	HUNDRED AND
IN ALL	FIFTY IN ALL	FIFTY IN ALL
TERRITORY	THE TERRITORY,	-
AT THE TIME OF	AT THE TIME OF	AT THE TIME OF
THE	THE	THE
PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION
OF THIS CRIME	OF THIS CRIME	OF THIS CRIME
COMPOSED AS	COMPOSED	COMPOSED
BY WHAT IS	BY WHAT IS	BY WHAT IS
KNOWN AS	KNOWN AS	KNOWN AS
MORMONS IN	MORMONS; IN	MORMONS; IN
OTHER WORDS	OTHER WORDS	OTHER WORDS
MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF
THE CHURCH OF	THE CHURCH OF	THE CHURCH OF
JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER DAY	OF LATTER DAY	OF LATTER DAY
SAINTS IT HAS	SAINTS. IT HAS	SAINTS. IT HAS
APPEARED IN	APPEARED IN	APPEARED IN
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
HERE THE	HERE TH AT THE	HERE TH AT THE
MEN WHO	MEN DID	MEN DID
COMBINED	COMBINE	COMBINE
TOGETHER FOR	TOGETHER, FOR	TOGETHER, FOR

PS

RT

THE PURPOSE	THE PURPOSE	THE PURPOSE
OF THIS	OF THIS	OF THIS
WHOLESALE	WHOLESALE	WHOLESALE
SLAUGHTER	SLAUGHTER	SLAUGHTER
AND MASSACRE	AND MASSACRE.	AND MASSACRE.
{AND THE} ⁱ	THE	THE
LEADERS OF IT	LEADERS OF IT,	LEADERS OF IT,
RANK AND FILE	RANK AND FILE	RANK AND FILE
WHO	WHO WERE	WHO WERE
UPON THE FIELD	UPON THE FIELD	UPON THE FIELD
WERE MEMBERS	WERE MEMBERS	WERE MEMBERS
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH. IT HAS	CHURCH. IT HAS	CHURCH. IT HAS
APPEARED TO	APPEARED TO	APPEARED TO
YOU IN	YOU IN	YOU IN
EVIDENCE THAT	EVIDENCE THAT	EVIDENCE THAT
THE	THE	THE
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
DESIGNATED	DESIGNATED	DESIGNATED AS
BY MR. SMITH	BY MR. SMITH,	BY MR. SMITH,
AND TO WHICH	ND TO WHICH	AND TO WHICH
	THE	THE
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN
TAKES	TAKES	TAKES
EXCEPTION	EXCEPTION,	EXCEPTION,
WAS KNOWN BY	WAS KNOWN BY	WAS KNOWN BY
	THE NA E OF	THE NAME OF
NAUVOO	THE NAUVOO	THE NAUVOO
LEGION THE	LEGION; AN	LEGION; AN
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
WHICH WE	WHICH WE	WHICH WE
OBTAIN FROM	OBTAIN FROM	OBTAIN FROM
THE	THE	THE
GENTLEMAN'S	GENTLEMAN'S	GENTLEMAN'S
OWN	OWN	OWN
STATEMENT	TATEMENT,	₩STATEMENT,
	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
THEIR	WERE AN	WERE AN
ORGANIZATION	A ORGANIZATIO	A ORGANIZATIO
IN NAUVOO	N IN NAUVOO.	N IN NAUVOO,
BEFORE THIS	BEFORE THIS	BEFORE THIS
TERRITORY WAS	TERRITORY WAS	TERRITORY WAS
SETTLED THE	SET LED. AN	SETTLED. AN

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
ORGANIZATION		ORGANIZATION,	ORGANIZATION,
WHICH BY		WHICH BY ^[4]	WHICH BY ^[4]
REASON		REASON	REASON OF
ITS		WITH ITS	WITH ITS
CONNECTION		CONNECTION	CONNECTION
WITH THE		WITH THE	WITH THE
MORMON		MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH		CHURCH,	CHURC G H,
ACCORDING		ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
		THE	THE
GENTLEMAN'S		GENTLEMAN'S	GENTLEMAN'S
OWN		OWN	OWN
STATEMENT		STATEMEN N T,	STATEME H N N T,
LARGE[?]			
CREATED[?]		WAS A	WAS A
RELIGIOUS		RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS
ORGANIZATION		ORTANIZATION,	ORTANIZATION,
THROUGHOUT		THROUGHOUT	THROUGHOUT
COUNTRY.		THE COUNTRY	THE COUNTRY
HE SAYS		HE SAYS,	HE SAYS,
K SMITH		KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
RANG IN THE		WRUNG IN THE	WRUNG IN THE
WORD		WORD	WORD WORD
NAUVOO LEGION		"NAUVOO"	"NAUVOO"
BECAUSE HE		BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
WANTED TO		WANTED TO	WANTED TO
INJURE THE		INJURE THE	INJURE THE
CHURCH		CHURCH,	CHURCH,
BECAUSE HE		BECAU E HE	BECAUSE HE
KNEW THIS		KNEW THIS	KNEW THIS
PREJUDICE		PREJUDICE	PREJUDICE
EXISTED. [space]		EXISTED	EXISTED
NOW SIR WE		NOW, SIR, WE	NOW, SIR, WE
KNOW ALL		COMMAND ALL	COMMAND ALL
POLITICAL		POLITICAL	POLITICAL
POWER		POWER,	POWER,
BECAUSE THIS		BECAUSE THIS	BECAUSE THIS
CHURCH IS A		CHURCH IS A	C¥HURCH IS A
THEOCRACY		THEOCRACY,	THEOCRACY,
IT IS		AND IT IS	AND IT IS
SHOWN BY THE		SHOWN BY THE	SHOWN BY THE
TESTIMONY IT		TESTIMONY. IT	TESTIMONY. IT
IS SHOWN THAT		IS SHOWN THAT	IS SHOWN THAT
POLITICAL		A POLITICAL	A POLITICAL

ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION,	ORGANIZATION,
$\{\ldots\}^{i}$ THAT	THAT A	THAT A
MILITIA	MILITARY	MILITARY
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION,	ORGANIZATION,
WAS A MERE	WAS A MERE	WAS A MERE
APPENDAGE	APPEARANCE	APPEARANCE;
PART	—A PART	—IT IS A PART
AND PARCEL OF	AND PARCEL OF	AND PARCEL OF
CHURCH	THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION;	ORGANIZATION;
IT IS TRUE	AND IT IS TRUE,	AND IT IS TRUE,
ASISHALL	AS I SHALL	AS I SAHALL S
SHOW YOU	S HOW,	HOW,
HEREAFTER	THAT	THAT
[space] IT	IT	IT
EXISTED UNDER	EXISTED UNDER	EXISTED UNDER
FORMS OF LAW	FORMS OF LAW,	FORMS OF LAW,
IN THE LAW	AS PASSED IN	AS PASSED IN
OF THE STATE[?]	THIS	THIS
AND SOCIETY	TERRITORY,	TERRITORY,
AS IT THEN	WHEN THE LAW	WHEN THE LAW
EXISTED	AND THE LAW	AND THE LAW
	ADMINISTRA	ADMINISTRATIO
	IONS AND THE	NS AND THE
WHOLE CIVIL	WHOLE CIVIL	WHOLE CIVIL
MILITARY	AND MILITARY	AND MILITARY
POWER OF THE	POWER OF THE	POWER OF THE
GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT
WAS IN {THE} ⁱ	WAS IN THE	WAS IN THE
HANDS OF THE	HANDS OF THE	HANDS OF THE
LEADERS {OF} ⁱ	LEADERS OF	LEADERS OF
THIS MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH.	HCHUTRCH.	HCHUTRCH.
THEREFORE	THEREFORE	THEREFORE
THERE BEING	THERE BEING	THERE BEING
NO OTHERS	NO OTHERW	NO OTHER W S
EXCEPT THAT	EXCEPT THAT	EXCEPT THAT
POPULATION IN	POP,ULATION IN	POP , ULATION IN
THE	THIS	THIS
TERRITORY	TERRITORY,	TERRITORY,
THEY MUST	THEY MUST	THEY MUST
NECESSARILY	NECESSARILY	NECESSARILY
SELECT THEIR	SELECT THEIR	SELECT THEIR
OWN	OWN	OWN

PS

RT

BT

D	C
ĸ	Э

		[]
LEGISLATORS	SOLDIERS—	SOLDIERS—
THEIR OWN	THEIR	THEIR
EXECUTIVE	EXECUTIVE	EXECUTIVE
OFFICERS AND	OFFICERS, AND	OFFICERS, AND
CREATE	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
COURT THEY	RECORD THEY	RECORD THEY
DID IT THEN.	DID DO SO. THIS.	DID DO SO. THIS.
I SHALL CALL	I SHALL CALL	I SHALL CALL
	THE	THE
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN 'S	GENTLEMAHN 'S
ATTENTION TO	ATTENTION TO	ATTENTION TO
THAT SUBJECT	THAT SUBJECT	THAT SUBJECT
OF THE	OF A	OF THE
TERRITORY. I	TERRITORY. I	TERRITORY. I
READ	NOW READ	NOW READ
FROM THE 29	FROM THE 29TH	FROM THE 29TH
SECTION OF THE	SECTION OF THE	SECTION OF THE
ACT OF THE	ACT OF THE	ACT OF THE
UTAH	UTAH	UTAH
LEGISLATURE	LEGISLATURE,	LEGISLATURE,
ENTITLED AN	ENTITLED " AN	ENTITLED " AN
ACT	ACT IN	ACT IN
RELATION TO	RELATION TO	RELATION TO
JUDICIARY	THE JUDICIARY	THE JUDICIARY
THE	AND THE	AND THE
SEVERAL	SEVERAL	SE C VERAL
PROBATE	PROBATE	PROBATE
COURTS IN	COURTS IN	COURTS IN
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
RESPECTIVE	RESPECTIVE	RESPECTIVE
COUNTIES	COUNT IE S	COUNTIES
		COUNTIES
HAVE	HAVING	HAVING
POWER	CRIMINAL	CRIMINAL
EXAMINATION	JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION
AS WELL AS	AS WELL AS	AS WELL AS
CHANCERY AS IN	CIVIL,, AS IN	CIVIL, , AS IN
COMMON LAW	COMMON LAW	COMMON LAW
ETC. BE ACTIVE	ETC.,"	AT ETFCF" ETC.,
IN ALL	IN ALL	(READS)" IN ALL
RESPECTS AS	RESPECTS THE	RESPECTS THE
REGARDS[?]	SAME POWER AS	SAME POWER AS
PRACTICE IN	PRACTICED IN	IS PRACTICED IN

NO	10		
DISTRICT		THE DISTRICT	THE DISTRICT
COURT NOW		C URTS. NOW,	C URTS. NOW,
THEN SIR THIS		THEN, SIR, THIS	THEN, SIR, THIS
ACT WAS		ACT WAS	ACT WAS
PASSED [3]557 IN		PASSED IN	PASSED IN
1852 BY THE		1852, BY A	I852, BY A
DOMINANT		DOMINANT	DOMINANT
PARTY [space]		PARTY.	PARTY.
THIS		THIS	THIS
THEOCRACY		THEOCRACY	THEOCRACY
GAVE TO		GAVE TO THE	GAVE TO THE
PROBATE		PROBATE	PROBATE
COURTS OF		COURTS OF THE	COURTS OF THE
		SEVERAL	SEVERAL
COUNTY		COUNTIES	COUNTIES
CONCURRENT		CONCURRENT	CONCURRENT
JURISDICTION		JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION
WITH THE		WITH THE	WITH THE
DISTRICT		DISTRICT	DISTRICT
COURTS OF THE		COURTS OF THE	COURTS OF THE
UNITED STATES		UNITED STATES,	UNITED STATES,
WITH THE		WITH THE	WITH THE
UNITED STATES		NATION	NATION
WHICH IS NOW		WHICH IS NOW	WHICH IS NOW
TRYING THIS		TRYING THIS	TRYING THIS
CASE.		CASE.	CASE. NOW MO
NOT ONLY		NOW ONLY	NOT ONLY
THAT BUT IN		THAT BUT IN	THAT BUT IN
THE SAME YEAR		THE SAME YEAR	THE SAME YEAR
THEY PASSED A		THEY PASSED A	THEY PASSED A
LAW CREATING		LAW CREATING	LAW CREATING
THE OFFICE OF		THE OFFICE OF	THE OFFICE OF
TERRITORIAL		TERRITORIAL	TERRITORIA N L
MARSHAL AND		MARSHALL AND	MARSHAL L AND
		PRESCRIBING	PRESCRIBING
THE DUTIES OF		THE DUTIES OF	THE DUTIES OF
THAT		THE MARSHALL	THE MARSHAL L
TERRITORIAL		WHICH	WHICH
MARSHAL WAS		WERE	WERE
PERFORM		TO REFOR M	TO REFOR M
THE EXECUTIVE		THE EXECUTIVE	THE EXECUTIVE
FUNCTIONS		^[5] FUNCTIONS	^[5] FUNCTIONS

PS

RT

^{557.} The verso of page 3 contains doodling without any meaningful content.

_	-
D	C
N	Э

OF ALL COURTS	OF ALL COURTS,	OF ALL COURTS,
IN ALL	IN ALL	IN ALL
MATTERS	MAT ERS	MATTERS
ARISING UNDER	ARISING UNDER	ARISING UNDER
THE LAWS OF	THE LAWS OF	THE LAWS OF
TERRITORY.	THE TERRITORY.	THE TERRITORY.
NOT ONLY THAT	NOT ONLY THAT	NOT ONLY THAT
BUT THEY	BUT THEY	BUT THEY
APPOINTED	P APPOINTED	P APPOINTED
CREATED	AND CREATED	AND CREATED
OFFICE OF	THE OFFICE OOF	THE OFFICE OF
ATTORNEY	ATTORNEY	ATTORNEY
GENERAL ⁵⁵⁸ AND	GENERAL; AND	GENERAL; AND
INOW	I WILL NOW	I WILL NOW
READ FROM	READ FRO M	READ FRO M
THE FOURTH	THE FOURTH OF	THE FOURTH OF
SECTION OF THE	AN	AN
ACT	ACT ENTITLED,	ACT ENTITLED,
	"AN ACT IN	"AN ACT IN
RELATION TO	RELATION SD TO	RELATION D S TO
MARSHAL AND	MARSHALS AND	MARSHALS AND
ATTORNEYS	ATTORNEYS	ATTORNEYS"
IT SHALL BE	IT SHALL BE	IT SHALL BE
THE DUTY OF	THE DUTY OF	THE DUTY OF
THE ATTORNEY	THE ATTORNEY	THE ATTORNEY
GENERAL ⁵⁵⁹ TO	GENERAL TO	GENERAL TO
ATTEND ALL	ATTEND TO ALL	ATTEND TO ALL
LEGAL	LEGAL	LEGAL
BUSINESS ON	BUSINESS IN	BUSINESS IN
THE PART OF	THE PART OF	THE PART OF
THE TERRITORY	THE TERRITORY	THE TERRITORY
BEFORE THE	BEFORE THE	BEFORE THE
COURT. AND	COURT, TO	COURT, TO
PROSECUTE	PROSECUTE	PROSECUTE
INDIVIDUALS	INDIVIDUALS	INDIVIDUALS
ACCUSED OF	ACCUSED OF	ACCUSED OF
CRIME IN THE	CRIME, IN THE	CRIME, IN THE
JUDICIAL	JUDICIAL	JUDICIAL
IN	DISTRICT IN	DISTRICT IN
WHICH HE	WHICH HE	WHICH HE
KEEPS HIS	KEEPS HIS	KEEPS HIS

^{558.} Word apparently added later. 559. Word apparently added later.

OFFICE IN	OFFI	CE, IN ALL	OFFICE, IN ALL
CASES ARISING		ES ARISING	CASES ARISING
UNDER HE		ER HE	UNDER THE
LAWS OF UTAH		S OF UTAH	LAWS OF UTAH
TERRITORY		RITORY;	TERRITORY;
AND SUCH		SUCH	AND SUCH
OTHER DUTIES		ER DUTIES	OTHER DUTIES
PERTAIN		PPERTAIN	AS APPE A RTAIN
TO HIS OFFICE		IS OFFICE."	TO HIS OFFICE."
[space] NOT ONLY		ONLY	NOT ONLY
THAT	THA		THAT,
GENTLEMEN OF		TLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY BUT		JURY, BUT	THE JURY, BUT
THEY PASSED		Y PASSED	TH-EY PASSED
ANOTHER LAW		THER LAW,	ANOTHER LAW,
AND THAT IS AN		THAT IS AN	AND THAT IS AN
ACT RELATING		RELATING	ACT RELATING
	ТОТ		TO THE
MODE OF	MOE	EMODE OF	MODE OF
	CRIN	/INAL	CRIMINAL
PROCEDURE	PRO	CEEDURE IN	PROCEEDURE IN
CRIMINAL	CRIN	/INAL	CRIMINAL
CASES BY	CAS	ES, BY THE	CASES, BY THE
17		ENTEENTH	SEVENTEENTHT
SECTION OF	SECT	TION OF	H SECTION OF
THAT ACT	THA	Т АСТ,	THAT ACT,
WHICH WAS	WHI	CH WAS	WHICH WAS
ALSO PASSED IN	ALSO	O PASSED IN	ALSO PASSED IN
1853 WHEN	1853,	"WHEN	1853, "WHEN
NECESSARY	NEC	ESSARY	HNECESSARY
THE COURT	THE	COURT	THE COURT
SHALL ISSUE AN	SHA	LL ISSUE AN	SHALL ISSUE AN
ORDER	ORD	ER	ORDER
REQUIRING	REQ	UIRING	REQUIRING
	REQ	UIRING	REQUIRING THE
	ТО		TO THE
			MARSHALL OR
OFFICER SHOULD	OFFI		OTHER OFFICER
SUMMON		UMMON	TO SUMMON
15 JD/JUDICIAL[?]	FIFT		FIFTEEN
$\{*\}^{i}$		PETENT	COMPETENT
MEN	MEN	*	MEN,
RESIDENTS OF		DENTS OF	RESIDENTS OF
THE COUNTY	THE	COUNTY	THE COU H NTY,

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
FOR GRAND		FOR A GRAND	FOR A GRAND
JURY WHO		JURY, WHO	JURY, WHO
SHALL BE		SHALL BE	SHALL BE
SWORN TO		SWORN TO	SWORN TO
ENQUIRE		ENQUIRE	ENQUIRE
FAITHFULLY		FAITHFULLY	FAITHFULLY
INTO OFFENCES		INTO OFFENCES	INTO OFFENCES
AGAINST		AGAINST THE	AGINST THE
		TERRITORY,	TERRITORY,
		AND THE	AND THE
DISTRICT		DISTRICT	DISTRICT
ATTORNEYS		ATTORNEY	ATTORNEYS
WHO SHALL BE		SHALL BE THE	SHALL BE THE
PROSECUTOR.		PROSECUTORS.	PROSECUTORS."
9 TH		THE NINTH	THE NINTH
SECTION		SECTION	SECTION
PROVIDES IN		PROVIDES IN	PROVIDES IN
JURY CASES		JURY CASES	JURY CASES;
STOPPED			
HIMSELF HERE			
DID NOT			
PROCEED			
FURTHER.			
RESTED HERE 3			
MINUTES. THERE			
IS ANOTHER/NO		THERE	THERE
OTHER[?]		IS NO	IS NO
PROVISION OF		PROVISION IN	PROVISION IN
THIS SECTION —		THIS SECTION	THIS SECTION
/ON COURT[?]		[space]	[space]
LT/LD[?] MAY I[?]			
FOLLOW ON IT		WILLOU	WILLOU
WHICH PROVIDES FOR		WHICH DROVIDES FOR	WHICH DROVIDES FOR
PROVIDES FOR		PROVIDES FOR THE	PROVIDES FOR THE
EMPANELING OF		EMPANELLING	ENMPANELLING
PETIT		OF PETIT	OF PETIT
JURY IN JURY		JURORS IN JURY	JURORS IN JURY
CASES		CASES THE	CASES BUT THE
COURT		COURT	COURT SHALL
SHALL ISSUE		SHALL ISSUE AN	ISSUE AN
ORDER FOR		ORDER FOR	ORDER FOR
THAT PURPOSE.		THAT PURPOSE.	THAT PURPOSE.
JUDICIOUS[?]		GENTLEMEN,	GENTLEMEN,

RS	PS	RT	BT
MEN I WAS		I WAS	I WAS
RIGHT IT WAS		RIGHT, IT WAS	RIGHT, IT WAS
THE 9 TH		THE NINTH	THE NINTH
SECTION [space]		SECTION,	SECTION,
		(COUNSEL	(COUNSEL
CONTINUED		CONTINUED TO	CONTINUED TO
READING		READ THE	READ THE
SECTION NOW		SECTION) FNOW ,	SECTION) I NOW,
THEN WHAT DO		THEN, WHAT DO	THEN, WHAT DO
WE SEE HERE		WE SEE HERE?	WE SEE HERE?
THAT LAW MAY		THAT LAW, MAY	THAT LAW, MAY
IT PLEASE YOUR		IT PLEASE YOUR	IT PLEASE YOUR
HONOR AND		HONOR, AND	HONOR, AND
GENTLEMEN OF		GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY WAS		THE JURY, WAS	THE JURY, WAS
IN FULL FORCE		IN FULL FORCE	IN FULL FORCE
ALL OF		AND ALL OF	AND ALL OF
THESE LAWS TO		THESE LAWS TO	THESE LAWS TO
WHICH I HAVE		WHICH I HAVE	WHICH I HA C VE
REFERRED		REFERRED	REFERRED
←CONTINUED IN		CONTINUED IN	CONTINUED IN
FORCE≥ UNTIL		FORCE TILL	FORCE TILL
THE PASSAGE		THE PASSAGE	THE PASSAGE
OF POLAND		OF THE POLAND	OF THE POLAND
BILL WHICH		BILL WHICH	BILL WHICH
REPEALED		REPEALED THE	REPEALED THE
MOST OF		MOSOT OF	MOS E T OF
THEM		THEM AND	THEM AND
ADOPTED		ADOPTED A	ADOPTED A
DIFFERENT		DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT
SYSTEM		SYSTEM OF	SYSTEM OF
JURISDICTION IN		JURISDICTION IN	JURISDICTION IN
CRIMINAL		CRIMINAL	CRIMINAL
CASES		CASES. THE	CASES. THE
PROBATE		PROBATE	PROBATE
COURT		COURT	COURT
CONTINUED IN		CONTINUED IN	CONTINUED IN
THIS		THIS	TH E IS
TERRITORY		TERRITORY	TERRITORY
UNDER THAT		UNDER ^[6] THAT	UNDER ^[6] THAT
LAW		LAW, AND	LAW, AND
CONTINUED TO		CONTINUED TO	CONTINUED TO
EXERCISE		EXERCISE	EXERCISE
JURISDICTION		JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION

	-	٠
ĸ	1	Ś
		,

GIVEN TO THEM.	GIVEN TO THEM.	GIVEN TO THEM .
UNTIL THE	UNTIL THE	, UNTIL THE
DECISION OF	DECISION OF	DECISION OF
THE CASE OF	THE CASE OF	THE CASE OF
HORNBUCKLE	HORNBUCKLE	HORNBUCKLE
AGAINST TUNE	AGAINST TANE,	AGAINST TANE,
WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS
DECIDED	DECIDED IN THE	DECIDED IN THE
SUPREME	SUPREME	ZSUPREME
COURT OF THE	COURT OF THE	COURT OF THE
UNITED STATES	UNITED STATES	UNITED STATES
SOME TIME	SOME TIME	SOME TIME
DURING LAST	DURING LAST	DURING LAST
YEAR. IT WAS	YEAR. IT WAS	YEAR. IT WAS
CRONAN VS.	CRONAN VS.	CRONAN VS.
PIERCE	PIERCE AND	PIERCE AND
MAG/MOIGE[?] I	MEIGE. I	MEIG E . I
REPRESENTED	REPRESENTED	REPRESENTED
ONE PARTY AND	ONE PARTY AND	ONE PARTY AND
BROTHER HOGE	BROTHER HOGE	BROTHER HOGE
THE OTHER.	THE OTHER	THE OTHER
FROM THE	SIDE. FROM THE	SIDE. FROM THE
TIME {OF THE} ⁱ	TIME OF THE	TIME OF THE
PASSAGE OF	PASSAGE OF	PASSAGE OF
THAT ACT UP TO	THAT ACT UP TO	THAT ACT UP TO
PRESENT	THE PRESENT	THE PRESENT
TIME THERE IS	TIME THERE IS	TIME THERE IS
ANOTHER/NO	NO	NO
OTHER[?]		
PROVISION OF	PROVISION OF	PROVISION OF
LAW	LAW WHICH	ALAW WHICH
PROVIDES	PROVIDES THAT	PROVIDES THAT
PROBATE	PROBATE	PROBATE
COURTS SHALL	COURTS SHALL	COURTS SHALL
BE ELECTED	BE ELECTD.	BE ELECT ED . IN
EACH COUNTY	EACH COUNTY	EACH COUNTY
IN THIS	IN THIS	IN THIS
TERRITORY AND	TERRITORY	TERRITORY
WE FIND UNDER	WE FIND UNDER	WE FIND UNDER
A SYSTEM	A SYSTEM	A SYSTEM
DEVISED BY	DEVISED UN	DEVISED UN
THIS	DER THIS	DER THIS
THEOCRACY	THEOCRACY	THEOCRACY
FOR	FOR THE	FOR THE

PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF
TAKING	TAKING	TAKING
CONTROL	CONTROL,	CONTROL,
TAKING OVER	TAKING FROM	TAKING FROM
GENERAL ⁵⁶⁰	THE GENERLA	THE GENERLAL
GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT
JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION
AND CONTROL	AND CONTROL	AND CONTROL
OF CRIMINAL	OF CRIMINAL	OF CRIMINAL
CASES UNDER	CASES UNDER	CASES UNDER
LAWS OF	THE LAWS OF	THE LAWS OF
TERRITORY	THE TERRITORY.	THE TERRITORY.
WE FIND THEY	WE FIND THEY	WE FIND THEY
HAD A	HAD A	HAD A
PERFECT	PERFE T CT	PERFE T CT
MACHINE THE	MACHINE THE	MACHINE, THE
PROBATE	PROBATE	PROBATE
COURT	COURTS	COURTS
HAVING	HAVING	HAVING
CONCURRENT	CONCURRENT	CONCURRENT
JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION
WITH THIS	WITH THIS	WITH THIS
COURT THEY	COURT. THEY	COURT. THEY
HAVE AN	HAVE AN	HA D VE AN
ATTORNEY	ATTORNEY	ATTORNEY
GENERAL [4]561	GENERAL	GENERAL
WHOSE DUTY IT	WHOS DUTY IT	WHOSE DUTY IT
WAS TO	WAS TO	WAS TO
PROSECUTE ALL	PROSECUTE ALL	PROSECUTE ALL
CRIME	CRIMINALS.	CRIMINALS.
THEY HAVE A	THEY HAD A	THEY D HAD A
TERRITORIAL	TERRITORIAL	TERRITORIAL
MARSHAL	MARSHALL	MARSHALL
WHOSE DUTY IT	WHOSE DUTY IT	WHOSE DUTY IT
WAS TO	WAS TO	WAS WAS TO
SELECT THE	SELECT THE	SELECT THE
JURY THAT	JURY TO THAT	JURY TUX- THAT
ARE TO TRY	ARE TO TRY	ARE TO TRY
CRIMINALS	CRIMINAL	CRIMINAL
IN THESE	CASES IN THESE	CASES IN THESE
COURTS AND	COURTS AND	COURTS AND

^{560.} Word possibly added later.

PS

RT

^{561.} The verso of the page contains doodling in ink with no meaningful content.

		1
THAT OFFICER	THAT OFFICER	THAT OFFICER
WAS NOT	WAS NOU	WAS NOT NOU
BOUND BY THE	BOUND BY THE	BOUND BY THE
SAME SYSTEM	SAME SYSTEM	SAME SYSTEM
BY WHICH YOU	BY WHICH YOU	BY WHICH YOU
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
BROUGHT	BROUGHTTOGE	BROUGHT
TOGETHER	THER	TOGETHER
TO BE	TO BE	OGETHER TO BE
DRAWN FROM	DRAWN FROM	DRAWN FROM
THE BOX UNDER	THE BOX UNDER	THE BOX UNDER
THE SYSTEM OF	THE SYSTEM OF	THE SYSTEM OF
PRACTICE	THE UNITED	THE UNITED
UNDER LAWS	SATES LAWS	STATES LAWS
WHICH	AS WHICH	AS WHICH
THEY CREATED	THEYCREATED	THEYCREATED
IT GAVE HIM	IT GAVE HIM	IT GAVE HIM
POWER TAKE	POWER TO TAKE	POWER TO TAKE
OPEN	AN OPEN	AN OPEN
VENIRE AND	VENIRE AND	VENIRE AND
SELECT HIS	SELECT HIS	SELECT HIS
OWN JURYMEN.	OWN JURYMEN.	OWN JURYMEN.
THESE OFFICERS	THESE OFFICERS	THESE OFFICERS
AT THE TIME	AT THE TIME	AT THE TIME
THAT THIS	THAT THIS	THAT THIS
MASSACRE	MASSACRE	MASSACRE
OCCURRED	OCCURRED	OCCURRED
EXISTED THEY	EXISTED. THEY	EXISTED. THEY
HAVE EXISTED	HAVE EXISTED	HAVE EXISTED
IN THIS	IN THIS	IN THIS
TERRITORY	TERRITORY	TERRITORY
FROM THE TIME	FROM THE DAY	FROM THE DAY
OF ITS	OF ITS	OF ITS
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATI ON ,
FROM THE TIME	FROM THE TIME	FROM THE TIME
OF THE PASSAGE	OF THE PASSA	OF THE PASSA
OF THESE	GE OF THESE	GE OF THESE
LAWS UP TO THE	LAWS TO THE	LAWS TO THE
DATE OF	DAY OF THE	DAY OF THE
DECISION	DECISION	DECISION
{I HAVE	WHICH I HAVE	WHICH I HAVE
REFERRED TO ⁱ	REFERRED TO,	REFERRED TO,
,	AND THE	AND THE
PASSAGE OF	PASSAGE OF	PA W SSAGE OF

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
POLAND		THE POLAND	THE POLAND
BILL. HOW WAS		BILL. HOW IS	BILL. HOW IS
IT WITH SUCH		IT? IF SUCH	IT, IF SUCH
FACILITIES OF		FACILITIES OF	FACILITIES OF
THE ⁵⁶²		THE COURTS	THE COURTS
		AND	AND
EXECUTION OF		EXECUTIVES OF	EXECUTIVES OF
THE LAW		THE LAW	THE LAW
COURTS		COURTS	COURTS
PERFORMING		PERFORMING	PERFORMING
CRIMINAL		CRIMINAL	CRIMINAL
JURISDICTION IN		JURISDICTION IN	JURISDICTION IN
EVERY		EVERY	EVERY
COUNTRY		COUNTRY THAT	COUNT R Y THAT
WITH OFFICERS		OFFICERS	WITH OFFICERS
AND A		OF THE	OF THE AND A
GRAND JURY		GRAND JURY	GRAND JURY
WITH AMPLE		WITH AMPLE	WITH AMPLE
POWER		POWER — THAT	POWER, —THAT
THIS CRIME		THIS CRIME	THIS CRIME
SHOULD SLEEP		SHOULD KEEP	SHOULD KEEP
FOR 18		FOR EIGHTEEN	FOR EIGHTEEN
YEARS		YEARS	YEARS
WITHOUT		WITHOUT	WITHOUT
INVESTIGATION		INVESTIGATION.	INVESTIGATION.
[space] IT IS BY		IT IS BY	IT IS BY
REASON		REASON THAT	REASON THAT
JUSTICE HAS		JUSTICE HAS	JUSTICE HAS
BEEN ALLOWED		BEEN ALLOWED	BEEN ALLOWED
TO SLUMBER		TO SLUMBER	TO SLUMBER
THAT IT HAS		THAT IT HAS	THAT IT HAS
BEEN MADE		BEEN MADE	BEEN MADE
NECESSARY FOR		NECESSARY FOR	NECESSARY FOR
THE DISTRICT		THE DISTRICT	THE DISTRICT
ATTORNEY TO		ATTORNEY TO	ATTORNEY TO
COME INTO		COME INTO	COME INTO
THIS		THSI ^[7]	THIS THSI ^[7]
COURT AND		COURT AND	COURT AND
INTERFERE IN		INTERFERE IN	INTERFERE IN
THIS		ITS	ITS
PROSECUTION		PROSECUTION.	PROSECUTION.
[<i>space</i>] IF THESE		IF THESE	IF THESE

^{562.} Word possibly crossed out.

D	C
Γ	Э

MEN HAD DONE		HAD DONE	MEN HAD DONE
THEIR DUTY IF		R DUTY—IF	THEIR DUTY—IF
THESE MEN HAD		E MEN HAD	THESE MEN HAD
EXECUTED THE		CUTED THE	EXE F CUTED THE
LAWS IF		/S—IF	LA S WS—IF
THESE MEN HAD	THES	E MEN HAD	THESE MEN HAD
NOT THROWN	NOT	ΓHROWN	NOT THROWN
BARRIERS IN	BARR	LIERS IN	BARRIERS IN
THE WAY OF	THE	WAY OF	THE WAY OF
THIS	THIS		THIS
EXECUTION	EXEC	UTIVE,	EXECUTIVE,
THEN IT WOULD	THEN	IT WOULD	THEN IT WOULD
NOT HAVE	NOT	HAVE	NOT HAVE
BECOME	BE E C	OME THE	BEEN THE
DUTY OF MY	DUTY	Y OF MY	DUTY OF MY
FRIEND MR.	FRIEM	ND, MR.	FRIEND, MR.
CAREY	CARE	THE THE	CAREY, THE
UNITED STATES	UNIT	ED STATES	UNITED STATES
ATTORNEY ≤ AND	ATTC	RNEY, AND	ATTORNEY, AND
IAS	I ,AS	,	I ,AS
ASSISTANT> ⁵⁶³		STANT,	ASSISTANT,
TO APPEAR		PPEAR	TO APPEAR
BEFORE YOU ON	BEFO	RE YOU ON	BEFORE YOU ON
THIS OCCASION	THIS	OCCASIN.	THIS OCCASI ON .
IS THERE	IS TH		IS THERE
ANYTHING IN	ANYT	THING	ANYTHING
ТНАТ	THAT	CAN BE	THAT CAN BE
	CITEI		CITED BY
WHICH IS		ISEL FOR A	COUNSEL FOR A
JUST GROUND		GROUND	JUST GROUND
COMPLAINT {?} ⁱ		OMPLAINT?	OF COMPLAINT?
OF THE			
GENTLEMAN DID			
COMPLAIN HERE			
HORRID[?]			
PROSECUTION			
HERE <i>HORRID</i> [?]			
PEOPLE OF			
UNITED STATES			
\leftarrow WHAT IS {THE} ⁱ			
GROUND OF THE			
$\{\text{COMPLAINT}\}^{i} \ge$			
{COMPLAIN1} ≠			

^{563.} Insertion apparently added later.

SIMPLY THAT	SIMPLY THAT	SIMPLY THAT
JUSTICE HAS	JUSTICE HAS	JUSTICE HAS
BEEN DELAYED	BEEN DELAID	BEEN DELAID
BY THE	BY THE	BY THE
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
AS {WE} ⁱ	AS WE-WILL	AS WE WILL
	SHOW WE	SHOW WE
SHALL SHOW	SHALL SHOW,	SHALL SHOW,
WHO IS	WHO IS	WHO IS
RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE
AND FOR THE	AND FOR THE	AND FOR THE
BLOOD SPILLED	BLOOD SPILLED	BLOOD SPILLED
AT	AT THE	AT THE
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNT AI N
MEADOWS [space]	MEADOWS.	MEADOWS.
IT IS SIMPLY	IT IS SIMPLY	IT IS SIMPLY
BECAUSE THE	BECAUSE THE	BECAUSE THE
MORMONS THIS	MORMONS, THIS	MORMONS, THIS
THEOCRACY	THEOCRACY,	THEOCRACY,
WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
HAD ALL	HAD ALL THE	HAD ALL THE
FACILITIES IN	FACILITIE IN	FACILIT IE S IN
THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
HANDS TO DO	HANDS TO DO	HANDS TO DO
IT WOULD NOT	IT, WOULD NOT	IT, WOULD NOT
PUNISH	PUNISH	PUNISH
CERTAIN	CERTAIN	CERTAIN
CRIMINALS OR	CRIMINALS, OR	CRIMINALS, OR
THE	THE	THE
PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS	PERPE R TRATOR
OF CERTAIN	OF CERTAIN	S OF CERTAIN
CRIMES	CRIMES,	CRIMES,
AMONGST	AMONGST	AMO U NGST
WHICH IS THIS	WHICH IS THIS,	WHICH IS THIS,
MOST HORRIBLE	MOST HORRIBLE	MOST HORRIBLE
OF ALL CRIMES	OF ALL CRIMES,	OF ALL CRIMES,
MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS [space]	MEADOW'S	MEADOW'S
IT	MASSACRE. IT	MASSACRE. IT
BECAME	BECAME	BECAME
NECESSARY FOR	NECESSARY FOR	NECESSARY FOR
UNITED	THE UNITED	THE UNITED
STATES TO	STATES TO	STATES TO
ABOLISH THAT	ABOLISH THAT	ABOLISH THAT

PS

RT

JURISDICTION	J	JURISDICION	JURISDIC TIO N
AND PLACE IT IN	1	AND PLACE IT IN	AND PLACE IT IN
OTHER HANDS.	(OTHER HANDS,.	OTHER HANDS,.
UNTIL THE	τ	UNTIL THE	UNTIL THE
PASSAGE OF	I	PASSAGE OF	PASSAGE OF
THESE LAWS		THESE LAWS	THESE LAWS
THAT I HAVE		THAT I HAVE	THAT I HAVE
SPOKEN OF	S	SPOKEN OF—	SPOKEN OF—
UNTIL THE		TILL THE	TILL THE
PASSAGE OF	I	PASSAGE OF	PASSAGE OF
THE POLAND		THE POLAND	THE POLAND
BILL THE	I	BILL; THE	BILL, THE
UNITED STATES	Ţ	UNITED STATES	UNITED STATES
COULD NOT	(COULD NOT	COULD NOT
MOVE IN THIS	ſ	MOVE IN THIS	MOVE IN THIS
MATTER	I	MATTER .	MATTER.
THEIR			THESE
OFFICERS			OFFICERS
	-	THERIE OFFICE	THERIE OFFICE
	(OCCICERS,	OCCICERS ,
THEIR		THEIR	THEIR
PROSECUTING	I	PROSECUTING	PROSECUTIJNG
OFFICER HAD	(OFFICER, DID	OFFICER, DID
NOT ANY	1	NOT GET	NOT GET
JURISDICTION	J	JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION
OVER	(OVER THESE	OVER THESE
	Ι	MATTERS UNTIL	MATTERS UNTIL
		THE PASSAGE	THE PASSAGE
	(OF THE BILL	OF THE BILL
	I	REFERRED TO,	REFERRED TO,
BUT THEN		BUT THEN	BUT TWHEN
WHEN THEY		WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
HAD SEEN THIS		HAD SEEN THIS	HAVE SEEN THIS
WHEN IT WAS		—WHEN IT WAS	—WHEN IT WAS
MADE		MADE	MADE
MANIFEST NOT	1	MANIFEST, NOT	MANIFEST, NOT
ONLY THIS		ONLY THIS	ONLY THIS THIS
CRIME WAS		CRIME WAS	THE CRIME WAS
NOT PUNISHED		NOT PUNISHED	NOT PUNISHED
BY THE		BY THE	BY THE
PERSONS WHO		PERSONS WHO	PERSONS WHO
HAD THE CIVIL		HAD CIVIL	HAD CIVIL
AUTHORITY		AUTHORITY, ON	AUTHORITY, ON
	- -	THE	OF THE

PS

RT

BT

	10		51
POLITICAL		POLITICAL	POLITICAL
OFFICERS OF THE		FORCES OF THE	FORCES OF THE
TERRITORY IN		TERRITORY IN	TERRITORY IN
THEIR		THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
HANDS {AND} ⁱ		HANDS, AND	HANDS, AND
THESE LAWS		THESE LAWS	THESE LAWS
WERE PASSED		WERE PASSED	WERE PASSED
FOR THEIR		FOR THEIR	FOR THEIR
PURPOSE IT		PU POSE, IT	PU R POSE, IT
BECAME		BECAME	BECAME
NECESSARY FOR		NECESSARY FOR	NECESSARY FOR
		THE	THE
GOVERNMENT		GOVERNMENT,	GOVERNMENT,
WHOSE DUTY IT		WHOS DUTY IT	WHOSE DUTY IT
IS TO SEE THEM		IS TO SEE THEM	IS TO SEE THEM
GET UP EVEN		CARRED OUT,	CARRIED OUT,
IN THIS LATE		IN THIS LATE	IN THIS LATE
DAY AND		DAY, AND	DAY, AND
REPEAL THESE		REPEAL THESE	REPEAL THESE
ACTS		FIRST ACTS I	FIRST ACTS I
		HAVE	HAVE
		REFERRED TO.	REFERRED TO.
THEY		THEY	THEY
ABOLISHED		ABOLIWHED	ABOLI ₩S HED
OFFICE OF		THE OFFICE OF	THE OFFICE OF
		THE	
TERRITORIAL		TERRITORIAL	TERRITORIAL
^{[5]564} OF			
MARSHAL.		MARSHAL WE	MARSHAL. WE
THEY		THEY	THEY
OVERDONE[?]		OVERDID THE	OVERDID THE
JURISDICTION		JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION
OF THESE		THIS PART OF	IN THIS PART OF
PROBATE		THE EXECUTIVE	THE EXECUTIVE
COURTS [space]		AND THEY	AND THEY
THESE FAILED		HAVE FAILED	HAVE FAILED
FOR 18 YEARS		FOR 18 YEARS	FOR I8 YEARS
TO DO ITS		TO DO THEIR	TO DO THEIR
DUTY THEY		DUTY. THEY	DUTY. THEY
ADOPTED		ADOPTED	ADOPTED
ANOTHER		ANOTHER	ANOTHER
SYSTEM AS		SYSTEM, AS	SYSTEM, AS

PS

RT

^{564.} At the top of the page in ink longhand: **BASKINS ARGUMENT**.

SOON AS THAT	SOON AS THAT	SOON AS THAT
CHANGED.	CHANGE.	CHANGE.
WHAT IS THE	WHAT IS THE	WHAT IS THE
RESULT WE	RESULT? ^[8] WE	RESULT? ^[8] WE
NOW HAVE	HAVE NOW	HAVE NOW
UNDER	UNDER	UHNDER
INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATION
THAT WHICH	THAT WHICH	THAT S WHICH
SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE
BEEN	BEEN	BEEN
INVESTIGATED	INVESTIGATED	INVESTIGATED
18 YEARS AGO	18 YEARS AGO,	I8 YEARS AGO,
AND THE FACT	AND THE FACT	AND THE FACT
THAT IT WAS	THAT IT WAS	THAT IT WAS
NOT SO	NOT SO	NOT SO
INVESTIGATED	INVESTIGATED,	INVESTIGATE D ,
IS A STIGMA	IS A STIGMA	IS A STIGMA
UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH THIS	CHURCH—THIS	CHURCH—THIS
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
THEOCRACY	THEOCRACY,	THEOCRACY,
AND THIS	AND THIS	AND THIS
TERRITORY.	TERRITORY.	TERRITORY.
THAT IS THE	THAT IS THE	THAT IS THE
REASON WHY	REASON WHY	REASON WHY
WE APPEAR	WE APPEAR	WE APPEAR
HERE. IF	HERE NOW, IF	HERE NOW. IF
THESE OFFICERS	THESE OFFICERS	THESE OFFICERS
HAD DONE	HAD DONE	HAD DONE
THEIR DUTY	THEIR DUTY,	THEIR DUTY,
	AND	AND
INVESTIGATED	INVESTIGATED	INVESTIGATED
THIS CRIME	THIS CRIME	THIS CRIME
WHEN IT WAS	WHEN IT W S	WHEN IT WQAS
FRESH THERE	FRESH, THERE	FRESH, THERE
WOULD HAVE	WO U LD HAVE	WO U LD HAVE
BEEN NO	BEEN NO	BEEN NO
DIFFICULTY IN	DIFFICULTY IN	DIFFICULTY IN
ARRIVING AT	ARRIVING AT	ARRIVING AT
THE TRUTH IT	THE TRUTH. IT	THE TRUTH. IT
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
BEEN MUCH	B EN MUCH	BEEN MUCH
MORE EASIER	EASIER	EASIER

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
THEN TO BRING		TO BRING	TO BRING
THOSE GUILTY		THOSE GUILTY	THESE GUILTY
PARTIES TO		PARTIES TO	PARTIES TO
JUSTICE THAN		JUSTICE THAN	JUSTICE THAN
AT THIS LATE		AT THIS LATE	AT THIS LATE
DAY [space]		DAY.	DAY.
GENTLEMEN OF		GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY LET		THE JURY, LET	THE JURY, LET
US GO BACK		US GO BACK	US GO BACK
THEN AND		THEN, AND	THEN, AND
ANSWER		ANSWER THE	ANSWER THE
GENTLEMAN		GENTLEMAN	GE B NTLEMAN
THIS		AS TO THIS	AS TO THIS
THEORY. $\{THE\}^1$		THEORY. THE	THEORY. THE
REASON WHY		REASON WHY	REASON WHY
WE ARE HERE IS		WE ARE HERE IS	WE ARE HERE IS
REASON OF		THE REASON OF	THE REASON OF
NECESSITY		NECESSITY.	NECESSITY.
[<i>space</i>] IT IS		IT IS	IT IS
SIMPLY		SIMPLY	SIMPLY
BECAUSE —		BECAUSE	BECAUSE
/SOME[?]		THE	THE
AUTHORITIES		AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES
THIS		HOLDING THIS	HOLDING THIS
POWER		POWER, AND	POWER, AND
WHICH		THAT	THAT
CONTROLS		CONTROLS THE	CONTROLS THE
TERRITORY		TERRITO T RY, DID NOT DO	TERRITO T RY,
WOULD NOT DO			DID NOT DO
THIS THEREFORE		THEIR DUTY. IT IS THEREFORE	THEIR DUTY. IT IS THEREFORE
IT HAD TO BE		TIME THAT IT BE	TIME THAT IT BE
TAKEN FROM		TAKEN FROM	TAKEN FROM
THEM WHICH		THEM WHO	THEM WHO
LISTENED TO IT		LISTEN TO IT	LISTEN TO IT
IN ITS HORRIBLE		IN ITS HORRIBLE	IN ITS HORRIBLE
DETAILS. NOW		DETAILS. NOW,	DETAILS. NOW,
THEN		THEN,	THEN,
GENTLEMEN I		GENTLEMEN, I	GENTLEMEN, I
HAVE MADE		HAVE MADE A	HAVE MADE A
REMARK WHICH		REMARK WHICH	REMARK WHICH
APPLIES		APPLIES	APPLIES
GENTLEMEN TO		GENTLEMEN, TO	GENTLEMEN, TO
MORMON		THE MORMON	THE MORMON

THEOCRACY I	THEOCRACY. I	THEOCRACY. I
WANT TO MAKE	WANT TO	WQANT TO
THIS	REMARK ON	REMARK ON
RESPONSIBLE	THIS QUESTION	THIS QUESTION
AND WHILE I	—AND WHILE I	—AND WHILE I
REFER TO THE	REFER TO THE	REFER TO THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
THEOCRACY	THEOCRACY AS	THEOCRACY AS
[space] AS	AN	AN
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
I HOLD	—I ALLUDE TO	—I ALLUDE TO
IT	IT AS A	IT AS
RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE
FOR THE	FOR	FOR
PERPETUATION		
OF THAT	THAT	THAT HEINOUS
HEINOUS	HEEINOUS	HIE EINOUS
CRIME I DON'T	CRIME. I DON'T	CRIME. I DON'T
WANT TO BE	WANT TO BE	WANT TO BE
UNDERSTOOD	UNDERSTOOD	UNDERSTOOD
AS MEANING TO	AS MEANING TO	AS MEANING TO
IMPLICATE	IMPLICATE ALL	IMPLICATE ALL
THE	THE	THE
INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUALS	INDIVIDUALS
MEMBERS AS	AS	AS
BELONG TO	BELONGING TO	BELONGING TO
ТНАТ	THAT	THAT
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION.	ORGANIZATION.
IN MY	IN MY	IN MY
ASSOCIATIONS	ASSOCIATIONS	ASSOCIATIONS
IN	IN THIS	IN THIS
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
COMMUNITY IT	COMMUNITY, IT	COMMUNITY, IT
HAS BEEN MY	HAS B EN MY	HAS BEEN MY
GOOD FORTUNE	GOOD FORTUNE	GOOD FORTUNE
TO HAVE MET	TO MEET	TO MEET
NUMBERS OF	NUMBERS OF	NUMBERS OF
THEM WHOM I	THEM WHOM I	THEM WHOM I
REGARD	REGARD, AND	REGARD, AND
AS NOT ONLY	HONORABLE,	HONORABLE,
GOOD BUT AS	GOOD	GOOD
HONEST MEN	HONEST MEN,	HONEST MEN,
AND	AND	AND
THEREFORE	THEREFORE,	THEREFORE,

PS

RT

	10		
WHILE I DO		WHILE I DO	WHILE I DO
ARRAIGN THIS		ARRAIGN THIS	ARRAIGN THIS
SYSTEM AND		SYSTEM WHELL	SYSTEM WHELL
HOLD IT		AND HOLD IT	AND HOLD IT
RESPONSIBLE		RESPONSIBLE	RESPONCIBLE
NOT ONLY AS		AS	AS
ACCESSORIES		ACCESSERIES	ACCESSERIES
BEFORE THE		BEFORE THE	BEFORE THE
FACT AND THE		FACT, BUT THE	FACT, BUT THE
DODDEDGOD			AND THE
ROBBERS OF		ROBERS OF	ROBERS OF
THESE		THESE	THESE
CHILDREN		CHILDREN	CHILDREN
AFTER THE		AFTER THE	AFTER THE
FACT I WOULD		FACT, I WOULD	FACT, I WOULD
NOT IMPLICATE		NOT IMPLICATE	NOT IMPLICATE
ALL		ALL THE	ALL THE
MEMBERS IN		MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF
THIS		THIS	THIS
COMMUNITY		COMMUNITY.	COMMUNITY.
THERE ARE		THE E ARE	THE R E ARE
MANY OF YOU		MANY OF YOU	MANY OF YOU
WHOM I NO		WHOM I NO	WHOM I NO
DOUBT THINK		DOUBT THINK	DOUBT THINK
ABOUT <i>F-KTRD</i> [?]		ABOUT AND	ABOUT AND
ABOUT		PONDER ABOUT	PONDER ABOUT
THIS MATTER		THIS MATTER .	THIS MATTER .
NO DOUBT YOU		NO DOUBT YOU	NO DOUBT YOU
HAVE		HAVE	HAVE
ENTERTAINED		ENTERTAINED	ENTERTAINED
BITTER		BITTER	BITTER
FEELINGS		FEELINGS AND	FEELINGS AND
BEEN		BEEN	BEEN
DISSATISFIED		DISSATISFIED	DISSATISFIED
THIS		WITH THIS—	WITH THIS—
ENORMOUS		ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE
CRIME/CRUEL[?]		MOST CRUEL	MOST CRUEL
		MASSACRES,	MASSACRES,
		AND WHICH	AND WHICH
SHOULD NOT		SHOULD	SHOULD
HAVE BEEN		HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
INVESTIGATED		INVESTIGATED	INVESTIGATED
LONG BEFORE.		LONG BEFORE.	LONG BEFORE.
GENTLEMEN OF		GENTLEMEN, OF	GENTLEMEN, OF

PS

RT

BT

D	C
Ń	Э

	EXECUTE 11 10 17 /9/	$= 1000 \times \frac{9}{9}$
THE JURY	THE JURY, ^[9]	THE JURY, ^[9]
PUBLIC CLAMOR	PUBLIC CLAMOR	PUBLIC CLAMOR
WAS REFERRED	WAS REFERRED	WAS REFERRED
TO IT WAS SAID	TO. IT WAS SAID	TO. IT WAS SAID
IN THE	IN THE	IN THE
OPENING {THAT	OPENING THAT	OPENING, THAT
THE} ⁱ EYES OF	THE EYES OF	THE EYES OF
{THE} ⁱ	THE WHOLE	THE WHOLE
CIVILIZED	CIVILIZED	CIVILIZED
WORLD IS UPON	WORLD WERE	WORLD WERE
YOU {THIS IS} ¹	ON THIS TRIAL;	ON THIS TRIAL;
TRUE EYES OF	THE EYES OF	THE EYES OF
CIVILIZED	THE CIVILIZED	THE CIVILIZED
WORLD ARE	WORLD ARE	WORLD A R E
UPON YOU [<i>space</i>]	ON YOU. IF,	ON YOU. IF,
AND THEN THE	THEN, BY	THEN, BY
REASON OF	REASON OF	REASON OF
THEIR EYES	THEIR EYES	THEIR EYES
BEING ON YOU	BEING ON YOU,	BEING ON YOU,
ENTIRELY	IS UNUSUAL OR	IS UNUSUAL OR
DIFFERENT ONE	UNCALLED FOR,	UNCALLED FOR,
MR.	WHY DOES MR.	WH U Y DOES MR.
BISHOP COULD	BISHOP TRY TO	BISHOP TRY TO
MAKE YOU	MAKE YOU	MAKE YOU
BELIEVE	BELIEVE TO THE	BELIEVE TO THE
	CONTRARY—	CONTRARY—
WHY ARE THEY	WHY ARE THEY	WHY ARE THEY
UPON YOU [<i>space</i>]	UPON YOU?	UPON YOU?
THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
BE UPON THE	BE UPON A	BE UPON A
TRIAL OF ANY	TRIAL OF ANY	TRIAL OF ANY
CASE	CASE	CASE
INVOLVING	INVOLVING	INVOLVING
SUCH	SUCH A	SUCH A
HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE
CRIME AS THIS.	CRIME AS THIS.	CRIME AS THIS.
IT IS SIMPLY	IT IS SIMPL Y	IT IS SIMPL Y
BECAUSE THIS	BECAUSE THIS	BECAUSE THIS
BEING CRIME	BEING A CRIME	BEING A CRIME
AGAINST	AGAINST	AGAINST
HUMANITY AND	HUMANITY,	HUMANITY,
CHRISTIANITY A	A DEGREE OF	A DEGREE OF
CRIME DEEPER	CRIME DEEPER	CRIME DEEPER
IN ITS DYE	IN ITS DYE	IN ITS DYE

RS	PS	RT	BT
THAN HISTORY		THAN HISTORY	THAN HISTORY
REPORTS IT IS		RECORDS. IT IS	RECORDS. IT IS
SIMPLY		SIMPLY	SIMPLY
BECAUSE AS		BECAUSE, AS	BECAUSE, AS
THIS IS A		THIS IS A	THIS IS A
CHRISTIAN		CHIRISTIAN	CHIRISTIAN
WORLD		WORLD, THEY	WORLD, THEY
DESIRE		DESIRE THE	DESIRE THE
PERPETRATORS		PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS
OF THIS CRIME		OF THIS CRIME	OF THIS CRIME
BROUGHT		TO BE BROUGHT	TO BE BROUGHT
TO JUSTICE ^[6] IT		TO JUSTICE. IT	TO JUSTICE. IT
IS NOT THAT		IS NOT THAT	IS NOT THAT
THEY WOULD		THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
LIKE SEE		LIKE TO SEE	LIKE TO SEE
THAT OLD MAN		"THE OLD MAN"	"THE OLD MAN"
EXECUTED [space]		EXECUTED;	EXECUTED;
IT IS SIMPLY		IT IS SIMPLY	IT IS SIMPLY
BECAUSE		BECAUSE	BECAUSE
JUSTICE		JUSTICE AND	JUSTICE AND
LAWS OF		THE LAWS OF	THE LAWS OF
MEN AND		MAN AND	MAN AND THE
LAWS OF GOD		LAWS OF GOD-	LAWS OF GOD-
THE SAFETY OF		THE SAFETY OF	THE SAFETY OF
		THE	THE
COMMUNITY		COMMUNITY,	COMMUNITY,
THE		AND A	AND THE A
GOOD NAME OF		GOOD NAME OF	GOOD NAME OF
YOUR		YOUR	YOUR
TERRITORY		TERRITORY—	TERRITORY—
THE GOOD		THE GOOD	THE GOOD
NAME OF THIS		NAME OF THIS	NAME OF THIS
AMERICAN		AMERICAN	AMERICAN
NATION		NATION	NATION
DEMAND THAT		DEMAND THAT	DEMAND THAT
THAT CRIME BE		THAT CRIME BE	THAT CRIME BE
EXPIATED BY		EXPIATED BY	EXPIATED BY
THE BLOOD OF		THE BLOOD OF	THE BLOOD OF
THE MEN WHO		THE MEN WHO	THE MEN WHO
PERPETRATED		PERPETRAT E D	PERPETRAT E D
IT ON THE		IT ON THE	IT ON THE
MOUNTAIN		MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS. IT		MEADOWS. IT	MEADOWS. IT
IS NOT THE		ISNOT THE	ISNOT THE

DESIRE TO SEE	DESIRE TO SEE	DESIRE TO SEE
THAT OLD MAN	THAT OLD MAN	THAT OLD MAN
HUNG IT IS THE	HUNG. IT ISTHE	HUNG. IT ISTHE
DESIRE	DESIRE TO S	DESIRE TO S
THAT THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
WANT	WAN¥T	WANT WANYT
SEE JUSTICE	TO SEE	TO SEE
DONE	JUSTI V CE DONE	JUSTI V CE DONE
IN THE	IN THE	IN THE
PREMISES.	PREMISES.	PREMISES.
CHILDREN TORN	CHILDREN TORN	CHILDREN TORN
FROM THE	FROM THE	FROM THE
BREASTS OF	BREASTS OF	BREASTS OF
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
MOTHERS	MOTHERS,	MOTHERS,
LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE
SUCKLINGS	SUCKLINGS	SUCKLINGS
DASHED ON THE	DASHED ON THE	DASHED ON THE
GROUND IT IS	GROUND. IT IS	GROUND. IT IS
BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY
ARE INDIGNANT	ARE INDIGNANT	ARE INDIGNANT
AT THIS CRIME.	OF THIS CRIME.	OF THIS CRIME.
IT IS BECAUSE	IT IS BECAUSE	IT IS BECAUSE
THEY ARE	THEY ARE	THEY ARE
DISSATISFIED	DISSATISFIED	DISSATISFIED
SUCH A	THAT SUCH A	THAT SUCH A
CRIME SHOULD	CRIME SHOULD	CRIME SHOULD
GO SO LONG	GO SO LONG	GO SO LONG
UNINVESTIGATE	HUNINVESTIGAT	HUNINVESTIGAT
D GENTLEMEN	ED. GENTLEMEN	ED. GENTLEMEN
OF THE JURY	OF THE JURY,	OF THE JURY,
PERMIT ME TO		
SAY	I SAY THE	I SAY THE
GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN ON	GENTLEMEN ON
	THE OTHER SIDE	THE OTHER SIDE
	HAVE	HAVE
ASSUME/ATTEMPT	ATTEMPTED A	ATTEMPTED A
[?] GREAT MANY	GREAT MANY	GREAT MANY
THINGS	THINGS, THE	THINGS, THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
DID NOT	DID NOT	DID NOT
INSIST UPON ONE	INSIST UPON.	INSIST UPON.
THING BUT YOU	YOU	YOU
ARE NOT	ARE NOT	ARE NOT

PS

RT

D	C
Γ	Э

RETURN TO TRY	TO TRY	TO TRY
THIS CASE UPON	THIS CASE UPON	THIS CASE UPON
PUBLIC RUMOR	PUBLIC RUMOR.	PUBLIC RUMOR .
NOT TO TRY IT	; NOT TO TRY IT	; NOT TO TRY IT
UPON SAY	UPN THE SAY	UP O N THE SAY
SO OF	SO OF THE	SO OF THE
DEFENSE NOT	DEFEN D SE; NOT	DEFEN D SE; NOT
TO TRY	ТО	ТО
DETERMINE IT	DETERMINE IT	DETERMINE IT
BY ANYTHING	BY ANYTHING	BY ANYTHING
ATTORNEYS	THE WITNESSES	THE WITNESSES
MAY SAY	MAY SAY, BUT	MAY SAY, BUT
DECIDE <i>BY</i> [?]	BE DECIDE BY	BE DECIDE BY
THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE,	THE EVIDENCE,
ON YOUR	ON YOUR	ON YOUR
OATHS IN THE	OATHS, IN THE	OATHS, IN THE
DISCHARGE OF	DISCHARGE OF	DISCHARGE OF
A DUTY WHICH	A DUTY WHICH	A DUTY WHICH
YOU OWE TO	YOU OWE TO	YOU OWE TO
CREATOR	THE CREATOR	THE CREATOR
OF HUMANITY	OF HUMANITY,	OF HUMANIT Y ,
WHICH YOU	WHICH YOU	WHICH YOU
OWE TO THE	OWE TO THE	OWE TO THE
NATION	NATI N, AND	NATI O N, AND
OWE TO THE	OWE TO THE	OWE TO THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
PEOPLE	PEO L PLE;	PEO l PLE;
WHICH YOU	WHICH YOU	WHICH YOU
OWE TO THIS	OWE TO THIS	OWE TO THIS
TERRITORY	TERRITORY;	TERRITORY;
YOU WILL	AND YOU WILL	AND YOU WILL
TRY IT UPON	TRY IT UPON	TRY IT UPON
THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE.
AS ADDUCED	AS ADDUCED	AS ADDUCED
BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU
AND UPON	AND UPON THE	AND UPON THE
LAW. WE	LAW. [10] WE	LAW. [10] WE
HAVE	HAVE	HAVE
ADMITTED	ADMITTED THE	ADMITTED THE
PROPOSITION	PROPOSITION;	PROPOSITION ; ,
UNLESS THAT	UNLESS THAT	UNLESS THAT
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
CONVINCES	CONVINCES	CONVINCES
YOU OF THE	YOU OF THE	YOU OF THE

PS

GUILT OF THIS	GUILT, THAT IS,	GUILT, THAT IS,
OLD[?] MAN	DEVICE	DEVICE
BEYOND	BEYOND	BEYOND
REASONABLE	A REASONABLE	A REASONABLE
DOUBT YOU	DOUBT, YOU	DOUBT, YOU
MUST ACQUIT	MU ST ACQUIT	MU ST ACQUIT
HIM. AS	HIM. AS	HIM. AS
REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE
MEN	MEN,	MEN,
DISCARDING	DISREGARDING	DISREGARDING
HYPOTHETICAL	HYPOTHETICAL	HYPOTHETICAL
SPECULATIONS	SPECULATIONS,	SPECULATIONS,
		YOU MUST
HE WAS	HE WAS	ADMIT HE WAS
UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
GROUND	GROUND AND	GROUND AND
PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATE R D
IN THIS MOST	IN THIS MOSE	IN THIS MOSE
BLOODY	BLOODY	BLOODY
SLAUGHTER IT IS	MURDER. IT IS	MURDER. IT IS
YOUR DUTY	YOUR DUTY,	YOUR DUTY,
WITHOUT	WITHOUT	WITHOUT
REGARD TO	REGARD TO	REGARD TO
PUBLIC	PUBLIC	PUBLIC
CLAMOR;	CLAMOR;	CLAMOR;
WITHOUT	WITHOUT	WITHOUT
REGARD TO	REGARD TO	REGARD TO
YOUR	YOUR	YOUR
SYMPATHIES IN	SYMPATHIES, IN	SYMPATHIES, IN
THE DISCHARGE	THE DISCHARGE	THE DISCHARGE
OF YOUR	OF YOUR	OF YOUR
OATH AS YOU	OATHS, AS YOU	OATHS, AS YOU
WISH {TO} ⁱ	WISH TO	WISH TO
ANSWER IN	ANSWER IN	ANSWER IN
THAT GREAT	THAT GREAT	THAT GREAT
DAY WHEN THE	DAY, WHEN THE	DAY, WHEN THE
WHOLE WORLD	WHOLD WORL D	WHOLD WORL D
SHALL STAND	SHALL STAND	SHALL STAND
READY BEFORE	READY BEFORE	READY BEFORE
{THE} ⁱ CREATOR	THE CREATOR	THE CREATOR
OF THE WORLD	OF THE WORLD	OF THE WORLD
{AND OF} ⁱ THE	AND OF THE	AND OF THE
UNIVERSE AND	UNIVERSE, AND	UNIVERSE, AND
GIVE AN	GIVE AN	GIVE AN
	OI / LIII	STILIN

ACCOUNT OF	ACCOUNT OF	ACCOUNT OF
THE DEEDS	THE DEEDS	THE DEEDS
DONE IN THE	DONE IN THE	DONE IN THE
BODY IT IS IN	BODY. IT IS IN	BODY. IT IS IN
THE	THE	THE
DISCHARGE OF	D ISCHARGE OF	D ISCHARGE OF
THAT DUTY	THAT DUTY	THAT DUTY
YOU ARE TO	YOU ARE TO	YOU ARE TO
ACT LOOKING	ACT—LO KING	ACT—LO KING
INTO THE	INTO THE	INTO THE
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY—	TESTIMONY—
TO THE	AND THE	AND THE
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
ALONE	ALONE ; NOW	ALONE ; NOW
NOT TO ANY	TO A M NY	NOT TO A M NY
PETTIFOGGING	PET I TIFOGGIN D	PET I TIFOGGIN D
ATTORNEYS	G DIRECTIONS	G DIRECTIONS
ON EITHER SIDE	ON EITHER SIDE	ON EITHER SIDE
IN THIS CASE	OF THIS CASE	OF THIS CASE
	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
MAY RESORT	MAY RESORT	MAY RESORT
TO WHILE I	TO. Q W HILE I	TO. Q W HILE I
HAVE HIGH	HAVE A HIGHER	HAVE A HIGH ER
RESPECT FOR	RESPECT FOR	RESPECT FOR
	THE	THE
PROFESSION	PROFESSION,	PROFESSION,
DUTIES	THE Y DUTIES	THE Y DUTIES
OF ATTORNEYS	OF ATTORNEYS	OF ATTORNEYS
ARE VERY	ARE VERY	ARE VERY
OFTEN	OFTEN	OFTEN
MISTAKEN. IT IS	MISTAKEN. IT IS	MISTAKEN. IT IS
NOT THE DUTY	NOT THE DUTY	NOT THE DUTY
OF AN	OF AN	OF AN
ATTORNEY ON	ATTORNEY, ON	ATTORNEY, ON
EITHER SIDE TO	EITHER SIDE TO	EITHER SIDE TO
MISREPRESENT	MISREPRESENT,	MISREPRESENT,
MISCONSTRUE	MISCONSTRUE	MISCONSTRUE
	OR CORRUPT	OR CORRUPT
COVER UP	COVER UP.	COVER UP.
	THAT IS NOT HIS	THAT IS NOT HIS
BUT IT IS	DUTY, BUT IT IS	DUTY, BUT IT IS
HIS DUTY	HIS DUTY, AND	HIS DUTY, AND
IN THE	IN THE	IN THE
DISCHARGE OF	DISCHARGE OFA	DISCHARGE OF

PS

RT

	~
v	<u> </u>

	THAT DUTY HE	THAT DUTY HE
THAT DUTY HE	THAT DUTY HE	THAT DUTY HE
SHOULD	SHOULD	SHOULD
CONFINE	CONFINE	CONFINE
HIMSELF TO	HIMSELF TO THE	
FACTS AND	FACTS AND THE	FACTS AND THE
EVIDENCE AND	EVIDENCE; AND	EVIDENCE; AND
IF BY REASON	IF, BY REAWON	IF, BY REA₩SON
OF HIS	OF HIS	OF HIS
EXPERIENCE	POSITION, IN	POSITION, IN
	THE DETAILING	THE DETAILING
IN <i>R</i> [?]	AND	AND
RAVELING	UNRAVELING OF	UNRAVELING OF
CONFLICTS	CONFLICTING	CONFLICTING
OF	PORTIONS OF	PORTIONS OF
TESTIMONY HE	TESTIMONY, HE	TESTIMONY, HE
CAN BE OF	CAN BE OF ANY	CAN BE OF ANY
ASSISTANCE	ASSISTANCE TO	ASSISTANCE
OF JURY TO	THE JURY IN	TO THE JURY IN
ARRIVE AT	ARRIVING AT	ARRIVING AT
THE TRUTH	THE	THE TRUTH
THEN HE	TRUTY, THEN HE	TRUTY, THEN HE
HAS PERFORMED	HAS DONE	HAS DONE
HIS FUNCTIONS.	HIS DUTY. [space]	HIS DUTY.
^[7] I MUST SAY	^[11] I MUST SAY,	^[11] I MUST SAY,
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY	THE JURY,	THE JURY,
	DURING THE	DURING THE
COURSE OF THIS	COURSE OF THIS	COURSE OF THIS
TRIAL	TRIAL,	TRIAL,
WHEREBY THE	WHEREBY THE	WHEREBY THE
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY HAS	TESTIMONY HAS
	BEEN SO	BEEN SO
	MOISCONSTRUE	MOISCONSTRUE
PERVERSION	D AND SO MUCH	D AND SO MUCH
PERVERSION OF	PERVERSION OF	PERVERSION OF
FACT [space] IT IS	FACTS, IT IS	FACTS, IT IS
WELL	WELL	WELL
CALCULATED	CALCULATED	CALCULATED
TO GIVE COLOR	ТО	ТО
TO THAT NOTION	THAT OPINION,	THAT OPINION,
TO LAWYERS	THAT LAWYERS	THAT LAWYERS
ARE UNIVERSAL	ARE UNIVERSAL	ARE UNIVERSAL
LIARS. IT IS	LIARS. IT HAS	LIARS. IT HAS
NOT ONLY BEEN	NOT ONLY BEEN	NOT ONLY BEEN

PERVERTED	PREVERTED BUT	PREVERTED BUT
	ACTUAL	ACTUAL
MISREPRESENTA	MISREPRESENT	MISTREPRESENT
TION OF THE	ATION OF THE	ATION OF THE
TESTIMONY HAS	TESTIMONY HAS	TESTIMONY HAS
BEEN RESORTED	BEEN RESORTED	BEEN RESORTED
TO AS I SHALL	TO, AS I SHALL	TO, AS I SHALL
SHOW YOU AND	SHOW YOU; AND	SHOW YOU; AND
IT IS BY REASON	IT IS BY REASON	IT IS BY REASON
OF THAT FACT	F THAT D FACT,	O F THAT D FACT,
GENTLEMEN I	GENTLEMEN, I	GENTLEMEN, I
SAY IN THIS	SAY IN THIS	SAY IN THIS
CASE THERE IS	CASE THAT	CASE THAT
COLOR	THERE I COLOR	THERE I COLOR
	HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN
GIVEN TO THAT	GIVEN TO THAT	GIVEN TO THAT
POPULAR	POPULAR	POPULAR
NOTION.	OPINION.	OPINION.
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN, OF	GENTLEMEN, OF
THE JURY.	THE JURY,	THE JURY,
WHEN I COME	WHEN I COME	WHEN I COME
ARRAY THIS	TO ARRAY THIS	TO ARRAY THIS
TESTIMONY IT	TESTIMONY IT	TESTIMONY IT
IS VOLUMINOUS	IS VOLUMINOUS	IS VOLUMINOUS
	AND	AND
SOMEWHAT	SOMEWHAT	SOMEWHAT
COMPLICATED	COMPLICATED;	COMPLICATED;
MAYBE	AND MAY BE	AND MAY BE
ALL OF YOU	ALL OF YOU	ALL OF YOU
REMEMBER IT	REMEMBER IT	REMEMBER IT
BETTER THAN I	BETTER THAN I	BETTER THAN I
CAN IF I	CAN. IF I	CAN. IF I
DEPART FROM	DEPART FROM	DEPART FROM
WHAT WAS SAID	WHAT WAS SAID	WHAT WAS SAID
I DO NOT ASK	I DO NOT ASK	I DO NOT ASK
YOU TO PAY	YOU TO PAY	YOU TO PAY
ANY ATTENTION	ANY ATTENTION	ANY ATTENTION
TO ANY FINE	TO ANY FINE	TO ANY FINE
EXPLANATION[?]	EXPLENATIONS	EXPLENATIONS
SYNTHESIS[?] OF	OR AS TO THE	OR AS TO THE
THE TRUTHS	CONSTRUCTION	CONSTRUCTIOH
I MAY DRAW	S I MAY DRAW.	NS I MAY DRAW.
IF IN THE PLAIN	IF IN THE PLAIN	IF IN THE PLAIN
SIMPLE	SIMPLE	SIMPLE

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
COMMON SENSE		COMMON SENSE	COMMON SENSE
STATEMENTS OF		STATEMENTS OF	STATEMENTS OF
THIS EVIDENCE		THIS EVIDENCE	THIS EVIDENCE
YOU ARE		YOU ARE	YOU ARE
CONVINCED		CONVINCED	CONVINCED
		THAT THE	THAT THE
PRISONER JOHN		PRISONER, JOHN	PRISONER, JOHN
D. LEE AND		D. LEE AND	D. LEE AND
THOSE		THOSE	THOSE
CHARGED WITH		CHARGED WITH	CHARGED WITH
HIM ARE		HIM ARE	HIM ARE
GUILTY OF		GUILTY OF	GUILTY OF
THAT HEINOUS		THAT HEINOUS	THAT HEINOUS
CRIME IT IS A		CRIME , IT IS A	CRIME , IT IS A
DUTY YOU OWE		DUTY YOU OWE	DUTY YOU OWE
TO YOUR		TO YOUR	TO YOUR
CHILDREN TO		CHILDREN, TO	CHILDREN, TO
YOUR RACE		YOUR RACE	YOUR RACE
OUR		AND TO YOUR	AND TO YOUR
GOD WITHOUT		GOD, WITHOUT	GOD, WITHOUT
RESPECT TO ANY		RESPECT TO	RESPECT TO
		COMMON	COMMON
PREJUDICE		PREJUDICE	PREJUDICE
THAT —[?] MAY		THAT MAY	THAT MAY
HAVE GROWN		HAVE GROWN	HAVE GROWN
OUT OF		OUT OF THE	OUT OF THE
FACT		FACT THAT THE	FACT THAT THE
MORMON		MORMON	MORMON
COMMUNITY		COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
HAVE BEEN		HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
IMPLICATED		IMPLICATED —	IMPLICATED,—
YOU SHOULD		YOU SHOULD	YOU SHOULD
FIND VERDICT		FIND A VERDICT	FIND A VERDICT
ACCORDING TO		ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
LAW		THE LAW, AND	THE LAW, AND
AND THE		EVIDENCE AND	EVIDENCE AND
FACT. MR.		FACTS. MR.	FACTS. MR MR.
BISHOP SAYS		BISHOP SAYS	BISHOP SAYS
WE ARE		"WE ARE	"WE ARE
TRYING JOHN D.		TRYING JOHN D.	TRYING JOHN D.
LEE		LEE AND	LEE AND
ASKING YOU		ASKING YOU TO	ASKING YOU TO
CONVICT HIM		CONVICT HIM	CONVICT HIM
UPON TWO		UPON TWO	UPON TWO

~	~
~	•

SIMPLE FACTS	SIMPLE FACTS:	SIMPLE FACTS:
FIRST THAT HE	FIRST, THAT HE	FIRST, THAT HE
IS MORMON	IS A MORMON,	IS A MORMON,
SECOND	AJD SECOND	AJND SECOND
HE IS AN	THAT HE IS AN	THAT HE IS AN
OLD MAN	OLD MAN."	OLD MAN."
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
—[?] JURY FACT	THE JURY,	THE JURY,
IS WHEN YOU	WHEN YOU	WHEN YOU
LOOK AT	LOOK AT THE	LOOK AT THE
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY,	TESTIMONY,
SUCH A	SUCH A	SUCH A
PROPOSITION IN	PROPOSITION IN	PROPOSITION IN
THE LIGHT OF	THE LIGHT OF	THE LIGHT OF
		THE
FACTS THAT	FACTSTHAT	FACTSTHAT
<i>THEY</i> [?] HAVE	WE HAVE	WE HAVE
BROUGHT TO	BROUGHT TO	BROUGHT TO
LIGHT IS AN	LIGHT, IS	LIGHT, THAT IS
INSULT TO ITS	PREPOSTEROUS	PREPOSTEROUS
INTEGRITY THAT	AND	AND
SEEK TO DO THIS	UNREASONABLE	UNREASONABLE
THING. LET US	. NOW, LET US	. NOW, LET US
LOOK AT	LOOK AT THE	LOOK AT THE
TESTIMONY .	TESTIMONY .	TESTIMONY .
FIRST TO {THE} ⁱ	THE FIRST TWO	THE FIRST TWO
WITNESSES	WITNESSES WE	WITNESSES WE
UPON $\{THE\}^1$	PUT UPON THE	PUT UPON THE
STAND WHO	STAND	STAND
WERE	WERE	WERE
INTRODUCED	INTRODUCED—	INTRODUCED—
NOT TO PROVE	NOT TO PROVE	NOT TO PROVE
ANY FACTS	ANY FACTS	ANY FACTS
	PARTICULARLY	PARTICULARLY
OF KILLING	OR ANYTHING	OR ANYTHING
SIMPLY	REMARKABLE	REMAR L KABLE
TO SHOW	BUT TO PROVE	BUT TO PROVE
CORPUS	THE CORPUS	THE CORPUS
DELICTI [space] IT	DELICTI ^[12] IT	DELICTI. ^[12] IT
IS TRUE THEY	IS TRUE THEY	IS TRUE THEY
TESTIFIED NOT	TESTIFIED, NOT	TESTIFIED, NOT
TO WHAT	TO WH T	TO WHAT
APPEARED	A PEARED	APPEARED
UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE

nc	٩.
~~	•

PS

GROUND	GROUND	GROUND AT
		THE TIME OF
		THE MASSACRE
BUT TO	BUT TO	BUT TO
SOMETHING	SOMETHING	SOMETHING
ABOVE IT	BEFORE,	BEFORE ,
PROBABLY 15	PROBABLY 15	PROBABLY I5
OR 16 DAYS	OR 16 DAYS	OR I6 DAYS
[space]	AFTERWARD AS	AFTERWARD AS
FIRST WITNESS	FAR AS	FAR AS
RELATED TO	RELATED TO	RELATED TO
YOU WHAT	YOU, WHAT	YOU, WHAT
WAS SEEN UPON	WAS SEEN UPON	WAS SEEN UPON
THAT HORRIBLE	THAT HORRIBLE	THAT HORRIBLE
SCENE OF	FIELD OF	FIELD OF
SLAUGHTER	SLAUGHTER.	SLAUGHTER.
THERE WERE	THERE WERE	THERE WERE
MEN WOMEN	MEN WOMEN	MEN WOMEN
CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN
PROMISCUOUSLY	PROMISCUOU ₩	PROMISCUOUW
PILED UP	LY PILED UP	LY PILED UP
TOGETHER	TOGETHER.	TOGETHER.
MEN WOMEN	MEN, WOMEN	MEN, WOMEN
AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN,	AND CHILDREN,
WHO HAD BY	WHO HAD BE	WHO HAD B E Y
REASON AFTER	REASON OF	REASON OF
HAVING	THEIR HAVING	THEIR HAVING
BEEN	BEEN	BEEN
MURDERED BY	MURDERED BY	MURDERED BY
THIS MOST	THIS MOST	THIS MOST
INHUMANE ACT	INHUMANE ACT	INHUMANE ACT
EVIDENTLY	EVIDENTLY	E C VIDENTLY
HADN'T	HADN'T HAD	HADN'T HAD
BENEFIT	THE BENEFEIT	THE BENEFEIT
OF CHRISTIAN	OF A CHRISTIAN	OF A CHRISTIAN
BURIAL [space]	BURIAL; BUT	BURIAL . ; BUT
THEY	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
COVERED SO	COVERED SO	COVER E D SO
SLIGHTLY	LIGHTLY THAT	LIGHTLY THAT
THEY BECAME	THEY BECAME	THEY BECAME
PREY OF	THE PREY OF	THE PREY OF
COYOTES AND	CAYOTES AND	CAYOTES AND
WOLVES AND	WOLVES; AND	WOLVES; AND
AS SAID	AS I STATED IT	AS I STATED IT

TESTIMONY WAS	WAS	WAS
SIMPLY TO	SIMPLY TO	SIMPLY TO
SHOW YOU IN	SHOW YOU IN	SHOW YOU IN
THE BEGINNING	THE BEGINNING	THE BEGINNING
TO LAY WHAT	WHAT	WHAT
	IN LAW,	IN LAW ,
LAWYERS CALL	LAWYERS CALL	LAWYERS CALL
CORPUS	CORPUS	CORPUS
DELICTI.	DELICTI.	DELICTI.
PASSING FROM	PASSING FROM	PASSING FROM
2 FIRST	THE TWO FIRST	THE TWO FIRST
WITNESS; WE	WITNESSES, WE	WITNESWES, WE
COME TO	CAME TO	COME TO
KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH.	KLINGENSMITH.
HERE PERMIT	HERE PERMIT	HERE PERMIT
ME TO SAY	ME TO SAY	ME TO SAY
KLIGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
BY REASON OF	BY REASON OF	BY REASON OF
HAVING BEEN	HAVING BEEN	HAVING BEEN
PLACED UPON	PLACED UPON	PLACED UPON
STAND HAS	THE STAND, HAS	THE STAND, HAS
BEEN MADE A	BEEN MADE THE	BEEN MADE THE
CUSS WORD	CUSS-WORD	CUSS-WORD
AN	AND THE	AND THE
OBJECT OF	OBJECT OF	OBJECT OF
VENOM AND ^[8]	VENUM AND	VE M NUM AND
VITUPERATION	VITUPERATION	VITUPERATION
OF ALL	OF ALL THE	OF ALL THE
COUNSEL WHO	COUNSEL WHO	COUNSEL WHO
HAVE SPOKE	HAVE SPOKEN	HAVE SPOKEN
IN THIS CASE	IN THIS CASE.	IN THIS CASE.
[space] THEY	THEY	THEY
HAVE	HAVE	HAVE
ATTEMPTED TO	ATTEMPTED TO	ATTEMPTED TO
IMPEACH HIS	IMPEACH HIS	IMPEACH HIS
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
TO BREAK	A D TO BREA K	AND TO BREA K
IT DOWN THEY	IT DOWN .	IT DOWN .
ASSUME	WITHOUT THAT	WITHOUT THAT
IF	TESTIMONY—IF	TESTIMONY—IF
K SMITH'S	KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMITH'
TESTIMONY IS	S TESTIMONY IS	S TESTIMONY IS
BROKEN DOWN	BROKEN DOWN	BROKEN DOWN
IN THIS CASE	IN THIS CASE,	IN THIS CASE,

PS

RT

BT

3016

{THAT THE} ⁱ	THEY W SAY THE	THEY W SAY THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
HAVE FAILED.	HAVE FALIED.	HAVE FALIED.
YOU CAN TAKE	YOU CAN TAKE	YOU CAN TAKE
OUT	OUT THE	OUT THE
WHOLE	WHOLE OF	WHOLE OF
TESTIMONY OF		
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH'	KI LINGENSMITH
	S EVIDEN V CE	'S EVIDEN V CE
YET	AND I	AND I
UNDERTAKE TO	UNDERTAKE TO	UNDERTAKE TO
SHOW	SHOW THAT	SHOW THAT
THERE IS STILL	THERE IS STILL	THERE IS STILL
EVIDENCE TO	EVIDENCE TO	EVIDENCE TO
CONVINCE ANY	CONVINCE A Y	CONVINCE AN Y
MAN BEYOND	MAN BEYON F D	MAN BEYON F D
$\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$	Α	А
REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE
DOUBT THAT	DOUBT THAT	DOUBT THAT
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
	AND THOSE	AND THOSE
<i>WHO</i> [?]	WHO	WHO
PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED
WITH HIM IN	WITH HIM IN	WITH HIM IN
THAT	THAT	THAT
ACTION	CONNECTION,	CONNECTION,
WILLFULLY		WILLFULLY
	WILF LLY,	WILF LLY,
DELIBERATELY	DELIBERATELY	DELIBERATELY
AND WITH	AN O ITH	AN ƏD W ITH
FLS[?]	MALICE	MALICE
AFORETHOUGHT	AFORETHOUGH	AFORETHOUGH
BATHED	T BATHED	T BATHED
THEIR HANDS IN	THEIR HANDS IN	THEIR HANDS IN
THE BLOOD OF	THE BLOOD OF	THE BLOOD OF
THOSE	THOSE	THOSE
INNOCENT	INNOCENT MEN,	INNOCENT MEN,
WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
CHILDREN. WHY	CHILDREN. WHY	CHILDREN. WHY
IS IT	IS IT THAT THE E	IS IT THAT THE E
PROSECUTION	DEFENSE	DEFENSE
ASSAILS	ASSAILS	ASSAILS
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
IN THIS WAY	IN THIS WAY?	IN THIS WAY?

PS

RT

WHO IS	WHO IS	WHO IS
K SMITH. AND	KLINGENSMITH?	KLINGENSMITH?
WHY [space] HE	WHY, HE	WHY, HE
WAS BISHOP	WAS A BISHOP	WAS A BISHOP
OF	OF THE	OF THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH [space]	CHURCH.	CHURCH.
IT WAS BY	IT WAS BY	IT WAS BY
VIRTUE OF HIS	F VIRTUE OF HIS	F VIRTUE OF HIS
OFFICE AS	OFFICE AS	OFFICE AS
BISHOP OF THE	BISHOP OF THE	BISHOP OF THE
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH
ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
STATEMENT	STATEMENT,	STATEMENT,
HE WAS	HE WAS	THAT HE WAS
MADE	MADE A	MADE A
CONSPICUOUS	CHIEF	CHIEF
ACTOR IN THIS	ACTOR IN THIS	ACTOR IN THIS
CASE LET US	CASE. LET US	CASE. LET US
LOOK AT HIS	LOOK AT HIS	LOOK AT HIS
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY.	TESTIMONY.
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
STATES THAT	STATES THAT	STATES THAT
AT A CERTAIN	AT A CERTAIN	AT A CERTAIN
SPECIAL	SPECI A L	SPECIAL
COUNCIL	COUNCIL	COUNCIL
MEETING	MEETING	MEETING
JUDGE HOGE	(JUDGE HOGE	(JUDGE HOGE
SAID IT WAS	SAYS, IT WAS	SAYS, IT WAS T
AT A PUBLIC	AT A PUBLIC	AT A PUBLIC
MEETING	MEETING).	MEETING) . ,
	JUDGE HODE	JUDGE HODE
	SAID IT WAS AT	SAID IT WAS AT
	A PUBLIC ⁵⁶⁵	A PUBLIC
AND		MEETING AND
THAT		THAT
K SMITH		KLINGENSMITH
DID NOT		DID NOT
REMEMBER		REMEMBER A
SINGLE WORD		SINGLE WORD
SAID AT THAT		SAID AT THAT

PS

RT

^{565.} The last line is mostly cut off from this carbon copy.

		C
K	Q	Э

PS

[/12/	/12/
MEETING.	^[13] MEETING;	^[13] MEETING;
JUDGE HOGE	JUDGE HOGE	JUDGE HOGE
WHO IS MAN	WHO IS A MAN	WHO IS A MAN
WHO NEVER	WHO NEVER	WHO NEVER
MISSTATES	MISSTATES	MISSTATES
WILLFULLY IN	WILFULLY	WILLFULLY
HIS TESTIMONY	NOR	NOR
NOR MY	MY BROTHERS	MY BROTHERS
BROTHER WITH	WITH HIM. IF HE	WITH HIM. IF HE
HIM IF HE MAKES	MAKES ANY	MAKES ANY
ANY MISSTATES	MISSTATEMENT	MISSTATEMENT
IT IS BY	IT IS BY	IT IS BY
INADVERTENCE	INADVERTANC E	INADVERTANC E
BUT HE DID	Y, BUT HE DID	Y, BUT HE DID
MISSTATE THIS	MISSTATE THIS.	MISSTATE THIS.
[space] HE	HE,	HE,
	KLINGENSMITH,	KLINGENSMITH,
SAID IT WAS	SAID IT WAS	SAID IT WAS
FIRST	FI S RST	FI S RST
BROACHED IN	BROACHED IN A	BROACHED IN A
PUBLIC	PUBLIC	PUBLIC
MEETING	MEETING, AND	MEETING, AND
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
SAYS AFTER	SAYS AFTER	SAYS AFTER
THE PUBLIC	THE PUBLIC	THE PUBLIC
MEETING WAS	MEETING	MEETING
OVER ON[?]	THERE, EVERY	THERE, EVERY
SUNDAY	SSUNDAY	SSUNDAY
AFTERNOONS IT	AFTERNOON, IT	AFTERNOON, IT
WAS THE	WAS THE	WAS THE
CUSTOM OF THE	CUSTOM OF THE	CUSTOM OF THE
COUNCIL OF	COUNSEL OF	COUNSEL OF
THIS CHURCH	THE CHURCH TO	THIS CHURCH
TO MEET IN	MEET IN	TO MEET IN
COUNCIL	COUNCIL AND	COUNCIL AND
COUNSEL	COUNSEL	COUNSEL
ABOUT	ABOUT THE	ABOUT THE
GENERAL	GENERAL	GENERAL
AFFAIRS OF	AFFAIRS OF THE	AFFAIRS OF THE
COMMUNITY IT	COMMUNITY. IT	COMMUNITY. IT
IS FACT	IS IN FACT O THE	IS IN FACT OTHE
DUTIES	DUTY OF THOSE	DUTY OF THESE
	BRETHREN,	BRETHREN,
PER OUR	FROM THE	FROM THE

TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY,	TESTIMONY,
IN THIS	THAT IN THIS	THAT IN THIS
THEOCRATIC	THEOCRATIC,	THEOCRATIC ,
COUNCIL	ORGAN IZATION	ORGANIZATION
OF	OF THE	OF THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH	CHURCH,—	CHU T RCH,—
THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE
CONTROL OF	CONTROL OF	CONTROL OF
ALL MATTERS	ALL MATTERS	ALL MATTERS
BOTH	BOTH	BOTH
SPIRITUAL AND	TEMPORAL AND	TEMPORAL AND
TEMPORAL. HE	SPIRITUAL. HE	SPIRITUAL. HE
SAYS THAT THEY	SWORE THEY	SWORE THEY
MET ONE	MET ONE	MET ONE
AFTERNOON IN	AFTERNOON IN	AFTERNOON IN
COUNCIL HE	COUNCIL. HE	COUNCIL. HE
NAMED	NAMED THE	NAMED THE
MEMBERS	ME B MBERS	ME B MBERS
THAT WERE	THAT WERE	THAT WERE
THERE I	THERE. I	THERE. I
FORGET THE	FORGET THE	FORGET THE
NUMBER	NUMBER, BUT	NUMBER, BUT
SOME 3	SOME THREE	SOME THREE
4 OR 5 [<i>space</i>]	FOUR OR FIVE.	FOUR OR FIVE.
HAIGHT WAS	HAIGHT WAS	HAIGHT WAS
THERE [space] HE	THERE. HE	THERE. HE
SAYS THE	SAYS THE	SAYS THE
DESTRUCTION	DISTRUCTION	DISTRUCTION
OF THESE	OF THESE	OF THESE
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
WAS BROUGHT	W Q S BROUGHT	WQAS BROUGHT
UP ⁵⁶⁶ AFTER	UP AFTER	UP AFTER
THEY	THEY HAD	THEY HAD
TRANSACTED	TRANSACTED	TRANSACTED
OTHER	OTHER	OTHER
BUSINESS. HE	BUSINESS. HE	BUSINESS. HE
SAYS HE	SA U YS HE	SA U YS HE
OPPOSED IT HE	OPPOSED IT. HE	OPPOSED IT. HE
SAYS	SAYS THE	SAYS THE
STATEMENTS OF	STATEMENTS OF	STATEMENTS OF
HAIGHT	HAIGHT—WHAT	HAIGHT—WHAT

^{566.} Word apparently added later.

PS

RT

N3	15	NI	
		THEY WERE—	THEY WERE—
HE DIDN'T		BUT HE DON'T	BUT HE DON'T
PRETEND		PRETEND TO	PRETEND TO
GIVE		GIVE THE	GIVE THE
LANGUAGE A		LANGUAGE. A	LANGUAGE. A
GREAT MANY		GREAT MANY	GREAT MANY
		OF THE	OF THE
WITNESSES		WITNESSES	WITNESSES
DON'T PRETEND		DON'T PRETEND	DON'T PRETEND
NOR COULD		NOR COULD	NOR COULD
NOT AFTER		NOT AFTER A	NOT AFTER A
PERIOD OF 18		PERIOD OF 18	PERIOD OF 18
YEARS		YEARS	YEARS
			REMEMBER
			EVERY DETAIL.
ONLY		THE ONLY	THE ONLY
THING THAT		THING THAT A	THING THAT A
HUMAN		MAN'S	MAN'S
MEMORY		MENO T RY	MENO T RY
COULD DO WAS		COULD DO WAS	COULD DO WAS
TO GIVE		TO GIVE THE	TO GIVE THE
SUBSTANCE OF		SUBSTANCE OF	SUBSTANCE OF
WHAT		WHAT	WHAT
OCCURRED		AOCCURRED	AOCCURRED
THERE WHAT		THERE. WHAT	THERE. WHAT
DID OCCUR		DID OCCUR? A.	DID OCCUR? A .
HE SAYS MR.		HE SAYS MR.	HE SAYS MR.
HAIGHT STATED		HAIGHT STATED	HAIGHT STATED
HE HAD ORDERS		HE HAD ORDERS	HE HAD ORDERS
TO DESTROY		TO DESTROY	TO DESTROY
THESE		THESE	THESE
EMIGRANTS		EMIGRANTS,	EMIGRANTS,
ALL EXCEPT		ALL EXCEPT	ALL EXCEPT
${THE}^{1}$ SMALL		THE SMALL	THE SMALL
CHILDREN		CHILDREN,	CHILDREN,
THOSE THAT		THOSE THAT	THOSE THAT
WERE SO SMALL		WERE SO SMALL	WERE SO SMALL
COULD		THAT COULD	THAT COULD
NOT REMEMBER		NOT REMEMBER	NOT REMEMBER
STORY HE ⁵⁶⁷		THE STORY . HE	THE STORY . HE
SAYS I		SAYS, "I	SAYS, "I
OPPOSED IT I		OPPOSED IT"; I	OPPOSED IT"; I

^{567.} Word possibly added later.

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
GOT UP AND		GOT UP AND	GOT UP AND
ASKED WHAT		ASKED WHAT	ASKED WHAT
THE		THE	THE
CONSEQUENCES		CONSEQUENCES	CONSEQUENCES
WOULD BE OF		WOULD BE OF	WOULD BE OF
SUCH A THING		SUCH A THING."	SUCH A THING."
AS FAR AS[?]		AS FAR AS	AS FAR AS
WAS		WHAT WAS	WHAT WAS
DONE		DONE, THE	DONE, THE
RESULT OF IT		RESULT OF IT	RESULT OF IT
WAS		WAS:	WAS :
PRESIDENT		PRESIDENT	PRESI f DENT
HAIGHT		HAIGHT,	HAIGHT,
BECAUSE HE		BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
WAS		WAS A	WAS A
PRESIDENT		PRESIDENT OF	PRESIDENT OF
THAT STAKE AT		THAT STAKE AT	THAT STAKE AT
THAT TIME.		THAT TIME, BUT	THAT TIME, BUT
IT WAS NOT IN		IT WAS NOT IN A	IT WAS NOT IN A
PUBLIC		PUBLIC	PUBLIC
MEETING		MEETING, AND	MEETING, AND
WHILE		WHILE	WHILE
K SMITH		KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
DIDN'T PRETEND		DON'T PRETEND	DON'T PRETEND
GIVE		TO GIVE THE	TO GIVE THE
LANGUAGE IT		LANGUAGE, IT	LANGUAGE, IT
WAS EVIDENT		WAS EVIDENT	WAS EVIDENT
FROM HIS		FROM HI	FROM HIS
WHOLE		WHOLE	WHOLE
STATEMENTS [9]		STATEMENT	STATEMENT
HE HEARD		HE HEARD THE	HE HEARD THE
ORDER		ORDER TO	ORD E R TO
MAKE AWAY		MAKE AWAY	MAKE AWAY
WITH THESE		WITH THESE	WITH THESE
EMIGRANTS		EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS.
MR. SMITH DID		MR. SMITH DID	MR. SMITH DID
OBJECT		OBJECT, THE	OBJECT, THE
		CUP	CUP
THEREUPON		THE EUPON MR.	THEREUPON MR.
MR. HAIGHT		HAIGHT	HAIGHT
DISSOLVED		D O ISOLVED	D O ISOLVED
{THE} ⁱ MEETING.		THE MEETING.	THE MEETING.
NOW THEN		^[14] NOW, THEN	^[14] NOW, THEN
WE HAVE OF IT[?]		WE HAVE THE	WE HAVE THE

	FACT TOF	FACT T OF
THAT MEETING	THAT MEETING	THAT MEETING
NO	IN OTHER	IN OTHER
STATEMENTS	WTATE ENTS	WST ATEMENTS
EXCEPT	EXTEPT	EXTEPT
K SMITH. BUT	SMITH'S. BUT	SMITH'S. B¥UT
AFTER A WHILE	IF, AN D WHILE,	IF, AN D WHILE ,
I WILL SHOW	I WILL SAY TO	I WILL SAY TO
YOU WE HAVE	YOU , WE HAVE	YOU, WE HAVE
CORROBORATIN	CORROBERATIN	CORROBERATIN
G	G	G
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
WHICH GO TO	S WHICH GO TO	S WHICH GO TO
SHOW YOU	SHOW THAT	SHOW THAT
THAT	THAT	THAT
MEETING DID	JMEETIN D G DID	JMEETIN D G DID
OCCUR	OCCUR,	OCCUR,
BECAUSE IT IS	BECAUSE IT IS	BECAUSE IT IS
REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE
IT IS NOT	AND IT IS NOT	AND IT IS NOT
ONLY	ONLY	ONLY
REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE
IT IS	BUT IT IS	BUT IT IS
CONSISTENT	CONSISTENT	CONSISTENT
WITH HARMONY	AND IN HAR	AND IN HAR
WITH	MONY WITH	MONY WITH
FACTS	THE FACTS	THE FACTS
THAT FOLLOW.	THAT FOLLOW.	THAT FOLLOW.
WHAT NEXT	WHAT NEXT	WHAT NEXT
APPEARS IN	APPEARS IN	APPEARS IN
THIS MAN'S	THIS MAN'S	THIS MAN'S
TESTIMONY HE	TESTIMONY. HE	TESTIMONY. HE
SAYS HE MET	SAYS HE MET	SAYS HE MET
HAIGHT AND	HAIGHT AND	HAIGHT AND
OTHERS HE	OTHERS. HE	OTHERS. HE
WAS	WAS THE	WAS THE
HINDMOST I	HINDMOST—I	HINDMOST—I
CANNOT	CANNOT	CANNOT
REMEMBER	REMEMBER	RMEMBER
	WHERE BUT	WHERE BUT I
OUTSIDE	THINK OUTSIDE	THINK OUTSIDE
OF THE ADOBE	OF THE ADOBE	OF THE ADOBE
WALL HE	WALL. HE	WALL. HE
SAYS	SA U YS THE	SA U YS THE

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
QUESTION OF		QUESTION OF	QUESTION OF
		THE MASSACRE	THE MASSACRE
		OF THE	OF THE
EMIGRANTS		EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
WAS AGAIN		WAS AGAIN	WAS AGAIN
CALLED TO HIS		CALLED TO HIS	CALLED TO HIS
ATTENTION AND		ATTENTION AND	ATTENTION AND
HE		HE	HE
INTERCEDED		INTERRUPTED	INTERRUPTED
HE SAYS		IT, BUT HE SAYS,	IT, BUT HE SAYS,
BY VIRTUE OF		BY VIRTUE OF	BY VIRTUE OF
		THE	THE
CONVERSATION		V CONVERSAT	V CONVERSAT
HE HAD AT		ION HAD AT	ION HAD AT
THAT TIME IT		THAT TIME IT	THAT TIME IT
WAS AGREED		WAS AGRED	WAS AGREED
UPON		UPON THAT A	UPON THAT A
MESSENGER		MESSENGER	MAESSENGER
SHOULD BE		SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE
SENT PINTO		SENT TO PINTO	SENT TO PINTO
CREEK WITH		CREEK WITH A	CREEK WITH A
MESSAGE TO		MESSAGE TO	MESSAGE TO
EFFECT		THE EFFECT	THE EFFECT
		THAT THE	THAT THE
INDIANS WERE		IN DIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE
TO BE CALLED		TO BE CALLED	TO BE CALLED
OFF		OFF AND THE	OFF AND THE
EMIGRANTS		EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
ALLOWED TO		ALLOWED TO	ALLOWED TO
GO FREE.		GO FREE. NOW,	GO FREE. NOW,
IN THIS		THEN,	THEN,
K SMITH'S		KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMITH'
TESTIMONY IS		S TESTIMONY IS	S TESTIMONY IS
CORROBORATED		CORROBERATED	CORROBERATED
		BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
BY JOEL		SAYS BY JOEL	SAYS BY JOEL
WHITE'S		WHITE'S	WHITE'S
TESTIMONY;		TESTIMONY,	TESTIMONY,
BECAUSE		BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
SAYS HE WENT		SAYS HE WENT	SAYS HE WENT
WITH JOEL		WITH JOEL	WITH JOEL
WHITE		WHITE AND	WHITE AND
		THIS IS	THIS IS
CORROBORATED		CORROBETATED	CORROBETATED

BY JOEL	BY JOEL	BY JOEL
WHITE'S	WHITE'S	WHITE'S
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY.	TESTIMONY.
YOU SAW BOTH	YOU SAW BOTH	YOU SAW BOTH
SMITH AND	SMITH AND	SMITH AND
WHITE UPON	WHITE UPON	WHITE UPON
STAND	THE STAND.	THE STAND.
WHITE STATED	WHITE STATED	WHITE STATED
IS MEMBER	HE IS A MEMBER	HE IS A MEMBER
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH AND	CHURCH AND	CHURCH AND
HE[?] HAS BEEN	HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN
SINCE THIS	SINCE THE	SINCE THE
MASSACRE	MASSACRE	MASSACRE
OCCURRED I	OCCURRED. I	OCCURRED. I
HAVE NO	HAVE NO	HAVE NO
DOUBT HE HAS	DOUBT HE HAS	DOUBT HE HAS
REGULARLY	REGULARLY	REGULARLY
TAKEN THE	TAKEN THE	TAKEN THE
SACRAMENT OF	SACRAMENT OF	SACRAMENT OF
THE LORD JESUS	THE LORD JESUS	THE LORD JESUS
CHRIST	CHRIST	CHRIST
AMONG HIS	MAMONG HIS	MAMONG HIS
BRETHREN	BRETHREN	BRETHREN
REGULARLY	REGULARLY. HE	REGULARLY. HE
AND PRESUME IT	PRESUMED IT	PRESUMED IT
WAS NOT	WAS NOT	WAS NOT
UNKNOWN	UNKNOWN—	UNKNOWN—
CERTAINLY NOT	CERTAINLY NOT	CERTAINLY NOT
ТО	TO THE	TO THE
AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES
AT CEDAR CITY	AT CEDAR CITY	AT CEDAR CITY
PROBABLY	AND PROBABLY	AND PROBABLY
HERE	HERE.	HERE . THAT
EVERY MAN	EVERY MAN	EVERY MAN
WHO WAS	WHO WAS	WHO WAS
ENGAGED IN	ENGAGED IN	ENGAGED IN
THIS WAS	THIS WAS	THIS WAS
KNOWN AND HE	KNOWN AND HE	KNOWN AND HE
WAS NOT CUT	WAS NOT CUT	WAS NOT CUT
OFF	O F THE	O F THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH. MR.	CHUR N CH. MR.	CHUR N CH. MR.

PS

RT

BISHOP HAS	BISHOP HAS	BISHOP HAS
ALLUDED IT HAS	ALLUDED TO	ALLUDED TO
MAGNIFIED[?] IT	AIT AS A [space].	AIT AS A [space].
WE HAVE A	WE HAVE HAD A	WE HAVE HAD A
BROTHER IN	BROTHER IN	BROTHER IN
GOOD	GOOD	GOOD
STANDING OF	STANDING OF	STANDING OF
THE MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH ON	CHURCH ON	CHURCH ON
THAT STAND.	THAT STAND.	THAT STAND.
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
EVEN IN	IN HIS	IN HIS
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY H AS	TESTIMONY H AS
	STATES HE	STATES HE WAS
WAS AN ACTING	WAS ACTING	ACTING BISHOP
BISHOP IN THAT	BISHOP IN THAT	IN THAT
CHURCH FOR	CHURCH FOR	CHURCH FOR
YEARS AFTER	YEARS AFTER	YEARS AFTER
THIS OCCURRED.	THIS O CURRED.	THIS O CURRED.
NOW THEN LET	NOW, THEN, LET	NOW, THEN, LET
US LOOK AT IT	US LOOK AT IT;	US LOOK AT IT;
WE HAVE	WE HAVE THE	WE HAVE THE
TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY OF
MR. SMITH	KLINGENSMITH,	KLINGENSMITH,
CORROBORATED	CORROBERATED	CORROBERATED
BY JOEL WHILE	BY JOEL WHILE;	BY JOEL WHILE;
A MAN WHOSE	A MAN WHOS	A MAN WHOSE
MANNER UPON	MANNER UPON	MANNER UPON
STAND WAS –[?]	THE STAND	THE STAND
WAS MODEST	WAS	WAS
WITH		
UNASSUMING		
UNREMARKABLE[
?] HE WAS A	THAT OF A	THAT OF A
MEEK MAN	MEEK,	MEEK,
	UNASSUMING,	UNASSUMING,
HEARTBROKEN	HEARTBROKEN	HEARTBROKEN
MAN. RIGHT	MAN. ^[15] RIGHT	MAN. ^[15] RIGHT
NOW PERMIT ME	NOW LET ME	NOW LET ME
TO DEVIATE	DEVIATE AND	DEVIATE AND
PERMIT ME	PERMIT ME TO	PERMIT ME TO
CALL {YOUR} ⁱ	CALL YOUR	CALL YOUR
ATTENTION TO	ATTENTION TO	ATTENTION TO
SMITH HE WAS	SMITH. HE WAS	SMITH. HE WAS

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
NOT		NOT A	NOT A
FORWARD MAN		FORWARD MAN,	FORWARD MAN,
NOT		NOT AN	NOT AN
INSOLENT MAN		INSOLENT MAN,	INSOLENT MAN,
K SMITH		KLINGENSMITH.	KLINGENSMITH.
WHATEVER		WHATEVER	WHATEVER
MAY HAVE		MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE
BEEN HIS		BEEN HIS	BEEN HIS
FORMER		FORMER	FORMER
CHARACTER AS		CHARACT R (AS	CHARACT R (AS
FAR AS		FAR AS THE	FAR AS THE
EVIDENCE IS		EVIDENCE IS	EVIDENCE IS
CONCERNED		CONCERNED)	CONCERNED)
ABOUT THAT		ABOUT THAT	ABOUT THAT
WE HAVE		WE HAVE	WE HAVE
NOTHING {TO		NOTHING TO	NOTHING TO
SAY} ⁱ UPON HIS		SAY UPON HIS	SAY UP O N HIS
CHARACTER		CHARACTER,	CHARACTER,
EXCEPT		EXCEPT THAT	EXCEPT THAT
HE WAS		HE WAS A	HE WAS A
BISHOP IN		BISHOP IN THE	BISHOP IN THE
MORMON		MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH		CHU T RCH, BUT	CHU T RCH, BUT
		ON THIS	ON THIS
HE		OCCASION HE	OCCASION HE
WAS A		WAS A	WAS A
SUBDUED MAN.		SUBDUED MAN.	SUBDUED MAN.
WHILE I AM ON		WHILE I AM ON	WHILE I AM ON
THIS I		THIS SUBJECT I	THIS SUBJECT, I
WILL MAKE $\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$		WILL MAKE A	WILL MAKE A
STILL FARTHER		STILL FARTHER	STILL FARTHER
DIGRESSION		DIGRESSION.	DIGRESSION.
WILLIAM		WI LIAM	WILLIAM
YOUNG WAS		YOUNG WAS	YOUNG WAS
PUT UPON {THE} ⁱ		PUT ON THE	PUT ON THE
THAT STAND		STAND; BUT THE	STAND; BUT THE
OLD MAN ON HIS		OLD MAN IS	OLD MAN IS
DEATH BED		DEAD TO-	DEAD TO-DAY.
YOU		DAY. ⁵⁶⁸ YOU	YOU
HEARD		HEARD	HEARD
{THE} ⁱ DEATH		THE DEATH	THE DEATH
RATTLE IN HIS		RATTLE IN HIS	RATTLE IN HIS

^{568.} William Young actually died a month later, September 2, 1875, in Washington, Utah.

K5	• 5	NI	DI
THROAT YOU		THROAT; YOU	THROAT; YOU
SAW THE LINES		SAW THE LINES	SAW THE LINES
DRAWN UPON		DRAWN UPON	DRAWN UPON
HIS FEATURES		HIS FEATURES.	HIS FEATURES.
YOU SAW THE		YOU SAW THE	YOU SAW THE
MARKS {THE} ⁱ			
TRACE ^{///} OF		TRACE OF	TRACE OF
MISERY; AH		MISSERY—AH!	MISSERY—AH!
THE MISERY OF		THE MISERY OF	THE MISERY OF
18 YEARS		I8 YEARS,	I8 YEARS,
WHICH GREW		WHICH GROWS	WHICH GROWS
FROM THE		FROM THE	FROM THE
KNOWLEDGE OF		KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF
THE SAVAGE		THE FACTS	THE FACTS
SCENES THAT		SINCE THAT	SINCE THAT
OCCURRED ON		OCCURRED ON	OCCURRED ON
THAT BLOODY		THAT BLOODY	THAT BLOODY
FIELD		FIELD, THE	FIELD, THE
MOUNTAIN		MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOW.		MEADO W S	MEADO W S.
K SMITH AS I		KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
SAID WAS A		WAS A	WAS A
SUBDUED MAN,		SUBDUED MAN,	SUBDUED MAN,
AND FOR A VERY SIMPLE		AND FOR A	AND FOR A
REASON ^[10] IT IS		VERY SIMPLE REASON. IT WAS	VERY SIMPLE REASON. IT WAS
THE LAW OF		THE LAW OF	THE LAW OF
HUMAN NATURE.		HUMAN NATURE	HUMAN NATURE
IT IS THE LAW		, IT IS THE LAW	, IT IS THE LAW
OF GOD		OF GOD	OF GO R D
HIMSELF THAT		HIMSELF, THAT	HIMSELF, THAT
A MAN WHO		A MAN WHO	A MAN WHO
STEEPS HIS		STEEPS HIS	STEEPS HIS
HANDS IN		HANDS IN	HANDS IN
INNOCENT		INNOCENT	INNOCENT
BLOOD = IF IN		BLOOD—IF IN	BLOOD—IF IN
THE MERCY OF		THE MERCY OF	THE MERCY OF
GOD IS		GOD HE IS	GOD HE IS
ALLOWED TO		ALLOWED TO	ALLOWED TO
REMAIN ON HIS		REMAIN ON HIS	REMAIN ON HIS
FOOTSTOOL HE		FOOTSTOOL, HE	FOOTSTOOL, HE
IS SUFFERING		IS F SUFFER E ING	IS F SUFFER E ING
ALL THE		ALL THE	ALL THE
TORTURES		TORTURES OF	TORTURES OF

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	ВТ
DEATH DAILY		DEATH DAILY.	DEATH DAIL U Y.
LIFE TO SUCH		LEAVE TO SUCH	LEAVE TO SUCH
A MAN IS		A MAN HIS	A MAN HIS
		CRUCIFICTION	CRUSCIFICXTIO N
CRUCIFIXION		CRUCIFIZXION.	CRUCIFIZXION.
IT IS DYING INCH		IT I DYING INCH	IT I DYING INCH
BY <i>INCH</i> [?] IT IS		BY INCH; IT IS	BY INCH; IT IS
THE TORTURE		THE TORTURE	THE TORTURE
OF HELL		OF HELL WHICH	OF HELL WHICH
HE CARRIES		HE CARRIES	HE CARRIES
AROUND IN HIS		AROUND IN HIS	AROUND IN HIS
CONSCIENCE		CONSCIENCE.	CONSCIENCE.
AH		AH!	AH!
GENTLEMEN OF		GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY ALL		THE JURY, ALL	THE JURY, ALL
THREE OF		THERE IS OF	THERE IS OF
THESE MEN		THIS MAN	THIS MAN
BEAR THE		BEARS THE	BEARS THE
LINEAMENTS		LINEAMENTS	LINEAMENTS
AND MARKS		AND MARKS	AND MA K RKS
AND		AND THE	AND THE
RAVAGES			RAVAGES
OF		RAGAGES OF	RAGAGES OF
CONSCIENCE IF		CONSCIENCE. IF	CONSCIENCE. IF
WE		WE COULD	WE COULD
LOOK WITHIN		LOOK WITHIN	LOOK WITHIN
THEIR SOULS		THEIR SOULS	THEIR L SOULS
THAT HAS FOR		THAT HAS FOR	THAT HAS FOR
18 YEARS MADE		I8 YEARS MADE	I8 YEARS MADE
THEM		THEM	THEM
≤MISERABLE≥		MISERABLE—	MISERABLE— HOWEVER
HOWEVER RECKLESS		HOWEVER RECKLESS AND	RECKLESS AND
BLOODTHIRSTY		BLOODTHIRSTY	BLOODTHIRSTY
RAVENOUS		-AND	-AND THE
MORE BLOODTHIRSTY		MORE BLOODTHIRSTY	MORE BLOODTHIRSTY
AND SAVAGE		AND RAVENOUS	AND RAVENOUS
		AND KAVENOUS	-AND-MORE
		BLOODTHIRSTY	BLOODTHIRSTY
AS THE		ALMOST THAN	ALMOST THAN
WOLVES		WOLVES	WOLVES
<i>MIGHT</i> [?] <i> </i>		AS THEY	AS THEY
		ASTILI	ASTILI

3029

	-	٠
ĸ	1	Ś
		,

MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE
BEEN[?] WHEN	BEEN—WHEN	BEEN—WHEN
THEY CAME	THEY CAME	THEY CAME
UPON	UPON THE	UPON THE
STAND≥ THEY	STAND THEY	STAND THEY
WERE SUBDUED	WERE SUBDUED	WERE SUBDUED
HUMBLE	AND HUMBLE	AND HUMBLE
AS LITTLE	AS LITT L E	AS LITT l E
CHILDREN IT IS	CHILDREN. IT IS	CHILDREN. IT IS
THE	THE	THE
←MISERABLE←		
LAW OF GOD IT	LAW OF GOD, IT	LAW OF GOD, IT
IS THE RESULT	IS THE RESULT	IS THE RESULT
OF THE	OF A	OF A
RANKLING AND	RANKLING AND	RANKLING AND
WORKINGS	THE WORKINGS	THE WORKINGS
OF A GUILTY	OF A GUILTY	OF A GUILTY
CONSCIENCE	CONSCIENCE	CONSCIENCE
WHICH HAS	WHICH HAS	WHICH HAS
PRODUCED	PRODUCED	PRODUCED
THAT	THAT	THAT
RESULT NOW	RESULTZ. NOW,	RESULT ZS . NOW,
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
JURY JOEL	THE JURY, JOEL	THE JURY, JOEL
WHITE THEN I	WHITE THEN, I	WHITE THEN, I
SAY AND[?] IF	SAY SHOULD IF	SAY SHOULD , IF
THERE IS	THE E IS	THE R E IS
ANYTHING TO	ANYTHING TO	ANYTHING TO
DISCREDIT HIM	DISCREDIT HIM	DISCREDIT HIM
HERE IS THE	HERE—AS TO	HERE— AS TO
FACT THAT	THAT	THAT IS THE
TODAY HE	FACT THAT HE	FACT THAT HE
IS IN	TO-DAY, IS IN	TO-DAY, IS IN
GOOD	GOOD	GOOD
STANDING WITH	STANDING WITH	STANDING WITH
THIS MORMON	THIS MORMON	THIS MORMON
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH WHICH
BY REASON	BY ^[16] REASON	BY ^[16] REASON
OF HAVING ITS	OF HAVING	OF HAVING
BEEN A	BEEN A	BEEN A
MEMBER OF	ME N MBER OF	ME N MBER OF
AND SUBJECT	AND SUBJECT	AND SUBJECT
TO THAT MOST	TO THAT MOST	TO THAT MOST
INFAMOUS	INFAMOUS	INFAMOUS

3030

RT

ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION.	ORGANIZATION .
		, HE WAS
		LEADER MADE
		A WITNESS OF
		THIS BLOODY
		MASSACRE
WHO CALLED	WHO CALLED	WHO CALLED
THAT YOUNG	THAT YOUNG	THAT YOUNG
MAN PIERCE	MAN PIERCE	MAN PIERCE
WHO WAS	WHO WAS	WHO WAS
ONLY 14 YEARS	O L NLY I4 YEARS	O L NLY I4 YEARS
OLD OUT	OLD OUT	OLD OUT
THERE	THERE? WHO	THERE? WHO
LAID	LAID THE	LAID THE
BURDEN OF	BURDEN OF	BURDEN OF
THAT CRIME	THAT CRIME	THAT CRIME
UPON HIS SOUL	UPON HIS SOUL?	UPON HIS SOUL?
PRESENTED	PRESENTED	PRESENTED
THAT HORRIBLE	THAT HORRIBLE	THAT HORRIBLE
SPECTACLE TO	SPECTACLE?	SPECTACLE?
THAT YOUNG		
MAN THAT	THE	THE
AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES
OF THIS	OF THIS	OF THIS
CHURCH WHO	CHURCH WHO	CHUR C H WHO
ORDERED HIM	ORDERED HIM	ORDERED HIM
OUT WOULD	OUT WOULD	OUT WOULD
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
MERCIFUL TO	MERCIFUL TO	MERCIFUL TO
THAT YOUNG	THAT YOUNG	THAT YOUNG
MAN ←IF THEY►	MAN IF THEY	MAN IF THEY
HAD TAKEN HIM	HAD TAKEN HIM	HAD TAKEN HIM
OUT AND WITH	OUT AND WITH	OUT AND WITH
BROAD AX	A BROAD AX	A BROAD AX
SEVERED	AND SECERED	AND SE C VERED
HIS HEAD	HISHEA R D	HISHEA R D
FROM HIS BODY	FROM HIS BODY	FROM HIS BODY
AS THEY	AS THEY	AS THEY
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
BEEN MERCIFUL	BEEN MERCIFUL	BEEN MERCIFUL
TO OTHER MEN	TO OTHER MEN	TO OTHER MEN
THEY ORDERED	THEY ORDERED	THEY ORDERED
OUT. NOW	OUT. NOW,	OUT. NOW,
THEN HAS NOT	THEN, SIR,	THEN, SIR,

RS	PS	RT	BT
JOEL WHITE		JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE
CORROBORATED		CORROBERATED	CORROBERATED
KLINGENSMITH		KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
THEN ^{///} THAT		THE M N;	THENM; IN
		THAT ON THE	THAT ON THE
ONE MORNING		MORNING	ONE MORNING
HE CAME		HE CAME	HE CAME
ALONG			ALONG HE SAW
		THERE THERE	THERE THERE
SAW SOME MEN		WAS SOME MEN	WAS SOME MEN
IN		IN	IN
CONSULTATION		CONSULTATION.	CONSULTATION.
HAIGHT AND		HAIGHT AND	HAIGHT AND
SMITH HE		SMITH HE	SMITH HE
REMEMBERS		REMEMBERED;	REMEMBERED;
I DO NOT		BUT I DO N NOT	BUT I DO N NOT
THINK HE		THINK HE	THINK HE
REMEMBERS		REMEM N BERS	REMEM N BERS
THE OTHER.		THE OTHER.	THE OTHER.
WHAT		WHAT	WHAT
OCCURRED		OCCURRED	OCCURRED
THERE ⁵⁶⁹ IN		THERE IN	THERE IN
CORROBORATIO		CORROBORA	CORROB O ERATI
N OF		ION OF	ON OF
SMITH.		KLINGENSMITH?	KLINGENSMITH?
WHY HE SAID		WHY, HE SAID	WHY, HE SAID
BY REASON OF		BY REASON OF	BY REASON OF
SOME TALK		SOME	SOME TALK
		TLAK—	TLAK
SOMETHING		SOMETHING	SOMETHING
OCCURRED		OCCURRED	OCCURRED
BEFORE HE		BEFORE HE	BEFORE HE
CAME UP THERE		CAME UP THERE	CAME UP THERE
WHICH HE		WHICH HE	WHICH HE
DIDN'T HEAR		DIDN'T HE R AR.	DIDN'T HE R AR .
IF		IF	— IF
SMITH		XLINGENSMITH	XLINGENSMITH
AND JOEL		AND JOEL	AND JOEL
WHITE HAD		WHITE HAVE	WHITE HAVE
BEEN IN		BEEN IN	BEEN IN
COLLUSION		COLLUSION —	COLLUSION —
HAD YOU		HAD YOU	HAD YOU

^{569.} Word apparently added later.

STUDIED DULY[?]	STAID	STAID
THERE IS	TILL HIS	TILL HIS
OCCASION		
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION,	PROSECUTION,
IT MAY	IT MAY HAVE	IT MAY HAVE
BE MADE	BEEN MADE TO	BEEN MADE TO
APPEAR WHEN	APPEAR. NOW,	APPEAR. NOW,
THEY DID	THEY DO	THEY DO
DISAGREE IN	DISAGREE IN	DISAGREE IN
SOME	SOJME	SO J ME
PARTICULARS	PARTICULARS,	PARTICULARS,
I WILL	AND I WILL	AND I WILL
CALL YOUR	CALL YOUR	CALL YOUR
ATTENTION TO	ATTENTION TO	ATTENTION TO
IT	IT, BUT	IT, BUT
REMEMBER	RÉMEMBER THE	RÉMEMBER THE
FACT	FACT THAT	FACT THAT
THEY DID	THEY DID	THEY DID
DISAGREE IS	DISAGREE IS,	DISAGREE IS,
THE BEST	THE BEST	THE BEST
EVIDENCE THAT	EVIDENCE THAT	EVIDENCE THAT
THERE IS NO	THERE IS NO	THERE IS NO
COLLUSION	COLLUSION.	COLLUSION.
EACH WAS	EACH WAS	EACH WAS
TELLING THE	TELLING THE	TELLING THE
TRUTH FROM	TRUTH FROM	TRUTH FROM
HIS OWN	HIS OWN	HIS OWN
STANDPOINT.	STANDPOINT.	STANDPOINT.
HE SAYS ≤ HE	HE SAYS HE	HE SAYS HE
DIDN'T HEAR≻	DIDN'T HEAR	DIDN'T HEAR
WHAT	WHAT	WHAT
OCCURRED	OCCURRED. THE	OCCURRED. THE
LETTER WAS	LETTER WAS	LETTER WAS
PUT INTO MY	PUT INTO MY	PUT INTO MY
HAND WHEN IT	HAND. WHEN IT	HAND. WHEN IT
WAS PUT INTO	WAS PUT INTO	WAS PUT INTO
MY HAND IT	MY HAND IT	MY HAND IT
WAS SAID IT	WAS SAID IT	WAS SAID IT
WAS A LETTER	WAS A LETTER	WAS A L T ETTER
TO BE CARRIED	TO BE CARRIED	TO BE CARRIED
ТО	TO THE	TO THE
PRESIDING	PRESIDING	PRESIDING
OFFICER TO	OFFICER TO	OFFICER TO
PINTO CREEK	PINTO CREEK.	PINTO CREEK.

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
OBJECT WHICH		THE OBJECT	THE OBJECT
WAS TO CALL		WAS TO CALL	WAS TO CALL
OFF		OFF THE	OFF THE
INDIANS AND		INDIAND AND	INDIAND AND
LET		LET THE	LET THE
EMIGRANTS GO		EMIGRANTS GO	EMIGRANTS GO
FREE. DOES NOT		FREE. DOES NOT	FREE. DOES NOT
THAT		THAT	THAT
HARMONIZE		HARMONIZE;	HARMONIZE ; ?
AIN'T IT		AIN'T IT	AIN'T IT
CONSISTENT		CONSISTENT	CONSISTENT
WITH		WITH THE	WITH THE
DECLARATIONS		DECLARATIONS	DECLA T RATION
OF MR. SMITH		OF MR. SMITH?	S OF MR. SMITH?
HE DID OPPOSE		HE DID OPPOSE	HE DID OPPOSE
THIS THING		THIS THING,	THIS THING,
NOT ONLY SO		NOT ONLY SO,	NOT ONLY SO,
BUT HE SAYS		BUT HE SAYS	BUT HE SAYS
MR. SMITH		MR. SMITH , T E	MR. SMITH , THE
HE		THAT HE	THAT HE
VOLUNTEERED		VOLUNTEERED;	VOLUNTEERED;
$[\underline{11}]$ {HE} ⁱ ALSO		HE ALSO	HE ALSO
SAYS HE		SAYS THAT HE	SAYS THAT HE
VOLUNTEERED.		VOLUNTEERED.	VOLUNTEERED.
ONE OF THEM		ONE OF THEM	ONE OF TH E M
SAYS ABOUT 12		SAYS ABOUT 12	SAYS ABOUT I2
O'CLOCK		O'CLOCK, AND	O'CLOCK, AND
ANOTHER LITTLE		ANOTHER	ANOTHER
BEFORE		BEFORE	BEFORE
SUNDOWN MY		SUNDOWN. MY	SUNDOWN. MY
BROTHER		BROTHER	BROTHER
BISHOP SAYS		BISHOP SAYS HE	BISHOP SAYS HE
		STARTED ON	STARTED ON
		THAT JOURNEY	THAT JOURNEY
AT 12		ABOUT 12, AND	ABOUT I2, A ND
		SMITH SAYS ^[17]	SMITH SAYS ^[17]
HE STARTED ON		HE STARTED ON	HE STARTED ON
THAT JOURNEY		THAT JOURNEY	THAT JOURNEY
ABOUT 12 AND		ABOUT 12, AND	ABOUT I2 , AND
SMITH SAYS HE		SMITH SAYS HE	SMITH SAYS HE
STARTED IN		STARTED IN	START F D R ED IN
THE EVENING		THE EVENING,	THE EVENING;
←AND MY		AND MY	AND MY
BROTHER HOGE		BROTHER HOGE	BROTHER HOGE

RS	PS	RT	BT
SAYS≻		SAYS THAT IS	SAYS THAT IS
LIE NUMBER 5.		"LIE NUMBER 5"	"LIE NUMBER 5 "
		OF THIS MAN	OF THIS MAN
		KLINGENSMITH!	KLINGENSMITH!
IT HAS		IT HAS	HT THERE HAS
BEEN THESE		BEEN THESE	BEEN THESE
LITTLE		LIT LE	LITTLE
DISCREPANCIES		DISCREPENCIES	DISCREPANCIES
Ι		(AND I	AND WHICH I
EXCUSE		EXCUSE	EXCUSE
			BECAUSE OF
THE ANXIOUS		THE EXIGENT	THE EXIGENT
DESPERATION		DESPERATION	DESPERATION
IF THEIR CASE		OF THEIR CASE)	OF THEIR CASE
DRIVES		THAT DRIVES	THAT DRIVES
THEM TO IT.		THEM TO IT.	THEM TO IT.
APPEAL		THEY APPEAL	THEY APPEAL
TO YOUR		TO YOUR	TO YOUR
EXPERIENCE AS		EXPERIENCE AS	EXPERIENCE AS
SENSIBLE MEN		SENCIBLE MEN.	SENCIBLE MEN.
HOW MANY		HOW MANY,	HOW MANY,
GENTLEMEN OF		GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY DO		THE JURY, DO	THE JURY, DO
YOU SUPPOSE		YOU SUPPOSE	YOU SUPPOSE
TO TESTIFY		COULD TESTIFY	COULD TESTIFY
		AND THAT	AND THAT
		HAVE DONE IN	HAVE DONE IN
		THIS COURT AS	THIS COURT AS
WHAT HAS		TO WHAT	TO WHAT
OCCURRED IN		OCCURRED	OCCURRED
THIS COURT			
THAT WOULD		THAT WOULD	THAT WOULD
TELL IT JUST		TELL IT JUST	TELL IT JUST
ALIKE IN ALL		AL K IKE IN ALL	AL K IKE IN ALL
ITS DETAILS.		ITS DETAILS?	ITS DETAILS?
THERE IS NO		THERE ARE NO	THERE ARE NO
TWO MEN I		TWO MEN, I	TWO MEN, I
VENTURE		VENTURE THAT	VENTURE THAT
WILL TESTIFY		WILL TESTIFY	WILL TESTIFY
TO IT EXACTLY		TO IT EXACTLY	TO IT EXACTLY
ALIKE I		ALIKE. I	ALIKE. I
UNDERTAKE IN		U NDERTAKE, IN	U NDERTAKE, IN
ALL ITS		ALL ITS	ALL ITS
DETAILS I		DETAILS—I	DETAILS—I

UNDERTAKE TO	UNDERTAKE TO	UNDERTAKE TO
SAY IF	SAY, IF	SAY, IF
	S ,	PROVIDED
PROVED THE	PROVED, THE	PROVED, THE
ISSUE OF WHAT	ISSUE OF WHAT	ISSUE OF WHAT
OCCURRED	OCCURRED	OCCURRED
HERE WAS	HERE WAS	HERE WAS
INVOLVED IN	INVOLVED IN A	INVOLVED IN A
LAW SUIT IF	LAWSUIT, IF	LAWSUIT, IF
ANY TWO	ANY TWO	AND ANY TWO
WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
WENT UPON	WENT UPON THE	
STAND	STAND	STAND AND
TOLD IT	WOULD TELL IT	WOULD TELL IT
ALIKE IN ALL	ALIKE IN AL	ALIKE IN ALL
ITS DETAILS IT	ITS DETAILS-, IT	
WOULD RENDER	WOULD RENDER	ITS DETAILS-,IT WOULD RENDER
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
≤UNWORTHY≥	IIILIK	THEIK
STORIES	STORIES	STORIES
WORTHY OF	UNWORTHY OF	UNWORTHY OF
BELIEF.	BELIEF. THE	BELIEF. THE
JURY WOULD	JURY WOULD	JURY WOULD
NOT BELIEVE	NOT BELIEVE	NOT BELIEVE
THEM ONLY SO	TH E M ONLY SO	TH E M ONLY SO
FAR AS THEIR	FAR AS THEIR	FAR AS THEIR
STATEMENT. IT	STATEMENT. IT	STATEMENT. IT
WOULD SHOW	WOULD SHOW	WOULD SHOW
THAT THESE	THAT THESE	THAT THESE
MEN HAD	MEN HAD	MEN HAD
COLLUDED	COLLUDED	COLLUDED
TOGETHER AND	TOGETHER AND	TOGETHER AND
FIXED UP	FIXED UP	FIXED UP
STORIES	STORIES	STORIES
TOGETHER.	TOGETHER;	TOGETHER;
EXCEPT IN	EXCEPT IN A	EXCEPT IN A
CASE WHERE	CASE WHERE	CASE WHERE
THERE	THERE ARE	THERE ARE
COLLUSION IF	COLLUSIONS, IF	COLLUSIONS, IF
THERE HAD	THERE HAD	THERE HAD HAS
BEEN	BEEN A	BEEN A -A
COLLUSION	COLLUSION,	COLLUSION,
AND WHAT IS	AND WHAT IS	AND WHAT IS
THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE

PS

RT

OF IT IF THERE	OF IT? IF THERE	OF IT? IF THERE
HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN
COLLUSION	COLLUSION	COLLUSION
BETWEEN	BETWEEN	BETWEEN
SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
AND THIS MAN	AND THIS MAN	AND THIS MAN
WHITE WHO	WHITE, WHO	WHITE, WHO
CERTAINLY IS	CERTAINLY IS	CERTAINLY IS
MEEK HIS	MEEK AND HIS	MEEK AND HIS
MANNER WAS	MANNER IS	MANNER IS
GOOD I	GOOD (AND I	GOOD— (AND I
DON'T BELIEVE	DON'T BELIEVE	DON'T BELIEVE
MR. WHITE IS A	MR. WHITE IS A	MR. WHITE IS A
BAD MAN HE	BAD MAN) HE	BAD MAN) —HE
DIDN'T IMPRESS	DON'T IMPRESS	DON'T IMPRESS
THIS JURY SO HE	THE JURY SO. HE	THE JURY SO. HE
EXCITED YOUR	EXCITED YOUR	EXCITED YOUR
SYMPATHY	SYMPATHY,	SYMPATHY,
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY	THE JURY,	THE JURY,
BECAUSE YOU	BECASUE YOU	BECAUSE YOU
SAW IN HIM A	SAW IN HIM A	SAW IN HIM A
MAN ON WHOM	MAN ON WHOM	MAN ON WHOM
HAD BEEN LAID	HAD LAID	HAD BEEN LAID
A BURDEN	A BURDEN	A BURDEN
WHICH HAS	WHICH HAS	WHICH HAS
BLASTED HIS	BLASTED HIS	BLASTED HIS
LIFE	SOUL AND	SOUL AND
JEOPARDIZED	JEOPARDIXED	JEOPARDI X ZED
HIS SOUL.	HIS LIFE.	HIS LIFE.
BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH,	KLINGENSMITH,
AFTER THE	AFTER THE	AFTER THE
LAPSE OF $\{1\}^{1}$ 8	LAPSE OF 18	LAPSE OF I8
YEARS THOUGHT	YEARS, SAID	YEARS, SAID
IT WAS ABOUT	IT WAS ABOUT	IT WAS ABOUT
TWELVE	I2	I2
O'CLOCK	O'CLOCK, AND	O'CLOCK, AND
BECAUSE JOEL	BECAUSE JOEL	BECAUSE JOEL
WHITE THINKS	WHITE THEN	WHITE THEN
THEY	SAYS THEY	SAYS THEY
STARTED	STARTED A	STARTED A
LITTLE BEFORE	LITTLE BEFORE	LITTLE BEFORE
SUNDOWN	SUNDOWN,	SUNDOWN,

RT

BT

PS

RS

THERE IS	THEN THERE IS	THEN THERE IS
LIE NUMBER	"LIE NUMBER	"LIE NUMBER
FIVE THAT IS	FIVE". THAT IS A	FIVE." THAT IS A
GOOD	G OD	GOOD
ILLUSTRATION	ILLUSTRATION	ILLUSTRATION
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
<i>RKS/WORKS</i> [?] OF	WEAKNESS OF	WEAKNESS OF
COUNSEL.	THE COUNSEL.	THE COUNSEL.
THEY WENT TO	THEY WENT TO	THEY WENT TO
PINTO CREEK	PINTO.	PINTO.
JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE
SAYS HE	SAYS HE	SAYS HE
DELIVERED	DELIVERED	DELIEVERED
THAT LETTER,	THAT LETTER,	THAT LETTER,
THOUGH/THINK[?	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
] IT WITH NO	SAYS HE	SAYS HE
EXCEPTIONS[?]	DELIVERED IT—	DELIVERED IT
		AND SAYS IT
		CONTAINED A
		MESSAGE&
		SAYS HE
		THOUGHT
CONTAINING A	CONTAINING A	CONTAINING A
MESSAGE OF	MESSAGE OF	MASSAGE OF
MERCY IT MAY	MERCY. IT MAY	MERCY. IT MAY
HAVE	HAVE	HAVE
CONTAINED	CONTAINED TH	CONTAINED TH
FROM THE	FROM THE	FROM THE
HANDS OF THAT	HANDS OF THAT	HANDS OF THAT
MAN A	MAN A	MAN A
MESSAGE OF	MESSAGE OF	MESSAGE OF
DEATH	DEATH. THE	DEATH. THE
EVIDENCE HAS	EVIDENCE HAS	EVIDENCE HAS
SHOWN HIM TO	SHOWN HIM TO	SHOWN HIM TO
BE ONE OF THE	BE ONE OF THE	BE ONE OF THE
	VILEST, ^[18]	VILEST, ^[18]
FALSEST OF	FALSEST OF	FALSEST OF
MEN HERE	MEN. HERE	MEN. HE RE -WAS
IS	IS THE	IS THE
MUDDEDED DI		GREATEST
MURDERER IN	MURDER IN	MURDERE IN
THIS MATTER	THIS MATTER,	THIS MATTER,
SAVING AND	SAVE AND	WSAVE AND
EXCEPT THE	EXCEPT THE	EXCE P T THE

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
PRISONER AT		PRISONER AT	PRISONER AT
THE BAR. WHAT		THE BAR. WHAT	THE BAR. WHAT
THAT LETTER		THAT LETTER	THAT LETTER
CONTAINED		CONTAINED	CONTAINED
YOU DO NOT		YOU DO NOT	YOU DO NOT
KNOW WE DO		KNOW, I DO	KNOW, I DO
NOT KNOW		NOT KNOW, AND	NOT KNOW, AND
GENTLEMEN		GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN
YOU ARE NOT		YOU ARE NOT	YOU ARE NOT
CALLED UPON		CALLED UPON	CALLED UPON
TO KNOW YOU		TO KNOW. YOU	TO KNOW. YOU
WOULD BE		WOULD BE	WOULD BE
RECREANT		RECREANT TO	RECREANT TO
		YOUR TRUST	YOUR TRUST IF
			YOU STOPPED
AS		AS	TO ENQUIRE AS
TO WHAT THAT		TO WHAT THAT	TO WHAT THAT
LETTER		L 3 ETTER	L 3 ETTER
CONTAINED IN		CONTAIND IN	CONTAIND IN
AS MUCH AS IT		AS MUCH AS IT	AS MUCH AS IT
HAS NOT BEEN		HAS NOT BEEN	HAS NOT BEEN
PRODUCED		PRODUC T ED TH	PRODUC T ED TH
HERE YOU		HERE FOR YOU	HERE FOR YOU
TO KNOW		TO KNOW	TO KNOW
		ANYTHING	ANYTHING
ABOUT IT.		ABOUT IT. THE	ABOUT IT. THE
WOULD EXPECT		OBJECT AND	OBJECT AHD
PURPOSE FOR		PURPOSE FOR	PURPOSE FOR
WHICH THE		WHAT THE	WHAT THAT
MESSAGE		LETTER	LETTER WAS
WAS CARRIED		WAS CARRIED	CARRIED WAS
WAS FOR		WAS FOR THE	FOR THE
BENEFIT {OF} ⁱ		BENEF E IT OF	BENEF E IT OF
THESE		THOSE	THESE
EMIGRANTS.		EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS.
THE DEFENSE		THE DEFENSE	THE DEFENSE
PUT HIM ON		PUT HIM ON THE	PUT HIM ON THE
		STAND, THE	STAND, THE
ROBINSON		MAN ROBINSON,	MAN ROBINSON,
{THEY		WHOM THEY	WHOM THEY
CLAIMED WAS		CLAIMED AS	CLAIMED AS
THEIR WITNESS.} ⁱ		THEIR WITNESS.	THEIR WITNESS.
LIKE/LOOK			
THEY/THEM[?]		THE	THE

_	-
п	C
ю	•
	-

RT

PROSECUTION	PROWSECUTION	PRO W SECUTION
NOW STATE	NOW STATE	NOW STATE
WHITE'S	WHITE'S	WHITE'S
EVIDENCE TO	EVIDENCE TO	EVIDENCE TO
BE HE	BE, THAT HE	BE, THAT HE
DELIVERED IT	DELIVERED IT	DELIVERED IT
TO THAT MAN	TO THAT MAN.	TO THAT MAN.
MY	MY	MY
REMEMBRANCE	REMEMBERENC	REMEMBERENC
OF MR.	E OF MR.	E OF MR.
WHITE'S	WHITE'S	WHITE'S
EVIDENCE SAYS	EVIDENCE SAYS	EVIDENCE SAYS
HE SAYS ${HE}^{i}$	HE	HE
DELIVERED TO	DELIVERED THE	DELIVERED THE
THE LETTER THE	LETTER TO THE	LETTER TO THE
PERSON IN	PERWON IN	PER W SON IN
CHARGE OF THE	CHARGE OF THE	CHARGE OF THE
INDIANS HE	INDIAN D S. HE	INDIAN D S. HE
THINKS HIS	THOUGHT HIS	THOUGHT HIS
NAME ^[12] WAS	NAME WAS	NAME WAS
ROBINSON.	ROBINSON.	ROBINSON.
WHEN	WHEN	WHEN
ROBINSON WAS	ROBINSON	ROBINSON
IS PUT ON THE	IS PUT ON THE	IS PUT ON THE
STAND DOES HE	STAND, DOES HE	STAND, DOES HE
CONTRADICT	CONTRADICT	CONTRADICT
MR. WHITE	MR. WHITE? HE	MR. WHITE? HE
SAYS HE DIDN'T	SAYS HE DON'T	SAYS HE DON'T
REMEMBER ANY	REMEMBER ANY	REMEMBER ANY
SUCH LETTER	SUCH LETTER,	SUCH LETTER,
{ALTHOUGH} ¹	AND ALTHOUGH	
18 YEARS	I8 YEARS HAVE	I8 YEARS HAVE
ELAPSED HE	ELAPSED,	ELAPSED, HE
MUST	HEMUST	MUST
REMEMBER	REMEMBER THE	REMEMBER THE
FACT OF	FACT OF	FACT OF
RECEIVING	RECEIVING	RECEIVING
THAT LETTER.	THAT LETTER.	THAT LETTER.
HE DOES	HE DOES	HE DOES
REMEMBER OF	REMEMBER OF	REMEMBER OF
SOMETHING	SOMETHING	SOMETHING
BEING PLACED	BEING PLACED	BEING PLACED
IN HIS HANDS.	IN HIS HANDS. IF	IN HIS HANDS. IF
ANY ONE MAN IF	ANY ONE MAN	ANY ONE MAN

RS	PS	RT	BT
YOU SAY/SEE[?]		THAT YOU NOW	THAT YOU NOW
DIAGRAPH IT		SEE TOOK THAT	SEE TOOK THAT
THERE		OUT THERE	OUT THERE
THERE IS A		(AND THERE IS A	(AND THERE IS A
DOZEN MEN		DOZEN MEN	DOZEN MEN
STANDING		STANDING	STANDING
AROUND		AROUN F D	AROUN F D
THERE EACH		THERE) EACH	THERE) EACH
ONE HAS HIS		ONE HAS HI S	ONE HAS HI S
ATTENTION		ATTENTION	ATTENTION
DIRECTED TO		ТО	ТО
{THE} ⁱ SAME		THE SAME	THE SAME
PARTICULAR		PARTICULAR	PARTICULAR
POINT		POINT, BUT	POINT, BUT
THEY OCCUPY		THEY OCCUPY	THEY OCCUPY
DIFFERENT		DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT
POSITIONS		POSITIONS;	POSITIONS;
EACH ONE IS		EACH ONE IS	EACH ONE IS
LOOKING AT		LOOKING AT	LOOKING AT
THE OBJECT		THE OBJECT;	THE OBJECT;
FROM HIS			
STANDPOINT			
ONE MAY BE		ONE MAY BE	ONE MAY BE
INTENT UPON		INTENT UPON	INTENT UPON
SOME		THE SAME	THE SAME
PARTICULAR		PARTICULAR	PARTICULAR
POINT THAT		POINT THAT	POINT THAT
WILL LEAD		WILL LEAD	WILL LEAD
THEM		HIM TO	HIM TO
OVERLOOK		OVERLOOK	OVERLOOK
SOMETHING		SOMETHING	SOMETHING
ELSE DONE IN		ELSE DOWN IN	ELSE DONE IN
CROWD		THE CROW N D.	THE CROW N D.
IN HUMAN		THAT IS HUMAN	THAT IS HUMAN
EXPERIENCE IN		EXPERIENCE . IN	EXPERIENCE . IN
ALL CASES		ALL CASES	ALL CASES
WHERE		WHE E	WHERE
VARIOUS		VARIOUS	VARIOUS
WITNESSES		WITNESSES	WITNESSES
ARE BROUGHT		ARE BROUGHT	ARE BROUGHT
UP		ON THE STAND,	ON THE STAND,
		AND WERE	AND WERE
TOGETHER		TOGETHER IN	TOGETHER IN
		THE INCIDENT	THE INCIDENT

3041

RS	PS	RT	BT
		BEI NG	BEIJNG
		DETAILED, AND	DETAILED, AND
		THEY WERE ALL	THEY WERE ALL
		TOGETHER.	TOGETHER . ,—
ONE WITNESS		ONE WITNESS	ONE WITNESS
		WILL	WILL
REMEMBERS		REMEMBER ONE	REMEMBER ONE
THING		THING AND THE	THING AND THE
ANOTHER		OTHER	OTHER
DOESN'T[?]		DOESN'T.	DOESN'T.
TAKE THAT		TAKE THAT	TAKE THAT
CASE SUPPOSED		CASE, SUPPOSED	CASE, SUPPOSED
TO BE CASE		TO BE THE CASE	TO BE THE CASE
DOWN THERE		DOWN THERE.	DOWN THERE.
HE TELLS		HE TELLS	HE TELLS
CERTAIN FACT		CERTAIN FACTS	CERTAIN FACTS
PENNING OUT A		DOWN THERE,	DOWN THERE,
DIAGRAPH		AND	AND
ANOTHER		ANOTHER	ANOTHER
WITNESS COMES		WITNESS COMES	WITNESS COMES
UP WHO		UP WH	UP WH WHO
WAS THERE		WAS THERE BUT	WAS THERE BUT
DIDN'T SEE		HE DIDN'T SEE	HE DIDN'T SEE
IT. THAT DON'T		IT. THAT DON'T	IT. THAT DON'T
CONTRADICT		CONTRADICT	CONTRADICT
MAN		THE MAN	THE MAN
BECAUSE HE		BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
DON'T		DON'T	DON'T
REMEMBER HE		REMEMBER. HE	REMEMBER. HE
MAY NOT HAVE			
IT FASTENED ON		STANDS ON	STANDS ON
HIS MEMORY AS		HIS MEMORY AS	HIS MEMORY AS
OTHERS		THE OTHERS	THE OTHERS
DID THAT		DID. THEY	DID. THEY
DON'T		DON'T	DO D N'T
CONTRADICT		CONTRADICT	CONTRADICT
JOEL WHITE		JOEL WHITE,	JOEL WHITE,
IF		FOR HE	EVEN IF
		<klingensmit< td=""><td>ROBINSON FOR</td></klingensmit<>	ROBINSON FOR
HE HAD SAID[?]		H> TESTIFIED	HE TESTIFIED
POSITIVELY NO		POSITIVELY NO	POSITIVELY NO
SUCH LETTER		SUCH LET ER	SUCH LETTER
WAS		WAS	WAS
DELIVERED		DELIVERED/ ^[19]	DELIVERED/ ^[19]

IF HE HAD	IF HE HAD	IF HE HAD
STATED HE	STATED HE	STATED HE
REMEMBERED	REMEMBERED	REMEMBERED
JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE
BEING THERE	BEING THERE,	BEING THERE,
THEY	THEY	THEY
DELIVERED NO	DELIVERED NO	DELIVERED NO
SUCH MESSAGE	SUCH MESSAGE	SUCH MESSAGE
DELIVERED	—DELIVERED	-DELIVERED
ENTIRELY	AN ENTIRELY	AN ENTIRELY
DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT
MESSAGE THAT	MESSAGE, THAT	MESSAGE, THAT
STATED	STATED	STATED
SOMETHING	SOMETHING	SOMETHING
INCONSISTENT	INCONSISTENT	IHNCONSISTENT
WITH	WITH THE	WITH THE
MESSAGE	MESSAGE	MESSAGE
BROUGHT	BROUGHT	BROUGHT
THERE THEN	THERE—THEN	THERE—THEN
THAT WOULD	THAT WOULD	THAT WOULD
BE	BE A	BE A
CONTRADICTION	CONTRADICTIO	CONTRADICTIO
YOU	N, AND YOU	N, AND YOU
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
POSITIVE	POSITIVE	POISITIVE
WORDS OF	EVIDENCE OF	EVIDENCE OF
MR. ROBINSON	MR. ROBINSON	MR. ROBINSON
AGAINST	AGAINST T THE	AGAINST T THE
POSITIVE	POSITIVE	POSITIVE
STATEMENT OF	STATEMENT OF	STATEMENT
WHITE AS	MR. WHITE. AS	MR. WHITE. AS
IT NOW STANDS	IT NOW STANDS,	IT NOW STANDS,
YOU HAVE THE	YOU HAVE THE	YOU HAVE THE
POSITIVE	POSITIVE	POSITIVE
STATEMENT OF	STATEMENT OF	STATEMENT OF
SMITH AND	SMITH AND	SMITH AND
WHITE AGAINST	WHITE AGAINST	WHITE AGAINST
ONE	ONE, OF THE	ONE, OF THE
OF UNSURE	WANT O N F	WANT O N F
MEMORY OF	MEMORY, OF	MEMORY, OF
MR. ROBINSON	MR. ROBINSON,	MR. ROBINSON,
{THE} ⁱ	AND YET THE	AND YET THE
GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN
	FOR THE	FOR THE

PS

RT

SAY TO YOU	DEFENSE SAY	DEFENSE SAY
THAT IS	THAT THAT IS	THAT THAT IS
LIE NUMBER 4	"LIE NUMBER 4."	"LIE NUMBER 4."
I APPEAL TO	I APPEAL TO	I APPEAL TO
YOU AS	YOU AS	YOU AS
SENSIBLE MEN;	SENSIBLE MEN,	SENSIBLE MEN,
ARE	ARE THOSE TWO	ARE THOSE TWO
MEN TO BE	MEN TO BE	MEN TO BE
DISCREDITED	DISREGARDED	DISREGARDED
BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE
ROBINSON	ROBINSON	ROBINSON
DON'T	DON'T	DON'T
REMEMBER	REMEMBER	REMEMBER
{THE} ⁱ FACT	THE FACT?	THE FACT?
BOTH JOEL	BOTH JOEL H	BOTH JOEL H
WHITE AND	WHITE AND	WHITE AND
THOSE OTHER	THESE OTHER E	THESE OTHER E
MEN IN	MEN, IN	MEN, IN
ADDITION TO	ADDITION TO	ADDITION TO
THEIR —[?]	THEIR	THEIR
CRIME AND I	CRIME (AND I	CRIME (AND I
HAVE NOT A	HAV NOT A	HAVE NOT A
WORD OF	WORD OF	WORD OF
EXCUSE FOR	EXCUSE FOR	EXCUSE FOR
ANY MAN WHO	ANY MAN WHO	ANY MAN WHO
EXCUSES ANY OF		
<i>THAT/THEM</i> [?] IF	ENGAGED IN	ENGAGED IN
THERE	THAT) IF THERE	THAT) IF THERE
HAD BEEN MEN	HAD BEEN MEN	HAD BEEN MEN
AT THE FIELD	AT THAT FIELD	AT THAT FIELD
BLOOD	OF BLOOD WITH	OF BLOOD WITH
TRUE	THE TRUE	THE TRUE
AMERICAN	AMERICAN	AMERICAN
STOCK IF ANY	STOCK IN THEIR	STOCK IN THEIR
THOSE THEY	VEINS THEY	VEINS THEY
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
SACRIFICED	SACRIFICED	SACRIFICED
THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
LIVES RATHER	LIVES RATHER	LIVES RATHER
THAN IMBRUED	THAN IMBRUE	THAN IMBRUE
THEIR HANDS	THEIR HANDS	THEIR HANDS
IN THE	WITH THE	WITH THE
BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF
LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE

PS

RT

	C
K	Э

CHILDRENCHILDRENCHILDRENSUCKLINGSSUCKLINGSSUCKLINGSUPON THEUPON THEUPON THEBREASTS OFBREASTS OFBREASTS OFTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMOTHERS.MOTHERS; BUTMOTHERS; BUTTHEY DIDN'T DOTHEY DIDN'T DOTHEY DIDN'T DOIT.IT.IT.UNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELY FOR THEMY FOR THEM,Y FOR THEM,THEY WERETHEY WERETHEY WEREMEMBERS OFANANORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONWHICH (THE)'SHOWSSHOWSSOBBED THEMOF THEIRROBBED THEMOF THEIROF THEIRROBBED THEMOF THEIROF THEIR HANTHEMOFT THE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHE MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHER THEYTHER THEYHAN MANHOOD.(THRUGH (THE)'THER THEYHERE THEYTHAURA (THER)'THER THEYTHER THEYTHER THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHER THEYTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFAANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OF <td< th=""><th>Γ</th><th></th><th>1 1</th></td<>	Γ		1 1
UPON THEUPON THEUPON THEUPON THEBREASTS OFBREASTS OFBREASTS OFTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMOTHERS.MOTHERS; BUTMOTHERS; BUTTHEY DIDN'T DOTHEY DIDN'T DOTHEY DIDN'T DOIT.IT.IT.UNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELVFOR THEMY FOR THEM,Y FOR THEM,THEY WERETHEY WERETHEY WEREMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFANORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONWHICH (THE)'SHOWSSHOWSSHOWS THEYSHOWSSHOWSROBBED THEMROBBED THEMROBBEDOF THEIROF THEIR HANTHEMOMENTTHEY WENTTHE WENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHE WENTTHER THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THER THERTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEYENDOWMENTHOUSE,HOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THERTHERE THEYTHERE THERTHERE THEYTHERE THERANNHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEYTHERE THENTHEREMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHERETHERTHERMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HAD	CHILDREN	CHILDREN—	CHILDREN—
BREASTS OF THEIRBREASTS OF THEIRBREASTS OF THEIRBREASTS OF THEIRMOTHERS.THEIRTHEIRTHEIRMOTHERS.MOTHERS; BUTMOTHERS; BUTTHEY DIDN'T DOTHEY DIDN'T DOTI.UNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELY FOR THEMY FOR THEM,Y FOR THEM,Y FOR THEMY FOR THEW,Y FOR THEM,MEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFMHCH [THE]'WHICH THEWHICH THESEQUELSEQUEALSEQUEALSHOWS THEYSHOWSSHOWSROBBED THEMOF THEIRANMANHOOD.MANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.(THE)' MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH [THE]'USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHEROUGH THETHROUGH THEENDOWMENTENDOWMENTHOENDOWMENTHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHER HEYTHER THEYROBALST THATAGAINST THATMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHER HEYTHERMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHER HEYTHER	SUCKLINGS	SUCKLINGS	SUCKLINGS
THEIRTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMOTHERS.MOTHERS; BUTMOTHERS; BUTTHEY DIDN'T DOTHEY DIDN'T DOTHEY DIDN'T DOIT.THEY DIDN'T DOTHEY DIDN'T DOUNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELY FOR THEMY FOR THEM,Y FOR THEM,THEY WERETHEY WERETHEY WEREMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFANORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONWHICH {THE}'WHICH THEWHICH THESEQUELSEQUEALSEQUEALSHOWS THEYSHOWSSHOWSROBBED THEMOF THEIR HANTHEMOF THERMANHOOD.MANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.{THE} WENTTHE WOMENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEW WENTTHE WOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHER HEYTHER THEYTHER THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEIRMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFAMAN LEFTTO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW THEN LETMENMENBACKH	UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
MOTHERS.MOTHERS; BUTMOTHERS; BUTTHEY DIDN'T DOTHEY DIDN'T DOTHEY DIDN'T DOIT.IT.IT.UNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELY FOR THEMY FOR THEM,Y FOR THEMY FOR THEM,THEY WERETHEY WEREMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFANANORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONWHICH {THE}'SEQUEALSEQUELSEQUEALSEQUELSEQUEALSHOWSSHOWSOF THEIROF THEIR HANMANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.{THE}' WENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH {THE}'THEROUGH THEENDOWMENTHERE THEYHARD DANTHAN MANHOOD, ANDTHERE THEYHANLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHERTHEREMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.MENMANNMENMACKMENMACKMENMACKMENMAN<	BREASTS OF	BREASTS OF	BREASTS OF
THEY DIDN'T DOTHEY DIDN'T DOTHEY DIDN'T DOIT.IT.IT.IT.UNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELY FOR THEMY FOR THEM,Y FOR THEM,THEY WERETHEY WERETHEY WEREMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFANORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONWHICH (THE)'SEQUEALSEQUEALSHOWS THEYSHOWSSHOWSROBBED THEMROBBED THEMROBBEDOF THEIROF THEIR HANTHEMOF THEIRMANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.(THE)' MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH {THE}'THROUGH THETHROUGH THEENDOWMENTENDOWMENTHOENDOWMENTHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHER THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGE	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
IT.IT.IT.IT.UNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELY FOR THEMY FOR THEM,Y FOR THEM,THEY WERETHEY WERETHEY WEREMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFANORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONWHICH (THE)'SEQUEALSEQUEALSEQUELSEQUEALSEQUEALSHOWS THEYSHOWSSHOWSROBBED THEMOF THEIRHEM OF THEIRMANHOODMANHOODHAN MANHOOD.(THE)' MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHER THEYUSE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEIRMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEIRTHER THEYTHER THEYTHERLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHERTHE MAN LEFTTHEIRTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEIRTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHERFO {EVEN}'TO EVENTO EVENTO {EVEN}'TO EVENTO EVENOF CHESTROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATIONNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESETHESE<	MOTHERS.	MOTHERS; BUT	MOTHERS; BUT
UNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELUNFORTUNATELY FOR THEMY FOR THEM,Y FOR THEM,THEY WERETHEY WERETHEY WEREMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFANORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONWHICH {THE}'WHICH THEWHICH THESEQUELSEQUEALSEQUEALSHOWS THEYROBBED THEMROBBEDOF THEIROF THEIR HANTHEMOF THEIRMANHOODMANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.{THEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH {THE}'THROUGH THETHROUGH THEENDOWMENTENDOWMENTHOENDOWMENTHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THER THEYTHER THEYTHER THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN}'TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMANBACK FROMBACKMENBACK FROMNONTHEN OF CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	THEY DIDN'T DO	THEY DIDN'T DO	THEY DIDN'T DO
Y FOR THEMY FOR THEM,Y FOR THEM,Y FOR THEM,THEY WERETHEY WERETHEY WEREMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFANORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONWHICH {THE}'WHICH THESEQUELSEQUEALSHOWS THEYSHOWSSHOWS THEYROBBED THEMOF THEIROF THEIR HANTHENOF THEIROF THEIR HANMANHOOD.MANHOOD.{THEY WENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH {THE}'THROUGH THEENDOWMENTENDOWMENTHROUGH {THE}'THROUGH THEHROUGH {THE}'THROUGH THEHROUGH {THE}'THEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH {THE}'THEYHANHOOD ANDLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTO EVENTO {EVEN}'TO EVENPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. IN	IT.	IT.	IT.
THEY WERE MEMBERS OFTHEY WERE MEMBERS OFTHEY WERE MEMBERS OF ANTHEY WERE MEMBERS OF ANORGANIZATION WHICH (THE)'ORGANIZATION ORGANIZATION WHICH (THE)'ORGANIZATION WHICH THE WHICH THE SEQUEAL SEQUEAL SEQUEAL SEQUEAL SEQUEAL SHOWSSEQUEAL SEQUEAL SEQUEAL SEQUEAL SOBED THEM OF THEIR MANHOOD. (THE)' MOMENT THE MOMENT THEY WENT THEY WENT THERE THEY LAID DOWN THEIR MANHOOD AND THEIR MANHOOD AND THEIR MANHOOD AND THEY HADN'T TENOUGH OF A MAN LEFT TO {EVEN}' TO EVEN TO EV	UNFORTUNATEL	UNFORTUNATEL	UNFORTUNATEL
MEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFMEMBERS OFANANANORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONWHICH {THE}'WHICH THEWHICH THESEQUELSEQUEALSEQUEALSHOWS THEYSHOWSSHOWSROBBED THEMROBBED THEMROBBED THEMOF THEIROF THEIR HANTHEMOF THEIRMANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.(THE)' MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH {THE}'THROUGH THETHROUGH THEENDOWMENTENDOWMENTHOENDOWMENTHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THER THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN}'TO EVENPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMACKBACK FROMBACK FROMBACK FROM	Y FOR THEM	Y FOR THEM,	Y FOR THEM,
ANANORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONORGANIZATIONWHICH {THE}'SROBEDSEQUEALSEQUEALSEQUELSEQUEALSEQUEALSHOWSSHOWS THEYROBBED THEMROBBED THEMROBBED THEMOF THEIROF THEIR HANTHEMOF THEIRMANHOOD.MANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.{THE}' MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH {THE}'ENDOWMENTHEENDOWMENTHEHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFAMAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN}'TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESEGENTLEMENMENBACK FROMBACK FROMBACK FROMNOPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
ORGANIZATION WHICH {THE}ORGANIZATION ORGANIZATION WHICH THE}ORGANIZATION ORGANIZATION WHICH THESEQUEL SEQUELSEQUEAL SEQUEAL SEQUEAL OF THEIRSEQUEAL SEQUEAL SEQUEAL OF THEIR MANHOOD.SEQUEAL SEQUEAL NANHOOD.OF THEIR MANHOOD.OF THEIR MANHOOD.MANHOOD.HAN HAN MANHOOD.{THE}' MOMENT THEY WENT THEY WENTTHE MOMENT THEY WENTTHE MOMENT THEY WENTTHROUGH {THE}' THROUGH {THE}'THROUGH THE ENDOWMENT HOUSE [space]THROUGH THE ENDOWMENTHOHOUSE [space] THER THERUSE, THERE THEY THERHOUSE, THER THERMANHOOD AND THEY HADN'TMANHOOD, AND MANHOOD, AND MANHOOD, AND MANHOOD, AND THEY HADN'TMANHOOD, AND MANHOOD, AND MANHOOD, AND THEY HADN'T THEY HADN'T THEY HADN'T ENOUGH OF A MAN LEFT TO {EVEN}' PROTESTMOTEST PROTEST PROTEST PROTESTAGAINST THAT MOST HELLISH OPERATION. NOW THEN LET US FOLLOW THESE GENTLEMENMEN MENMACK BACK NMENMENMENMENMEN	MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF
WHICH {THE}WHICH THEWHICH THESEQUELSEQUEALSEQUEALSHOWS THEYSHOWSSHOWSROBBED THEMROBBED THEMROBBEDOF THEIROF THEIR HANTHEMOF THEIRMANHOOD.MANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.{THEY MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH {THE} ¹ THROUGH THEENDOWMENTHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN		AN	AN
SEQUELSEQUEALSEQUEALSEQUEALSHOWS THEYSHOWSSHOWSROBBED THEMROBBED THEMROBBED THEMOF THEIROF THEIR HANTHEMOF THEIRMANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.{THE}' MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH {THE}'THROUGH THETHROUGH THEENDOWMENTENDOWMENTHOENDOWMENTHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTO {EVEN}'TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
SEQUELSEQUEALSEQUEALSEQUEALSHOWS THEYSHOWSSHOWSROBBED THEMROBBED THEMROBBED THEMOF THEIROF THEIR HANTHEMOF THEIRMANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.{THE}' MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH {THE}'THROUGH THETHROUGH THEENDOWMENTENDOWMENTHOENDOWMENTHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTO {EVEN}'TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	WHICH {THE} ⁱ	WHICH THE	WHICH THE
ROBBED THEMROBBED THEMROBBEDOF THEIROF THEIRTHEMOF THEIRMANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.{THE}' MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH {THE}'THROUGH THETHROUGH THEENDOWMENTENDOWMENTHOENDOWMENTHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THER THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEIRTHERTHERMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKMANPINTO CREEK. ININPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN		SEQUEAL	SEQUEAL
OF THEIROF THEIR HANTHEMOF THEIRMANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.{THE}' MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH {THE}'THROUGH THEENDOWMENTENDOWMENTENDOWMENTHOENDOWMENTHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN}'TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	SHOWS THEY	SHOWS	SHOWS
MANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.HAN MANHOOD.{THE}) ⁱ MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHE MOMENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH {THE} ⁱ THROUGH THETHROUGH THEENDOWMENTENDOWMENTHOENDOWMENTHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN} ⁱ TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	ROBBED THEM	ROBBED THEM	ROBBED
{THE}}THE MOMENT THEY WENTTHE MOMENT THEY WENTTHE MOMENT THEY WENTTHROUGH {THE}}THROUGH THE ENDOWMENTTHROUGH THE ENDOWMENTTHROUGH THE ENDOWMENTOHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN}1TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.US FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	OF THEIR	OF THEIR HAN	THEMOF THEIR
THEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHEY WENTTHROUGH {THE}THROUGH THETHROUGH THEENDOWMENTENDOWMENTOENDOWMENTHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	MANHOOD.	MANHOOD.	HAN MANHOOD.
THROUGH {THE}THROUGH THETHROUGH THEENDOWMENTENDOWMENT()ENDOWMENT()HOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN} ⁱ TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.US FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMININTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	{THE} ⁱ MOMENT	THE MOMENT	THE MOMENT
ENDOWMENTENDOWMENTHOENDOWMENTHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN} ⁱ TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.US FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINWITO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	THEY WENT	THEY WENT	THEY WENT
ENDOWMENTENDOWMENTHOENDOWMENTHOUSE [space]USE,HOUSE,THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN} ⁱ TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.US FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINWITO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	THROUGH {THE} ⁱ	THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE
THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN} ⁱ TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKPNTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN		ENDOWMENTHO	ENDOWMENT
THERE THEYTHERE THEYTHERE THEYLAID DOWNLAID DOWNLAID DOWNTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN} ⁱ TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKPNTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	HOUSE [space]	USE,	HOUSE,
THEIRTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRMANHOOD ANDMANHOOD, ANDMANHOOD, ANDTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN}'TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN		THERE THEY	THERE THEY
MANHOOD AND THEY HADN'TMANHOOD, AND THEY HADN'TMANHOOD, AND THEY HADN'TENOUGH OF A MAN LEFTENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFT TO {EVEN}'THE MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN}'TO EVENTO EVENPROTEST AGAINST THATPROTESTPROTESTMOST HELLISH OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LET US FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESE GENTLEMENMENMENBACK INPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	LAID DOWN	LAID DOWN	LAID DOWN
THEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TTHEY HADN'TENOUGH OFENOUGH OFENOUGH OFA MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN} ⁱ TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
ENOUGH OF A MAN LEFT TO {EVEN}iENOUGH OF THE MAN LEFT TO EVENENOUGH OF THE MAN LEFT TO EVENPROTEST AGAINST THAT MOST HELLISHPROTEST AGAINST THAT MOST HELLISHPROTEST AGAINST THAT MOST HELLISHPROTEST AGAINST THAT MOST HELLISHOPERATION. NOW THEN LET US FOLLOWOPERATION. NOW, THEN LET THESEOPERATION. NOW, THESEOPERATION THESEGENTLEMEN BACKMENMENINImage: Main and the section of the s	MANHOOD AND	MANHOOD, AND	MANHOOD, AND
A MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTHE MAN LEFTTO {EVEN} ⁱ TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	THEY HADN'T	THEY HADN'T	THEY HADN'T
TO {EVEN}TO EVENTO EVENPROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINImage: State of the state of th	ENOUGH OF	ENOUGH OF	ENOUGH OF
PROTESTPROTESTPROTESTAGAINST THATAGAINST THATAGAINST THATMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINImage: State of the state	A MAN LEFT	THE MAN LEFT	THE MAN LEFT
AGAINST THAT MOST HELLISHAGAINST THAT MOST HELLISHAGAINST THAT MOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINInto CREEK. INInto CREEK. IN	TO {EVEN} ⁱ	TO EVEN	TO EVEN
MOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHMOST HELLISHOPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN		PROTEST	PROTEST
OPERATION.OPERATION.OPERATION.NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINInto CREEK. INInto CREEK. IN	AGAINST THAT	AGAINST THAT	AGAINST THAT
NOW THEN LETNOW, THEN LETNOW, THEN LETUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	MOST HELLISH	MOST HELLISH	MOST HELLISH
US FOLLOWUS FOLLOWUS FOLLOWTHESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	OPERATION.	OPERATION.	OPERATION.
THESETHESETHESEGENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	NOW THEN LET	NOW, THEN LET	NOW, THEN LET
GENTLEMENMENMENBACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	US FOLLOW	US FOLLOW	US FOLLOW
BACKBACK FROMBACK FROMINPINTO CREEK. INPINTO CREEK. IN	THESE	THESE	THESE
IN PINTO CREEK. IN PINTO CREEK. IN	GENTLEMEN	MEN	MEN
	BACK	BACK FROM	BACK FROM
GOING BACK GOING BACK GOING BACK	IN	PINTO CREEK. IN	PINTO CREEK. IN
	GOING BACK	GOING BACK	GOING BACK

D	C
	3

PS

BOTH JOEL	BOTH JOEL	BOTH JOEL
WHITE	WHITE AND	WHITE AND
SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
TESTIFIES OF	TESTIFIES OF	TESTIFIES OF
THEIR SEEING	THEIR SEEING	THEIR SEEING
THE	THE EMIGRANT	THE EMIGRANT
TRAIN THERE	TRAIN. THERE	TRAIN. THERE
IS NO COMMENT	IS NO COMMENT	IS NO COMMENT
MADE UPON	MADE UPON	MADE UPON
THAT BY THE	THAT BY THE	THAT BY THE
DEFENSE THEY	DEFENSE. THEY	DEFENSE. THEY
CAME ON MR.	CAME ON . MR.	CAME ON . MR.
SMITH STATES	SMITH TELLS	SMITH TELLS
MET IRA	YOU HEMET IRA	YOU HE MET IRA
ALLEN ^[13] IN	ALLEN. IN	ALLEN. IN
GOING OUT	GOING OUT	GOING OUT
THERE BEFORE	THERE BEFORE	THERE BEFORE
HE REACHED	HE REACHED	HE REACHED
PINTO CREEK	PINTO CREEK,	PINTO CREEK,
MR. SMITH	MR.	MR. SMITH
STATES	STATES THAT	STATES THAT
HE MET JOHN D.	HE MET JOHN D.	HE MET JOHN D.
LEE AND THAT	LEE, AND THAT	LEE, AND THAT
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
ASKED THEM	ASKED THEM	ASKED THEM
WHERE ARE	"WHERE ARE	"WHERE ARE
YOU GO{ING} ⁱ	YOU GOING?"	YOU GOING?"
SOMETHING	SOMETHING	SOMETHING
	WAS	WAS
INTERCHANGED	EXCHANGED IN	EXCHANGED IN
AS TO	WORDS AS TO	WORDS AS TO
WHERE THEY	WHERE THEY	WHERE THEY
WERE GOING	WERE GOING.	WERE GOING.
THEY SAID WE	THEY SAID, "WE	THEY SAID, "WE
ARE GOING OUT	ARE GOING OUT	ARE GOING OUT
HERE	HERE,	HERE,
CARRY	CARRYING AN	CARRYING AN
ORDER FOR	ORDER FOR	ORDER FOR
THESE INDIANS	THESE INDIANS	THESE INDIANS
CALLED	TO BE CALLED	TO BE CALLED
OFF SMITH	OFF." SMITH	OFF." SMITH
SAYS JOHN D.	SAYS, JOHN D.	SAYS, JOHN D.
LEE SAYS I	LEE SAID, "I	LEE SAID, "I
WILL SEE	WILL SEE	WILL SEE

RS	PS	RT	BT
ABOUT THAT MR. WHITE TESTIFIED HE MET MR. LEE AT SAME PLACE MR. LEE'S REMARKS WAS ''' I DO NOT LIKE THAT; I WILL HAVE SOMETHING TO		SOMETHING ABOUT TH E AT."	SOMETHING ABOUT THEAT."
SAY ABOUT THAT HE SAYS {HE DID NOT} ⁱ THE KNOW {THE} ⁱ EXACT EXPRESSION THERE		HE SAYS HE ^[20] DON'T KNOW THE EXACT EXPRESSION, AND THERE COUNSEL FOR	HE SAYS HE ^[20] DON'T KNOW THE EXACT EXPRESSION, AND THERE COUNSEL FOR
IS CONTRADICTION NUMBER 6 7 AND 8 AIN'T THE FACT SUBSTANTIALLY THE TWO MEN'S DECLARATION		THE DEFENSE SAY IS A CONTRADICTIO N OF NUMBER 6, 7, AND 8. ARN'T THE FACTS SUBSTANTIALL Y THE SAME DECLARTATION	THE DEFENSE SAY IS A CONTRADICTIO N OF NUMBER 6, 7, AND 8. ARN'T THE FACTS SUBSTANTIALL Y THE SAME DECLARATION
AMOUNT TO {THE} ⁱ SAME THING IF THESE MEN HAD BEEN IN COLLUSION WHAT THEY STATE IS IMPORTANT FACT IN THE CASE "'IT IS BLOOD THEY		AND AMOUNTING TO THE SAME THING? IF THESE MEN HAD BEEN IN COLLUSION WHAT THEY STATED IS AN IMPORTANT FACT IN THE CASE, IT IS BLOOD FOR	AND AMOUNTING TO THE SAME THING? IF THESE MEN HAD BEEN IN COLLUSION WHAT THEY STATED IS AN IMPORTANT FACT IN THE CASE, IT IS BLOOD FOR
ARE AFTER''' GENTLEMEN THIS BLOOD ARE NOT AFTER		BLOOD FOR BLOOD. GENTLEMEN, IT IS BLOOD FOR	BLOOD. GENTLEMEN,

	C
ĸ	Э

THEYAFTER THEYAFTER THEYHAD BEENHAD BEENHAD BEENSUBDUED THEYSUBDUED THEYSUBDUED THEYARE NOTWERE NOTWERE NOTBLOODTHIRSTYBLOODTHIRSTY;BLOODTHIRSTY;NO DANGERNO DANGERNO DANGERFROM ANYNOW FROM ANYNOW FROM ANYOF THESE MENOF THESE MENOF THESE MENWHO HAVEBEEN PUT ONBEEN PUT ONBEEN PUT ONBEEN PUT ONTHE STAND, ALLLAWTHE STAND, ALLTHE STAND, ALLLAWTHEIRTHEIRAPPLICABLE TOSUFFERINGS INSUFFERINGS INHUMAN NATUREHOMAN NATUREHUMAN NATUREHAS DONEHAS DONEHAS DONEAWAY WITHAWAYAWAY WITHTHEIR DESIRETO KILL THEYTO KILL THEYTO KILL THEYTO KILL THEYTO KILL THEYARE LOOKINGARE LOOKINGARE LOOKINGFORWARD TOFORWARD TOFORSWARD TOTHEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIESDOWN IN THEDOWN IN THEDOWN IN THEGRACVE ANDGRACVE ANDGRACVE ANDTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSTHEIR BODIESWILL ENTERINTO THEINTO THEPRESENCE OFPRESENCE OFPRESENCE OFGOD THSIspace]Ispace]HAT COMINGEVENT (AND) ¹ INTO THEWHICH HASCEASED TOMAKE THESEMEN IN MYDOT THESINAOPINION WHENTHESINTO <t< th=""><th>r</th><th> r</th><th></th></t<>	r	 r	
HAD BEENHAD BEENHAD BEENSUBDUED THEYSUBDUED THEYSUBDUED THEYARE NOTWERE NOTWERE NOTWERE NOTBLOODTHIRSTYBLOODTHIRSTY;BLOODTHIRSTY;NO DANGERNO WARDNOW FROM ANYOF THESE MENOF THESE MENOF THESE MENOF THESE MENOF THESE MENOF THESE MENWO HAVEWHO HAVEWHO HAVEBEEN PUT ONBEEN PUT ONTHE STANDLLLAWTHE STAND, ALLTHE STANDTHE STAND, ALLLAWTHEIRAPPLICABLE TOSUFFERINGS INHUMAN NATUREHUMAN NATUREHAS DONEHAS DONEHEIR DESIRETHEIR DESIRETHEIR DESIRETHEIR BODIESTHER MENNTHEY MAYTHEY WILL LAYTHEY MAYTHEY WILL LAYTHER BODIESTHEIR BODIESDOWN IN THEDOWN IN THEGRAVE {AND}1GRACVE ANDTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSWILL ENTERWILL ENTERINTO THEINTO THEINTO THEINTO THEINTO THEGOD.XX XGOD XX XGOD.XX XGOD THRSTYHASMEN NAWHENOPINION WHENHEY <t< td=""><td>BLOOD NOW</td><td>BLOOD! NOW,</td><td>BLOOD! NOW,</td></t<>	BLOOD NOW	BLOOD! NOW,	BLOOD! NOW,
SUBDUED THEY ARE NOTSUBDUED THEY WERE NOTSUBDUED THEY WERE NOTBLOODTHIRSTY 	THEY	AFTER THEY	AFTER THEY
ARE NOTWERE NOTWERE NOTBLOODTHIRSTYBLOODTHIRSTY;BLOODTHIRSTY;NO DANGERNO DANGERNO DANGERFROM ANYNOW FROM ANYNOW FROM ANYOF THESE MENOF THESE MENOF THESE MENWHO HAVEWHO HAVEWHO HAVEBEEN PUT ONBEEN PUT ONBEEN PUT ONHE STANDTHE STAND, ALLTHE STAND, ALLLAWTHEIRSUFFERINGS INAPPLICABLE TOSUFFERINGS INSUFFERINGS INHUMAN NATUREHUMAN NATUREHUMAN NATUREHAS DONEHAS DONEHAS DONEAWAY WITHAWAYAWAY WITHTHEIR DESIRETHEIR DESIRETHEIR DESIRETO KILL THEYARE LOOKINGARE LOOKINGFORWARD TOFORWARD TOFORSWARD TOTHE TIME WHENTHE TIME WHENTHE TIME WHENTHEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIESDOWN IN THEGRACVE ANDGRACVE ANDGRAVE {AND}'GRACVE ANDGRACVE ANDTHER SOULSTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSWILL ENTERINTO THEINTO THEINTO {THE}'GOD.XX XGOD.XX XEXPECTATION OF[space][space]HAN OPINION WHENHENINTO THEPINION WHENHENINTO THEBLOODTHIRSTYINANINANMEN IN MYOPINION WHENINANOPINION WHENHEY DID AT THISINAN	HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN
BLOODTHIRSTY NO DANGERBLOODTHIRSTY; NO DANGERBLOODTHIRSTY; NOW FROM ANY NOW IN THE SULL THEY NOW IN THE SULL ENTER NUTO THE NOT THE SULL ENTER NUTO THE NOW IN THE SULL ENTER NUTO THE NUTO THE NUTO THE NUTO THE NUTO THE NUTO THE NUTO THE NUTHEN NUTO THE N	SUBDUED THEY	SUBDUED THEY	SUBDUED THEY
NO DANGERNO DANGERNO DANGERFROM ANYOF THESE MENOF THESE MENNOW FROM ANYOF THESE MENOF THESE MENOF THESE MENOF THESE MENWHO HAVEWHO HAVEWHO HAVEWHO HAVEBEEN PUT ONBEEN PUT ONBEEN PUT ONBEEN PUT ONTHE STANDTHE STAND, ALLTHEIRTHEIRLAWTHEIRSUFFERINGS INSUFFERINGS INHUMAN NATUREHUMAN NATUREHUMAN NATUREHUMAN NATUREHAS DONEAWAYAWAY WITHAWAYAWAY WITHTHEIR DESIRETHEIR DESIRETHEIR DESIRETHEIR DESIRETO KILL THEYARE LOOKINGARE LOOKINGARE LOOKINGARE LOOKINGFOR WARD TOFOR WARD TOFOR WARD TOFORSWARD TOTHE TIME WHENTHE TIME WHENTHE TIME WHENTHE TIME WHENTHEY LAYTHEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIESDOWN IN THEDOWN IN THEDOWN IN THEDOWN IN THERRAVE (AND)'GRACVE ANDGRACVE ANDTHEIR SOULSWILL ENTERINTO THEINTO THEINTO THEINTO (THE)'GOD. XX XGOD. XX X[space]EVENT {AND}'WHICH HASSCEASED TOSAX XCEASED TOMAKE THESEMENIspace]Ispace]BLOODTHIRSTYMEN IN MYOPINION WHENIntel THEYOPINION WHENTHEYDI AT THISINTO HEIntel AND	ARE NOT	WERE NOT	WERE NOT
FROM ANY OF THESE MENNOW FROM ANY OF THESE MENNOW FROM ANY OF THESE MENNOW FROM ANY OF THESE MENWHO HAVE BEEN PUT ON THE STANDBEEN PUT ON BEEN PUT ON THE STAND, ALL THE STANDBEEN PUT ON THE STAND, ALL THE STAND, ALL THE STANDTHE STAND, ALL THE STAND, ALL THE STAND, ALL THE STANDLAW APPLICABLE TO HUMAN NATURE HAS DONESUFFERINGS IN HUMAN NATURE HAS DONE HAS DONESUFFERINGS IN HAS DONE HAS DONE HAS DONEAWAY WITH THEIR DESIRE TO KILL THEY ARE LOOKING FORWARD TO THE TIME WHEN THE THER BODIES DOWN IN THE DOWN IN THE MEN WILL ENTER WILL HA	BLOODTHIRSTY	BLOODTHIRSTY;	BLOODTHIRSTY;
OF THESE MEN WHO HAVEOF THESE MEN WHO HAVEOF THESE MEN WHO HAVEOF THESE MEN WHO HAVEBEEN PUT ON THE STAND LAWBEEN PUT ON THE STAND, ALL THEIRBEEN PUT ON THE STAND, ALL THEIRAPPLICABLE TO HUMAN NATURESUFFERINGS IN HUMAN NATURESUFFERINGS IN HUMAN NATURE HAS DONESUFFERINGS IN HAS DONE HAS DONEAWAY WITH THEIR DESIRE TO KILL THEY ARE LOOKING FORWARD TO THE TIME WHEN THE TO KILL LAY THE NOULS WILL LAY THE NOULS WILL ENTER NULL ENTER NULL ENTER NULL ENTER NULL ENTER NULL ENTER NULL ENTER NULL ENTER NUTO THE PRESENCE OF GOD XX X GOD. XX X GOD. XX X GOD. XX X Space]Space]BLOODTHIRSTY MEN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DD THEY DID AT THISSUFFER SULSSUFFER SULS	NO DANGER	NO DANGER	NO DAN I GER
WHO HAVE BEEN PUT ON THE STAND LAWWHO HAVE BEEN PUT ON THE STAND, ALL THEIRWHO HAVE BEEN PUT ON THE STAND, ALL THEIRLAW APPLICABLE TO HUMAN NATURE HAS DONESUFFERINGS IN SUFFERINGS IN HUMAN NATURE HAS DONE HAS DONE AWAY WITH THEIR DESIRE TO KILL THEY ARE LOOKING FORWARD TO THE TIME WHEN THE TO SULS WILL ENTER WILL COMING EVENT {AND}¹ WHICH HAS CEASED TO MAKE THESE MEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN MAY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THISWHO HAND HAND HAND HAND HAND HAND HAND HA	FROM ANY	NOW FROM ANY	NOW FROM ANY
BEEN PUT ON THE STANDBEEN PUT ON THE STAND, ALL THE	OF THESE MEN	OF THESE MEN	OF THESE MEN
THE STANDTHE STAND, ALLTHE STAND, ALLLAWTHEIRTHEIRAPPLICABLE TOSUFFERINGS INHUMAN NATUREHUMAN NATUREHAS DONEHAS DONEAWAY WITHAWAYAWAY WITHAWAYAWAY WITHAWAYTHEIR DESIRETHEIR DESIRETO KILL THEYTO KILL THEYARE LOOKINGARE LOOKINGFORWARD TOFORWARD TOTHE TIME WHENTHE TIME WHENTHEY LAYTHEY WILL LAYTHEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIESDOWN IN THEDOWN IN THEGRACVE {AND} ⁱ GRACVE ANDTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSWILL ENTERWILL ENTERINTO {THE} ⁱ INTO THEINTO {THE} ⁱ GOD. XX XGOD. XX XGOD. XX XCEASED TOGACEMAKE THESEINTOMENINTEBLOODTHIRSTYINTODID AT THISINTO	WHO HAVE	WHO HAVE	WHO HAVE
LAWTHEIRTHEIRAPPLICABLE TOSUFFERINGS INSUFFERINGS INHUMAN NATUREHUMAN NATUREHUMAN NATUREHAS DONEHAS DONEHAS DONEAWAY WITHAWAYAWAY WITHTHEIR DESIRETHEIR DESIRETHEIR DESIRETO KILL THEYTO KILL THEYTO KILL THEYARE LOOKINGARE LOOKINGARE LOOKINGFORWARD TOFORWARD TOFORSWARD TOTHE TIME WHENTHE TIME WHENTHET WHENTHEY LAYTHEY WILL LAYTHEY WILL LAYTHEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIESDOWN IN THEDOWN IN THEDOWN IN THEGRACVE {AND} ¹ GRACVE ANDGRACVE ANDTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSWILL ENTERINTO THEINTO THEINTO {THE} ¹ INTO THEINTO THEINTO {THE} ¹ GOD. XX XGOD. XX XEXPECTATION OF[space][space]THAT COMINGKAND ¹ Space]EVENT {AND) ¹ WHICH HASSpace]MENBLOODTHIRSTYHENMENNHOINTHEYDID AT THISINTO THEY	BEEN PUT ON	BEEN PUT ON	BEEN PUT ON
APPLICABLE TOSUFFERINGS INSUFFERINGS INHUMAN NATUREHUMAN NATUREHUMAN NATUREHAS DONEHAS DONEAWAYAWAY WITHAWAYAWAY WITHTHEIR DESIRETHEIR DESIRETHEIR DESIRETO KILL THEYTO KILL THEYTO KILL THEYARE LOOKINGARE LOOKINGARE LOOKINGFORWARD TOFORWARD TOFORSWARD TOTHE TIME WHENTHE TIME WHENTHE TIME WHENTHEY LAYTHEY WILL LAYTHEY WILL LAYTHEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIESDOWN IN THEDOWN IN THEDOWN IN THEGRACVE ANDGRACVE ANDGRACVE ANDTHEIR SOULSWILL ENTERWILL ENTERINTO {THE} ¹ INTO THEINTO THEPRESENCE OFGOD. XX XGOD. XX XEXPECTATION OF[space][space]THAT COMINGIspace][space]EVENT {AND} ¹ KHENINTO THEBLOODTHIRSTYMENINTHEYDID AT THISINT HISINT HIS	THE STAND	THE STAND, ALL	THE STAND, ALL
HUMAN NATURE HAS DONEHUMAN NATURE HAS DONEHUMAN NATURE HAS DONEHUMAN NATURE HAS DONEAWAY WITH THEIR DESIREAWAYAWAY WITH THEIR DESIREAWAY WITH THEIR DESIRETO KILL THEY ARE LOOKINGARE LOOKING ARE LOOKINGARE LOOKING ARE LOOKING FORWARD TOARE LOOKING FORWARD TO FORWARD TO THE TIME WHEN THEY LAY THEIR BODIESTHE TIME WHEN THEY WILL LAY THEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIES THEIR BODIESDOWN IN THE GRAVE {AND}1DOWN IN THE GRACVE AND GRACVE ANDDOWN IN THE DOWN IN THE DOWN IN THE NTO THE WILL ENTER WILL ENTER WILL ENTERWILL ENTER WILL ENTER WILL ENTER WILL ENTER WILL ENTER NTO THE INTO THE PRESENCE OF GOD IT IS EVENT {AND}1GOD. XX X [space]GOD. XX X GOD. XX X GOD. XX XEXPECTATION OF THAT COMING EVENT {AND}1 WHICH HAS CEASED TO MAKE THESE MEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THISHUMAN NATURE HUMAN NATURE HUT HEY HUT HEY HUT HEY HUT HEYINTO THE HUT HEY HUT HEY HUT HEY HUT HEY HUT HEY HUT HEY HUT HEY	LAW	THEIR	THEIR
HAS DONEHAS DONEHAS DONEAWAY WITHAWAYAWAY WITHTHEIR DESIRETHEIR DESIRETHEIR DESIRETO KILL THEYTO KILL THEYTO KILL THEYARE LOOKINGARE LOOKINGARE LOOKINGFORWARD TOFORWARD TOFORWARD TOTHE TIME WHENTHE TIME WHENTHE TIME WHENTHEY LAYTHEY WILL LAYTHEY WILL LAYTHEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIESDOWN IN THEDOWN IN THEDOWN IN THEGRAVE {AND} ⁱ GRACVE ANDGRACVE ANDTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSWILL ENTERWILL ENTERWILL ENTERINTO {THE} ⁱ INTO THEINTO THEPRESENCE OFPRESENCE OFPRESENCE OFGOD IT ISGOD. XX XGOD. XX XEXPECTATION OF[space][space]THAT COMINGIspace]Ispace]EVENT {AND} ⁱ HASInto THEBLOODTHIRSTYHENIntel HASOPINION WHENTHEY DID THEYIntel HASDID AT THISIntel YIntel HAS	APPLICABLE TO	SUFFERINGS IN	SUFFERING S IN
AWAY WITH THEIR DESIRE TO KILL THEY ARE LOOKING FORWARD TO THE TIME WHEN THEY LAYAWAY THEY WILL LAY THEY WILL LAY THEY BODIES DOWN IN THE GRAVE {AND}1AWAY THET THER BODIES DOWN IN THE GRACVE AND THEIR SOULS WILL ENTER NTO {THE I'AWAY WITH THEIR BODIES DOWN IN THE DOWN IN THE GRACVE AND THEIR SOULS WILL ENTER NTO {THE I'AWAY WITH THEIR BODIES DOWN IN THE DOWN IN THE DOWN IN THE DOWN IN THE GRACVE AND THEIR SOULS WILL ENTER NTO {THE I'AWAY WITH THEIR SOULS THEIR SOULS WILL ENTER WILL ENTER NTO THE PRESENCE OF GOD IT IS EXPECTATION OF THAT COMING EVENT {AND}1 WHICH HAS CEASED TO MAKE THESE MEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THISAWAY AWAY AWAY WITH THEY AWAY AWAY AWAY AWAY AWAY AWAY ARE AWAY AWAY ARE AWAY AWAY ARE AWAY AWAY ARE AWAY <td>HUMAN NATURE</td> <td>HUMAN NATURE</td> <td>HUMAN NATURE</td>	HUMAN NATURE	HUMAN NATURE	HUMAN NATURE
THEIR DESIRE TO KILL THEY ARE LOOKING FORWARD TOTHEIR DESIRE 	HAS DONE	HAS DONE	HAS DONE
TO KILL THEY ARE LOOKINGTO KILL. THEY ARE LOOKINGTO KILL. THEY ARE LOOKINGTO KILL. THEY ARE LOOKINGFORWARD TO THE TIME WHENFORWARD TO FORWARD TOFORSWARD TO FORSWARD TOTHE TIME WHEN THEY LAYTHE TIME WHEN THEY WILL LAYTHE TIME WHEN THEY WILL LAY THEIR BODIESDOWN IN THE GRAVE {AND} ⁱ DOWN IN THE GRACVE AND THEIR SOULSDOWN IN THE GRACVE AND GRACVE AND THEIR SOULSDOWN IN THE DOWN IN THE OGN IN THE THEIR SOULSWILL ENTER INTO {THE} ¹ WILL ENTER WILL ENTERWILL ENTER INTO THEPRESENCE OF GOD IT IS EXPECTATION OF THAT COMING EVENT {AND} ¹ GOD. XX X [space]GOD. XX X GOD. XX X GOD. XX XCEASED TO MAKE THESE MEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THISHILL ENTER HENHILL ENTER HEN	AWAY WITH	AWAY	AWAY WITH
ARE LOOKING FORWARD TO THE TIME WHEN THEY LAYARE LOOKING FORWARD TO THE TIME WHEN THEY WILL LAY THEIR BODIESARE LOOKING FORWARD TO THE TIME WHEN THEY WILL LAY THEIR BODIESDOWN IN THE GRAVE {AND}1DOWN IN THE GRACVE AND THEIR SOULSDOWN IN THE DOWN IN THE GRACVE AND THEIR SOULSDOWN IN THE DOWN IN THE GRACVE AND THEIR SOULSWILL ENTER INTO {THE}1WILL ENTER PRESENCE OF GOD IT IS EXPECTATION OF THAT COMING EVENT {AND}1INTO THE [space]INTO THE ISPace]BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEYINTO HEY INTO HEYINTO HEY INTO HEY	THEIR DESIRE	THEIR DESIRE	THEIR DESIRE
FORWARD TO THE TIME WHENFORWARD TO THE TIME WHENFORSWARD TO THE TIME WHENTHEY LAYTHE TIME WHENTHE TIME WHENTHEY LAYTHEY WILL LAYTHEY WILL LAYTHEIR BODIESDOWN IN THEDOWN IN THEGRAVE {AND} ⁱ GRACVE ANDGRACVE ANDTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSWILL ENTERWILL ENTERWILL ENTERINTO {THE} ⁱ INTO THEINTO THEPRESENCE OFPRESENCE OFPRESENCE OFGOD IT ISGOD. XX XGOD. XX XEXPECTATION OF[space][space]THAT COMINGISPACEISPACEEVENT {AND} ⁱ HENISIABLOODTHIRSTYHENISIAMEN IN MYOPINION WHENISIATHEY DID THEYDID AT THISISIA	TO KILL THEY	TO KILL. THEY	TO KILL. THEY
THE TIME WHEN THEY LAYTHE TIME WHEN THEY LAYTHE TIME WHEN THEIR BODIESDOWN IN THE GRAVE {AND}10THEIR BODIESTHEIR BODIESDOWN IN THE GRAVE {AND}10DOWN IN THE GRACVE ANDDOWN IN THE GRACVE ANDDOWN IN THE GRACVE ANDTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSWILL ENTER INTO {THE}10INTO THE PRESENCE OF GOD IT ISINTO THE INTO THEINTO THE INTO THEPRESENCE OF GOD IT ISGOD. XX X (GOD. XX X)GOD. XX X (GOD. XX X)EXPECTATION OF THAT COMING EVENT {AND}10[space][space]WHICH HAS CEASED TO MAKE THESEHEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THISII	ARE LOOKING	ARE LOOKING	ARE LOOKING
THEY LAY THEIR BODIES DOWN IN THE GRAVE {AND}iTHEY WILL LAY THEIR BODIES DOWN IN THE GRACVE AND}iTHEIR BODIES THEIR BODIES DOWN IN THE GRACVE AND THEIR SOULS WILL ENTER WILL ENTER INTO {THE}iTHEIR SOULS THEIR SOULS WILL ENTER WILL ENTER INTO THE PRESENCE OF GOD IT IS EXPECTATION OF THAT COMING EVENT {AND}i WHICH HAS CEASED TO MAKE THESE MEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THISTHEY WILL LAY THEY WILL LAY THEY WILL LAY THEY WILL LAY THEY WILL LAY THEY WILL ENTER WILL ENTER WILL ENTER WILL ENTER WILL ENTER WILL ENTER WILL ENTER WILL ENTER WILL ENTER (space)THEY WILL LAY THEY WILL LAY THEY DID THEY DID AT THIS	FORWARD TO	FORWARD TO	FOR S WARD TO
THEIR BODIES DOWN IN THE GRAVE {AND} ⁱ THEIR BODIES DOWN IN THE GRACVE AND THEIR SOULSTHEIR BODIES DOWN IN THE GRACVE AND THEIR SOULSWILL ENTER INTO {THE} ⁱ THEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSWILL ENTER INTO {THE} ⁱ WILL ENTER INTO THEWILL ENTER INTO THEPRESENCE OF GOD IT IS EXPECTATION OF THAT COMING EVENT {AND} ⁱ GOD. XX X [space]GOD. XX X GOD. XX X [space]WHICH HAS CEASED TO MAKE THESE MEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THISHEIR BODIES DOWN IN THE HEIR BOULS HEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEY DID THEY DID AT THISTHEIR BODIES DOWN IN THE THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEY DID THEY DID AT THISTHEIR BODIES DOWN IN THE THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEIR BOULS THEY DID THEY DID AT THISTHEIR BOULS THEIR CONSTRUCT THEIR BOULS THEIR B	THE TIME WHEN	THE TIME WHEN	THE TIME WHEN
DOWN IN THE GRAVE {AND} ⁱ DOWN IN THE GRACVE AND THEIR SOULSDOWN IN THE GRACVE AND THEIR SOULSDOWN IN THE GRACVE AND THEIR SOULSWILL ENTER INTO {THE} ⁱ THEIR SOULSWILL ENTER WILL ENTERINTO {THE} ⁱ INTO THEINTO THEPRESENCE OF GOD IT ISPRESENCE OF GOD. XX XFRESENCE OF GOD. XX XEXPECTATION OF THAT COMING EVENT {AND} ⁱ [space][space]WHICH HAS CEASED TO MAKE THESE MEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THISII	THEY LAY	THEY WILL LAY	THEY WILL LAY
GRAVE {AND} ⁱ GRACVE ANDGRACVE ANDTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSWILL ENTERWILL ENTERWILL ENTERINTO {THE} ⁱ INTO THEINTO THEPRESENCE OFPRESENCE OFPRESENCE OFGOD IT ISGOD. XX XGOD. XX XEXPECTATION OF[space][space]THAT COMINGFaceInto the second sec	THEIR BODIES	THEIR BODIES	THEIR BODIES
THEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSTHEIR SOULSWILL ENTERWILL ENTERWILL ENTERINTO {THE}1INTO THEINTO THEPRESENCE OFPRESENCE OFPRESENCE OFGOD IT ISGOD. XX XGOD. XX XEXPECTATION OF[space][space]THAT COMINGEVENT {AND}1INTOEVENT {AND}1HASINTOCEASED TOMAKE THESEINTOMENBLOODTHIRSTYINTOBLOODTHIRSTYINTOINTOTHEY DID THEYINTOINTODID AT THISINTOINTO	DOWN IN THE	DOWN IN THE	DOWN IN THE
WILL ENTER INTO {THE}WILL ENTER INTO THEWILL ENTER INTO THEPRESENCE OF GOD IT IS EXPECTATION OF THAT COMING EVENT {AND}PRESENCE OF (GOD. XX X)PRESENCE OF GOD. XX XEVENT {AND}[space][space]WHICH HAS CEASED TO MAKE THESE MEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THISHILL ENTER INTO THE PRESENCE OF (GOD. XX X)INTO THE PRESENCE OF GOD. XX X	GRAVE {AND} ⁱ	GRA C VE AND	GRA C VE AND
INTO {THE}INTO THEINTO THEPRESENCE OFPRESENCE OFPRESENCE OFGOD IT ISGOD. XX XEXPECTATION OF[space]THAT COMING[space]EVENT {AND} ⁱ "WHICH HASCEASED TOMAKE THESEHENBLOODTHIRSTYHENMEN IN MYOPINION WHENTHEY DID THEYINTO THEDID AT THISINTO THE	THEIR SOULS	THEIR SOULS	THEIR SOULS
PRESENCE OF GOD IT ISPRESENCE OF GOD. XX XPRESENCE OF GOD. XX XEXPECTATION OF THAT COMING EVENT {AND}'[space][space]WHICH HAS CEASED TO MAKE THESE MEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THISPRESENCE OF GOD. XX X [space]PRESENCE OF GOD. XX X [space]	WILL ENTER	WILL ENTER	WILL ENTER
GOD IT IS EXPECTATION OF THAT COMING EVENT {AND} ⁱ GOD. XX X [space]GOD. XX X [space]WHICH HAS CEASED TO MAKE THESE MEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THISGOD. XX X [space]GOD. XX X [space]	INTO {THE} ⁱ	INTO THE	INTO THE
EXPECTATION OF THAT COMING EVENT {AND} ⁱ [space]WHICH HAS CEASED TO MAKE THESE MEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THIS[space]	PRESENCE OF	PRESENCE OF	PRESENCE OF
THAT COMING EVENT {AND} ⁱ THE JWHICH HAS CEASED TOHAS CEASED TOMAKE THESE MEN BLOODTHIRSTYHAS HEN HEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THIS	GOD IT IS	GOD. XX X	GOD. XX X
THAT COMING EVENT {AND}iEVENT {AND}iWHICH HAS CEASED TOMAKE THESEMENBLOODTHIRSTYMEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEYDID AT THIS	EXPECTATION OF	[space]	[space]
WHICH HASCEASED TOMAKE THESEMENBLOODTHIRSTYMEN IN MYOPINION WHENTHEY DID THEYDID AT THIS	THAT COMING		
CEASED TO MAKE THESE MEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THIS	EVENT {AND} ⁱ		
MAKE THESE MEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THIS	WHICH HAS		
MEN BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THIS	CEASED TO		
BLOODTHIRSTY MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THIS	MAKE THESE		
MEN IN MY OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THIS	MEN		
OPINION WHEN THEY DID THEY DID AT THIS	BLOODTHIRSTY		
THEY DID THEY DID AT THIS	MEN IN MY		
DID AT THIS	OPINION WHEN		
	THEY DID THEY		
MOUNTAIN	DID AT THIS		
	MOUNTAIN		

MEADOWS		
MEADOWS MASSACRE.		
{THE} ⁱ BEST	THE BEST	THE BEST
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE THAT
THERE	THERE	THERE
WAS $\{OF\}^i$	WAS	WAS NO
ANY	OF ANY	OF ANY
COLLUSION IS	COLLUSION, IS	COLLUSION, IS
BECAUSE THAT	BECAUSE THAT	BECAUSE THAT
WAS AN	WAS AN	WAS AN
IMPORTANT	IMPORTANT	IMPORTANT
POINT	POINT AND	POINT AND
FOINT	THAT THERE	THAT THERE
		WAS A
CERTAINLY	WAS A COUN S CIL	WAS A COUN S CIL
IF THERE	HELD. IF THERE	HELD. IF THERE
HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN A	HAD BEEN A
COLLUSION	COLLUSION	COLLUSION
THEY WOULD	THEY WOUOD	THEY WOUOD
HAVE AGREED	HAV3E AGREED,	HAV 3 E AGREED,
IN THE	IN THE	IN THE
PHRASEOLOGY	PHRASEOLOGYO	PHRASEOLOGYO
OF THIS	F THIS	F THIS
IMPORTANT	IMPORTANT	IMPORTANT
POINT [<i>space</i>] THE	POINT. THE	POINT. THE
SUBSTANCE OF	SUBSTANCE OF	SUBSTANCE OF
IT IS THE SAME	IT IS THE SAME,	IT IS THE SAME,
11 IS THE SAME	AND THE RE	AND THE RE
REMARK OF	MARKS OF	MARKS OF
WHITE	WHITE	WHITE
AMOUNT TO	AMOUNT TO	ANMOUNTS TO
THE SAME IN	THE SAME IN	THE SAME IN
	THE SAME IN	
SUBSTANCE AS	SUBSTANCE, AS	SUBSTANCE, AS
REMARK OF LEE	MR. SMITH'S.	MR. SMITH'S.
KEIWIMIKK OF LEE	THE WH LE	THE WHOLE
	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
TESTIFIED TO	TESTIFIED TO	TESTIFIED TO
BY WHITE IN	BY WHITE IN	BY WHITE IN
SUBSTANCE	SUBSTANCE IS	SUBSTANCE IS
AS	THE SAME AS	THE SAME AS
TESTIFIED TO	TESTIFIED TO	TESTIFIED TO
BY THE OTHER.	BY THE OTHERS.	BY THE OTHERS.
DI IIIL OIIILK.	THE THE OTHERS.	THE THE OTHERS.

PS

RT

BT

NO	10		DI
GENTLEMEN		GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN
SAY IN COMING		SAY, IN COMING	SAY, IN COMING
BACK FROM		BACK FROM	BACK FROM
PINTO CREEK		PINTO CREEK—	PINTO CREEK—
		MR. WHITE	MR. WHITE K.
MR. SMITH SAYS		SAYS	SMITH SAYS
HE MET IRA		HE MET IRA	HE MET IRA
ALLEN: HE		ALLEN; HE	ALLEN; HE
REMARKED TO		REMARKED TO	REMARKED TO
HIM {THE} ⁱ DIE IS		HIM, "THE DIE IS	HIM, "THE DIE IS
CAST $\{THE\}^i$		CAST, THE	CAST, THE
DOOM OF {THE} ⁱ		D OM	DOOM
EMIGRANTS IS		IS	IS
SEALED THEY		SEALED." THEY	SEALED." THEY
SAY NOW JOEL		SAY NOW,, JOEL	SAY NOW, , JOEL
WHITE WHOM		WHITE—WHOM	WHITE—WHOM
THEY SAY IS A		THEY SAY IS A	THEY SAY IS A
LIAR IS NOT		LIAR IS NOT	LIAR IS NOT
WORTHY OF		WORTHY OF	WORTHY OF
BELIEF		BELIEF	BELIEF
		BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
CONTRADICTS		CONTRADICTS	CONTRADICTS
HIM		HIM, SMITH.	HIM, SMITH .
JUDGE		JUDGE	JUDGE
SUTHERLAND		SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND
MADE THE		MADE THE	MADE THE
ASSERTION HE		ASS E RTION, HE	ASS E RTION, HE
CERTAINLY		CERTAINLY	CERTAINLY
COULD NOT		COULD NOT	COULD NOT
HAVE BEEN		HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
MISTAKEN IN IT		MISTAKEN IN IT.	MISTAKEN IN IT.
HE SAYS WHITE		HE SAYS WHITE	HE SAYS WHITE
SAYS, HE {DID		SAYS, HE DID	SAYS, HE DID
NOT} ⁱ MEET IRA		NOT MEET IRA	NOT MEET IRA
ALLEN KM[?] MR.		ALLEN. MR.	ALLEN. MR.
WHITE SAID		WHITE SAID	WHITE SAID
NOTHING OF		NOTHINGOF	NOTHING OF
{THE} ⁱ SORT THE		THE SORT. THE	THE SORT. THE
DECLARATION		DECLARATION	DECLARATION
WAS ← IF WE →		WAS, " IF WE	WAS, " IF WE
MET IRA		MET IRA	MET IRA
ALLEN ⁵⁷⁰ ON		ALLEN ON THAT	ALLEN ON THAT

PS

RT

^{570.} Above the shorthand in ink longhand: WILLIS.

_	-
D	C
ĸ	

THAT OCCASION	OCCASION,	OCCASION,
WE DON'T	WE DON'T	I WE DON'T
REMEMBER	REMEMBER. "	REMEMBER."
THEY PUT {THE} ⁱ	THEY PUT THE	THEY PUT THE
QUESTION	QUESTION	QUESTION
TO HIM "DO	TOHIM, "DO	TO HIM, "DO
YOU THINK YOU	YOU THINK YOU	YOU THINK YOU
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
REMEMBERED	REMEMBER E D	REMEMBER E D
IT IF YOU HAD	IT f if you had	IT IF YOU HAD
MET HIM HE	MET HIM?" HE	MET HIM?" HE
SAYS I THINK	SAYS, "I THINK	SAYS, "I THINK
I WOULD.	HE WOULD."	HE I WOULD."
HE SAYS I DID	HE SAYS , "I DID	HE SAYS , "I DID
SEE IRA ALLEN	SEE IRA ALLEN	SEE IRA ALLEN
AFTER WE	AFTER WE	AFTER WE
RETURNED TO	RETURNED TO	RETURNED TO
CEDAR.	CEDAR." ^[21]	CEDAR." ^[21]
NOW,	NOW,	NOW, DOES
THAT	THAT	THAT
CONTRADICTS	CONTRADICTS	CONTRADICTS
JOHN D. LEE		
≤SMITH≥ AND	SMITH, AND	SMITH, AND
BESIDES IT IS	BESIDES IT IS	BESIDES IT IS
ABOUT	ABOUT	BUT ABOUT
COLLATERAL	COLLATERAL	COLLATERAL
MATTER WE	MATTER. WE	MATTER. WE
EXPECT AFTER	EXPECT AFTER	EXPECT AFTER
{THE} ⁱ LAPSE OF	THE LAPSE OF	THE LAPSE OF
18 YEARS THAT	18 YEARS THAT	I8 YEARS THAT
THERE WILL	THERE WILL	THERE WILL
BE	BE	WOULD BE
SOME	SOME	SOME
CLASHING		CLASHING.
	CLAIMING	CLAIMING IT
IT	IT	WILL IT WOULD
WILL BE A	WILL BE A	BE A
MONSTROUS	MONSTROUS	MONSTROUS
THING.	THING.	THING TO
		CLAIM THEY
	WE	COULD. WE
KNOW THAT	KNOW IN	KNOW IN
NEVER	EVERY CORNER	EVERY CORNER
	OF THE	OF THE IT

RS	PS	RT	BT
			WOULD NEVER HAVE
OCCURRED IN			OCCURRED IN THIS
TERRITORY IF SUCH WAS NOT THE CASE		TERRITORY IF SUCH IS NOT THE CASE IT WILL SHOW	TERRITORY IF SUCH WAS IS NOT THE CASE. IT WILL SHOW
WHITE MAY HAVE FORGOTTEN		COLLUSION. WHITE MAY HAVE FORGOTTEN	COLLUSION. WHITE MAY HAVE FORGOTTEN
THAT FACT OF MEETING ALLEN. { WILLIS } ⁱ⁵⁷¹		THAT FACT OF MEETING WILLIS/SMITH	THAT FACT OF MEETING WILLIS/SMITH
		TESTIFIED TOIT AND IN HIS MANNER HE	TESTIFIED TOIT AND IN HIS MANNER HE
		SHOWED HOW HE MET IRA ALEE ALLEN. IT MAY BE MR.	SHOWED HOW HE MET IRA ALEE ALLEN. IT MAY BE MR.
		WHITE FORGOT THAT SCIRCUMSTANC	WHITE FORGOT THAT SCIRCUMSTANC
		E. IT MAY HAVE BEEN MR. SMITH CONFUSED THE	E. IT MAY HAVE BEEN MR. SMITH CONFUSED THE

-

^{571.} This is the last extant page of shorthand book 12; book 13 continues with page 15 (which is also numbered page 1). Page 14 is missing.

A loose page in longhand is also included at the end of this notebook. The text reads: "IT IS TAUGHT ALL OVER THIS TERRITORY THAT THE GOVERNMENT AND PEOPLE OF THESE UNITED STATES ARE NOT THEIR FRIENDS BUT ARE VIRTUALLY <A FOREIGN NATION WHICH RULES OVER THEM> AND THEY WANT TO PERSECUTE THEM SIMPLY FOR THEIR RELIGION. *«*THE MEN WHO SEEK TO TEACH THE MASSES SUCH A DOCTRINE KNOW FULL WELL ITS FALSITY» THEY KNOW FULL WELL - FOR THE MOST OF THIS PEOPLE WERE MOSTLY FOREIGNERS THAT THE GOVERNMENT OF THE UNITED STATES ARE DESIROUS ONLY FOR THE REIGN OF PEACE. THE POWER OF THE LEADERS WILL BE BROKEN AND MANY BY A FAIR ENFORCEMENT OF THE LAW WILL FIND THEMSELVES IN FELONS CELLS - THE IDEA OF PERSECUTION IS PREPOSTEROUS - NOBODY DESIRES ANYTHING OF THE KIND AND ANY FEDERAL OFFICIAL WHO WOULD FAVOR ANY SUCH AN ACT." This is similar to some of the material included in the pretrial motions. See Trial matrix, p. 7.

RS	PS	RT	BT
		CONVERSATION,	CONVERSATION,
		AND THAT HE	AND THAT HE
		MISTOOK THE	MISTOOK THE
		PLACE OF THE	PLACE OF THE
		CONVERSATION.	CONVERSATION.
		IT MAY HAVE	IT MAY HAVE
		OCCURRED	OCCURRED
		WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
		MET IN CEDAT	MET IN CEDAT
		CITY. THEY SAY	CITY. THEY SAY
		NOW, BECAUSE	NOW, BECAUSE
		MR. W HIT E	MR. W HIT E
		DON'T	DON'T
		REMEMBER ALL	REMEMBER ALL
		THE	THE
		CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
		S THAT	S THAT
		KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
		HAW	HSAW
		TESTIFIED TO	TESTIFIED TO
		AFTER	AFTER OFTEN
		THE LAPSE OF	THE LAPSE OF
		I 38 YEARS	I8 YEARS THAT
			HE IS NOT TO
		AND IT IS NOT	BE BELIEVED
		AND IT IS NOT POSSIBLE IN	AND IT IS NOT
		HUMAN NATURE	POSSIBLE IN HUMAN NATURE
		TO DO SO) IN	TO DO SO) IN
		REGARD TO	REGARD TO
		HUMAN	HUMAN
		MEMORY AS TO	MEMORY AS TO
		IMPRESSION OT	IMPRESSION OT
		TO DO WITH	TO DO WITH
		ANYTHING).	ANYTHING).
		BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
		DON'T AGREE	DON'T AGREE
		WITH THE CASE	WITH THE (CASE
		MATTER,	(?) MATTER),
		BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
		DIDN'T	DIDN'T
		REMEMBER	REMEMBER
		THAT	THAT
		PARTICULAR	PARTICULAR

RS	PS	RT	BT
		FACT, BECAUSE	FACT, BECAUSE
		HE DIDN'T	HE DIDN'T
		TESTIFY	TESTIFY,
		FORSOOTH,	FORSOOTH, AS
			SMITH DOES
		THAT YOU	THAT YOU
		MUST DISCARD	MUST DISCARD
		THE	THE
		TESTIMONY	TESTIMO H NY
		OUT THERE OF	OUT THERE OF
		OLD	OLD
		KLINGENSMITH.	KLINGENSMITH.
		WHITE DIDN'T	WHITE DIDN'T
		TESTIFY TO	R TESTIFY TO
		THAT	THAT
		CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
		AS SMITH	AS SMITH
		TESTIFIED TO IT,	TESTIFIED TO IT,
		SHOWING	SHOWING
		THERE WAS NO	THERE WAS NO
		COLLUSIOH AS	COLLUSIO H N AS
		ALLEGED	ALLEGED
		BETWEEN	BETWEEN
		WITNESSES	WITNESSES
		WHITE AND	WHITE AND
		SMITH. IF THERE	SMITH. IF THERE
		HAD EBEEN A	HAD EBEEN A
		COLLUSION	COLLUSION
		ABOUT THAT	ABOUT THAT
		IMPORTANT	IMPORTANT
		MATER,	MATTER,
		WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT
		WHITE HAVE	WHITE HAVE
		STATED IT AND	STATED IT AND
		SA I D IT? MOST ASSUREDLY.	SA I D IT? MOST
			ASSUREDLY. JUDGE
		JUDGE SUTHERLAND	JUDGE SUTHERLAND
		SUTHERLAND STATED TO YOU	SUTHERLAND STATED TO YOU
		THA JOEL	THAT JOEL
		WHITE SAID	WHITE SAID
		POSITIVELY,	POSITIVELY,
		THEY, SMITH	THEY , SMITH
		· ·	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
		AND WHITE	AND WHITE

3054

© 2016 by Richard E. Turley Jr. All rights reserved.

RS	PS	RT	BT
		DIDN'T MEET	DIDN'T MEET
		THAT PART Y .	THAT PART Y .
		JUDGE	JUDGE
		SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND
		DIDN'T HEAR	DIDN'T HEAR
		ANYTHING OF	ANYTHING OF
		THE KIND. THE	THE KIND. THE
		NEXT STEP IN	NEXT STEP IN
		MR. SMITH'S	MR. SMITH'S
		TESTIMONY IS	TESTIMONY IS
		THIS: HE	THIS: HE
		STATED SOME	STATED SOME
		TIME AFTER	T IME AFTER
		THIS OCCURRED	THIS OCCURRED
		THAT WILLIS	THAT WILLIS
		TOLD HIM, "THE	TOLD HIM, "THE
		DOOM OF THE	DOOM OF THE
		EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
		WAS SEALED?"	WAS SEALED?"
		AT THE SAME	AT THE SAME
		TIME HE SAID, "	TIME HE SAID, "
		I WANT YOU TO	I WANT YOU TO
		GO TO THE	GO TO THE
		MEADOWS; THE	MEADOWS; THE
		INDIANS AND	INDIANS AND
		THE WHITE MEN	THE WHITE MEN
		HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
		FIGHTING	FIGHTING
		THERE, THE	THERE, THE
		WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN
		(EMIGRANTS)	(EMIGRANTS)
		ARE TOO MUCH	ARE TOO MUCH
		FOR THE	FOR THE
		INDIANS; IT IS	INDIANS; IT IS
		NECESSARY FOR	NECESSARY FOR
		US TO GO AND	US TO GO AND
		HELP	HELP
		EXTERMINATE	EXTERMINATE
		ALL OF THEM."	ALL OF THEM."
		MR. SMITH	MR. SMITH
		SOMEWHERE IN	SOMEWHERE IN
		HIS TESTIMONY	HIS TESTIMONY
		SAYS "IT WAS	SAYS, "IT WAS
		THE PLAN OF	THE PLAN OF

3055

 $\ensuremath{\mathbb C}$ 2016 by Richard E. Turley Jr. All rights reserved.

RS	PS	RT	BT
		OPERATION." HE	OPERATION." HE
		THEN, BEING	THEN, BEING
		BISHOP OF THE	BISHOP OF THE
		CHURCH WAS	CHURCH WAS
		ADMITTED [[22]]	ADMITTE E D ^[22]
		INTO THE	INTO THE
		SECRET	SECRET
		COUNCIL, AND	COUNCIL, AND
		THE TESTIFIES	T HE TESTIFIES
		TO THE PLAN	TO THE P P LAN;
		THAT THEY	THAT THEY
		WAS TO HAVE,	WERE TO HAVE .
		THE INDIANS DO	THE INDIANS DO
		THIS WORK	THIS WORK
		UNDER THE	UNDER THE
		LEADERSHIP OF	LEADERSHIP OF
		THE [space]	THE JOHN D
		AND WHEN	LEE AND WHEN
		IT WAS DONE TO	IT WAS DONE TO
		CHARGE THE	CHARGE THE
		DEED TO THE	DEED TO THE
		INDIANS AND	INDIANS A N D
		CLEAR THEIR	CLE Q AR THEIR
		SKIRTS OF THIS	SKIRTS OF THIS
		FOUL CRIME.	FOUL CRIME.
		LOOK AT THE	LOOK AT THE
		DUPLICITY,	DUPLICITY,
		CDECEPTION,	C DECEPTION,
		PERTAINING TO	PERTAINING TO
		THIS CRIME OF	TH IS CRIME OF
		MURDER IN AS	MURDER IN AS
		MUCH AS THOSE	MUCH AS THOSE
		GALLANT MEN	GALLANT MEN
		ON THE	ON THE
		GROUND WERE	GROUND WERE
		UNABLE TO	UNABLE TO
		RESIST THE	RESIST T O HE
		POWER OF THE	POWER OF THE
		INDIANS AND	INDIAN D S AND
		WERE UNABLE	WERE UNABLE
		TO SLAUGHTER	TO SLAUGHTER
		THESE DINOCENT MEN	THESE INNOCENT MEN
		INNOCENT MEN,	INNOCENT MEN,
		WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND

RS	PS	RT	BT
		CHILDREN,	CHILDREN,
		THEN IT	THEN IT
		BECOMES	BECOMES
		NECESSARY	NECESSARY
		THAT WHITE	THAT WHITE
		MEN, FOR THESE	MEN, FOR THESE
		MORMONS—	MORMONS—
		FOR THIS	FOR THIS
		MILITIA , FOR	MILITIA , FOR
		THIS NAUVOO	THIS NAUVOO
		LEGION TO	LEGION TO
		MAKE OF	MAKE OF
		THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
		ALLIES TO THE	ALLIES TO THE
		INDIANS; TO GO	INDIANS; TO GO
		TOGETHER IN A	TOGETHER IN A
		COMPLETE	COMPLETE
			MORMON
		M OP RMON	MOPRMON
		CIRCLE.	CIRCLE. HE
		HE TESTIFIED	TESTIFIED
		HIGBEE TOLD	HIGBEE TOLD
		HIM, HE MUST	HIM, HE MUST
		MUSTER HIS	MUSTER HIS
		MEN AND	MEN ANDAND
		GO TO THE	GO TO THE
		MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
		MEADOWS. THAT	MEADOW N S. THAT
		FOL OWED THE DECLARATION	FOLLOWED THE DECLARATION
		OF WILLIS. NOW,	OF WILLIS. NOW,
		WILLIS WAS	WILLIS WAS
		GOING IN THAT	GOING IN THAT
		DIRECTION. A	DIRECTION. A
		SHORT TIME—A	SHORT TIME—A
		FEW DAYS	FEW DAYS
		AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS
		HERE COMES	HERE COMES
		THIS NOTICE:	THIS NOTICE:.
		DO ES THE JURY	DO ES THE JURY
		FOR A MOMENT	FOR A MOMENT
		DOUBT THAT	DOUBT THAT
		SUCH AN ORDER	SUCH AN ORDER

RS	PS	RT	BT
^[Bk 13 1] OFFICE OF W.L. COOK, REPORTER, SECOND DISTRICT COURT IST TRIAL OF JOHN D. LEE. FOR MURDER, IN THE MOUNTAINS MEADOWS MASSACRE. IN THE DISTRICT COURT, FOR THE SECOND JUDICIAL DISTRICT, TERRITORY OF UTAH. THE PEOPLE OF THE TERRITORY OF UTAH PLAINTIFF, VS. JOHN D. LEE. ~ DEFENDANT, INDEX.		WAS GIVEN. DOES ANY GENTLEMAN ON THIS JURY DOUBT THE OBJECT FOR WHICH THESE MEN WERE TO GO TO THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS? THE THEORY OF THE DEFEN SE D ON THE FINDING IN THAT CASE IS AN INSULT IN THIS CAUSE.	WAS GIVEN. DOES ANY GENTLEMAN ON THIS JURY DOUBT THE OBJECT FOR WHICH THESE MEN WERE TO GO TO THE MOUNTAIN MEADOWS? THE THEORY OF THE DEFENSE DEFENSED ON THE FINDING IN THAT CASE IS AN INSULT IN THIS CAUSE.

RS	PS	RT	BT
JOSIAH			
ROGERSON,			
REPORTER.			
WITNESSES.			
BASKINS			
ADDRESS TO			
THE JURY			
DELIVERED			
AUGUST, 5TH,			
1875. [2]572			
TAKE {THE} ⁱ		TAKE THE	TAKE THE
STATEMENT OF		STATEMENT OF	STATEMENT OF
IRA ALLEN			
{WILLIS} ⁱ		WILLIS AS	WILLIS AS
COMPARED		COMPARED	COMPARED
WITH MR.		WITH MR.	WITH MR.
SMITH		SMITH, AND	SMITH, AND
IT		COMPA R E IT	COMPA R E IT
WITH		WITH OTHER	WITH OTHER
STATEMENTS		STATEMENTS	STATEMENTS
MADE		MADE	MADE
AFTERWARDS		AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS.

рт

DT

DC

DC

The first page of this notebook—as is the case with several other notebooks—is dirty, faded, and hard to read. Written diagonally across the page in Rogerson's longhand: <u>TRANSCRIBED</u>. The equation: 56+<u>29</u>=27 is also written vertically over the shorthand. The following is written on the inside of the cover in longhand: <u>MEMO- BASKIN COMMENCED HIS ARGUMENT (FIRST PART OF WHICH IS CONTAINED IN MY PENCIL BOOK NO 12) AT 915 AM, AUGUST 5TH 1875, CONTINUING TILL 11.55AM, WHEN NOON RECESS WAS TAKEN. HE COMMENCED AGAIN AT 235 PM AND CLOSED AT 445 PM.</u>

FRO	M 9.15 A.M. TII	LL 10 AM	45 MINS
"	10 " " " "	11 "	60
	11 " "	1155 "	55
	235	445 P	25
			60
			<u>45</u>
			290 MINUTES [space]

THOMAS TAYLOR. [*begin shorthand*] THOMAS TAYLOR. CONTINUANCE ASKED FOR BY PLAINTIFF GRANTED BY COURT.

^{572.} The pages of Rogerson Shorthand Notebook 13, the conclusion of Baskin's closing, are paginated twice. The page numbers in the upper left-hand corner of each page represent the page number in notebook 13, counting the cover as page 1; the page numbers in the top center of each page continue pagination from Baskin's closing in Rogerson Shorthand Notebook 12. The page numbers given here are from notebook 13, which started fresh with that notebook.

1	n	C
I	К	Э

PS

MADE	MADE	MADE
MADE	MADE	MADE AETERWARDS
AFTERWARDS.	AFTERWARDS.	AFTERWARDS.
IRA ALLEN		
{WILLIS} ⁱ WAS	WILLIS WAS	WILLIS WAS
GOING IN THE	GOING IN THE	GOING IN THE
DIRECTION {OF	DIRECTION OF	DIRECTION OF
THE} ¹ MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS	MEADOWS, ON	MEADOWS, ON
THAT MISSION	THAT MISSION.	THAT MISSION.
DOOM OF	"THE DOOM OF	"THE DOOM OF
THE EMIGRANTS	THE EMIGRANTS	THE EMIGRANTS
WAS SEALED	WAS SEALED." A	WAS SEALED." A
FEW DAYS	FEW DAYS	FEW DAYS
AFTERWARDS IN	AFTERWARDS IN	AFTERWARDS IN
CONFIRMATION	CONFIRMATION	CONFIRMATION
OF THAT HE	OF THAT	OF THAT
STATED MR.	STATEMENT	STATEMENT
SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
{IS} ⁱ ORDERED	IS ORDERED	IS ORDERED
OUT FOR	OUT FOR THE	OUT FOR THE
PURPOSE AND	PURPOSE AS HE	PURPOSE AS HE
AFTERWARDS[?]	AFTERWARD	AFTERWARD
DECLARED OF	DECLARED OF	DECLARED OF
ASSISTING THE	ASSISTING THE	ASSISTING THE
INDIANS IN	INDIANS IN	INDIANS IN
MASSACRING	MASSACREING	MASSACREING
THAT	THAT	THAT
BELEAGUERED	BELEAGURED	BELEAGURED
TRAIN. HE	TRAIN . HE	TRAIN . HE
IMMEDIATELY	IMMEDIATELY	IMMEDIATELY
GOES $\{AND\}^1$	GIVES — AND	GIVES, —AND
SAYS	SAYS THE	SAYS THE
REASON WHY	REASON WHY	REASON WHY
ON HIS CROSS -	ON HIS CROSS-	ON HIS CROSS-
EXAMINATION	EXAMINAT ON	EXAMINATION
WHY HE WENT	WHY HE WENT	WHY HE WENT
WAS BECAUSE	WAS BECAUSE	WAS BECAUSE
WAS	HE WAS	HE WAS
ORDERED TO	ORDERED TO.	ORDERED TO.
OTHERS STATED	OTHERS STATE	OTHERS STATE
THEY	HE	THEY THEY
WENT BECAUSE	WENT BECAUSE	WENT BECAUSE
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
UNDER ORDERS	UNDER ORDERS.	UNDER ORDERS.

{THE} ⁱ WHOLE	THE WHOLE	THE WHOLE
{EVIDENCE} ⁱ	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
GOES {TO} ⁱ	GOES TO	GOES TO
SHOW THAT	SHOW THAT	SHOW THAT
{THE} ⁱ MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
DOWN THERE	DOWN THERE	DOWN THERE
WERE NOTHING	WERE NOTHING	WERE NOTHING
BUT DUMB	BUT DUMB	BUT DUMB
CATTLE THEY	CATTLE. THEY	CATTLE. THEY
HAD SO GIVEN	HAD SO GIVEN	HA S D SO GIVEN
UP THEIR	UP THEIR	UP THEIR
INDIVIDUALITY	AINDIVIDUALIT	AINDIVIDUALIT
HAD SO	Y—HAD SO	Y—HAD SO
GIVEN UP THEIR	GIVEN UP THEIR	GIVEN UP THEIR
MANHOOD	^[23] MANDHOD	^[23] MANDHOD
TO THIS	TO HIS	TO THIS
INFAMOUS	INFAMOUS	INFAMOUS
SYSTEM THAT	SYSTEM THAT	SYSTEM THAT
WAS	WAS	WAS
INAUGURATED	ENAUGURATED	EINAUGURATED
TO WHICH	AND TO WHICH	AND TO WHICH
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
SUBJECTED	SUBJECTED	SUBJECTED
WHEN	WHEN	WHEN
ORDERED	ORDERED THAT	ORDERED, THAT
THEY DARED	THEY DARED	THEY DARED
NOT ASK $\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$	NOT ASK A	NOT ASK A
QUESTION THEY	QUESTION	QUESTION
DID NOT ASK $\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$		
QUESTION FROM	FROM	FROM
BEGINNING {TO} ⁱ	BEGINNING TO	BEGINNING TO
END	END; AND SO	END; AND SO
WITH ALL THE	WITH ALL THE	WITH ALL THE
OTHERS EVEN	OTHERS. #EVEN	OTHERS. #EVEN
UPON[?] FIELD	UPON THE FIELD	UPON THE FIELD
WHEN MEN	WHEN THE MEN	WHEN THE MEN
TALKED	TALKED	TALKED
TOGETHER {&} ⁱ	TOGETHER AND	TOGETHER AND
YOUNG PIERCE	YOUNG PIERCE	YOUNG PIERCE
TESTIFIED AS	TESTIFIED AS	TESTIFIED AS
POLLOCK	POLLOCK	POLLOCK
TESTIFIES AND	TESTIFIED, AND	TESTIFIED, AND
OTHER	OTHER	OTHER

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
TESTIFIED		WITNESSES	WITNESSES
		TESTIFIED,	TESTIFIED,
THAT IT WAS		THAT IT WAS	THAT IT WAS
TALKED		TALKED OF	TALKE D D OF
AMONG		AMONG	AMONG
THEMSELVES		THEMSELVES,	THEMSELVES,
		THAT THE	THAT THE
OBJECT WAS		OBJECT WAS	OBJECT WAS
		THE	THE
DESTRUCTION		DISTRUCTION	DISTRUCTION
OF		OF THE	OF THE
TRAIN NOT		COMPANY. NOT	COMPANY. NOT
ONE OF THEM		ONE OF THEM	ONE OF THEM
ASKED ANY		ASKED ANY	ASKED ANY
QUESTIONS		QUESTIONS.	QUESTION W S.
AH GENTLEMEN		ÀH,	ÀH,
IT WAS		IT WAS	IT WAS
BECAUSE THERE		BECAUSE OF	BECAUSE OF
WAS A SYSTEM		THIS SYSTEM	THIS SYSTEM
		AND	AND
ORGANIZATION		ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
WHEN THEY		WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
BECAME $\{A\}^i$		BECAME A	BECAME A
MEMBER OF		MEMBER OF	MEMBER OF
{THE} ⁱ CHURCH		THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH
AND IN {GOING} ⁱ		IN GOING	IN GOING
INTO IT THEY		INTO IT-THEY	INTO IT—THEY
LAID DOWN		LAID DOWN	LAID DOWN
THEIR		THEIR	THEIR
MANHOOD		MANHOOD,	MANHOOD,
THEY LAID		THEY LAID	THEY LAID
DOWN THEIR		DOWN THEIR	DOWN THEIR
INDIVIDUALITY.		INDIVIDUALITY.	INDIVIDUALITY.
HERE ONE		HERE IS WHERE	HERE IS WHE R E
UNDER THE		UNDER THE	UNDER THE
MERE SHAPE[?]		MERE SHADOW	MERE SHADOW
OF		OF THE	OF THE
MORMON		MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH		CHURCH	CHU T RCH
COMES THE		COMES THE	COMES THE
NAUVOO		NAUVOO	NAUVOO
LEGION		LEGION; WHICH	LEGION; WHICH
IS AN		IS AN	IS AN
APPENDAGE		APPENDAGE	APPENDAGE

ADDED TO	ADDED TO THE	ADDED TO THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH.	CHURCH, AND	CHURCH, AND
WHEN ORDERED	WHEN ORD RED	WHEN ORDERED
OUT THEY GO	OUT THEY GO	OUT THEY GO
LIKE DUMB	LIKE DUMB	LIKE DUMB
DRIVEN	DRIVEN	DRIVEN
CATTLE TO	CATTLE TO	CA L TTLE TO
THE	THE	THE
SLAUGHTER	SLAUGHTER. IT	SLAUGHTER. IT
WHICH APPALLS	APPALS	ALL APPALLS
EVERY	EVERY	EVERY
CHRISTIAN		
HUMAN MAN	MAN	MAN
WHICH HAS	THAT HAS	THAT HAS
RIGHT OF HIS	HEARD OF THIS	HEARD OF THIS
TITLE[?] NOW	DETAIL. NOW,	DETAIL. NOW,
THEN SIR[?]	THEN, SIR, THE	THEN, SIR, THE
FACT	FACT THAT	FACT THAT
HE WAS	HE WAS	HE WAS
ORDERED OUT	ORDERED OUT	ORDERED OUT
AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS
CORROBORATES	CORROBERATES	CORROBERATES
THE OTHER	THE OTHER	THE OTHER
FACT THAT IRA	FAC E T THAT	FAC E T THAT
ALLEN HAD	WILLIS HAD	WILLIS HAD
THAT	THAT	THAT
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION
WITH MR.	WITH MR.	WITH MR.
SMITH.	SMITH.	SSMITH.
SUPPOSE HE	SUPPOSE HE	SUPPOSE HE
DIDN'T THAT	DIDN'T. THAT	DIDN'T . , THAT
DON'T CHANGE	DON'T CHANGE	DON'T CHANGE
{THE} ¹ MAIN	THE MAIN	THE MAIN
FACT SUPPOSE	FACT. SUPPOSE	FACT. SUPPOSE
HE WAS	HE WAS	HE WAS
MISTAKEN	MISTAKEN	MISTAKEN
ABOUT THAT,	ABOUT THAT,	ABOUT THAT,
SUPPOSE <i>HE</i> [?]	SUPPOSE HE	SUPPOSE W HE
WILLFULLY	WILFULLY	WILLFULLY
LIED BUT JUST	LIED, JUST	LIED, JUST
AS YOU PLEASE	AS YOU PLEASE,	AS YOU PLEASE,
IT CANNOT	IT CANNOT	IT CANNOT
OVERCOME	OVERCOME THE	OVERCOME THE

PS

RT

OTHER	OTHER	OTHER
STATEMENTS	STATEMENTS	STATEMENTS
MADE BY THOSE	MADE BY THESE	MADE BY THESE
MEN	OTHER MEN.	OTHER MEN.
MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND
QUOTED A	QUOTED A	QUOTED A
LATIN MAXIM	LATIN MAXIM	LATIN MAXIM
	IN HIS	IN HIS
	ARGUEMENT	ARGUEMENT,
$\{AND\}^i$ IN IT, $\{I\}^i$	AND IN IT , I	AND IN IT , I
THINK HE	THINK HE	THINK HE
BUTCHERED	BUTCHERED	BUTCHERED
THE LATIN	THE LATIN ? ,	THE LATIN ? ,
{"} ⁱ FALUS IN	"FALSUS IN	"FALSUS IN
UNUS FALUS	UNUM, FALSIS	UNUM, FALSIS
IN OMNIBUS"	IN OMNIBUS",	IN OMNIBUS",
FALSE IN ONE	FALSE IN ONE	FALSE IN ONE
THING FALSE	THIN F G, FALSE	THIN F G, FALSE
IN EVERYTHING	IN EVERYTHING.	IN EVERYTHING.
IF YOU SUPPOSE	IF YOU SUPPOSE	IF YOU SUPPOSE
THIS MAN	THIS MAN	THIS MAN
WILLFULLY	WILFULLY	WILLFULLY
LIED IN ONE	LIED IN ONE	LIED IN ONE
PART	PART, HE JUDGE	PART, HE, JUDGE
	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND
	SA U YS, YOU	SA U YS, YOU
	ARE TO	ARE TO
BELIEVE	BELIEVE	DISBELIEVE
IT IN ALL.	IT IN ALL. [space]	HIM IT IN ALL.
I SAY TO YOU	I SAY TO YOU,	I SAY TO YOU,
THAT IS	THAT THAT IS	THAT THAT IS
NOT THE RULE	NOT THE RULE	NOT THE RULE
IN LAW OR IN	IN LAW OR IN	IN LAW OR IN
COMMON	COMMON	COMMON
SENSE. IF	SENSE. IF A	SENSE. IF A
WITNESS GOES	WITNESS GOES	WITNESS GOES
UPON {THE} ⁱ	UPON THE	UPON THE
STAND $\{AND\}^1$	ST ND AND THE	STAND AND THE
JURY BELIEVE	JURY BELIEVE	JURY BELIEVE
HE HAS	THAT HE HAS	THAT HE HAS
WILLFULLY	WILFULL	WILLFULLY
LIED THEN	LIED, THEN	LIED, THEN
THEY MUST	THEY MUST	THEY MUST

PS

RT

BT

DISCARD	DISCARD	DISCARD
EVERYTHING	EVERYTHING	EVERYTHING
THAT IS NOT	THAT IS NOT	THAT IS NOT
CORROBORATED	CORROBERATED	CORROBERATED
BY OTHER	T HE BY OTHER	THE BY OTHER
TESTIMONY OR	TESTIMONY, OR	TESTIMONY, OR
FROM THE	FROM THE	FROM THE
SURROUNDING	SURROUNDING	SURROUNDING
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
LEADS {THE} ⁱ	S LEAD THE	S LEAD THE
JURY TO	JURY TO	JURY TO
BELIEVE HE IS	BELIEVE HE IS	BELIEVE HE IS
TELLING	TEL ING THE	TELLING THE
TRUTH IN	TRUTH. ^[24] IN	TRUTH. ^[24] IN
OTHER WORDS	OTHER WORDS	OTHER WORDS
IF THERE IS NO	IF THERE IS NO	IF THERE IS NO
CORROBORATIN	CORROBERATIN	CORROBERATIN
G	G TESTIMONY	G TESTIMONY
_	OR	OR
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
WHICH HE	S WHICH HE	S WHICH HE
TESTIFIES TO IN	TESTIFIES TO, IN	TESTIFIES TO, IN
SHOW ANYTHING	SHOWING ANY	SHOWING ANY
PARTICULAR	PARTICULAR	PARTICULAR
	OR THE	FACT OR THE
PROBABILITY	PROBABILITY	PROBABILITY,
THEN THEY	THEN THEY	THEN THEY
CAN DISCARD	MUST DISCARD	MUST DISCARD
HIS WHOLE	THE WHOLE	THE WHOLE
	TESTIMONY OR	TESTIMONY OR
STATEMENT IF	STATEMENT. IF	STATEMENT. IF
NO PORTION OF	NO PORTION OF	NO PORTION OF
HIS TESTIMONY	HIS TESTIMONY	HIS TESTIMONY
${\{IS\}}^i$	IS	IS
CORROBORATED	CORROBERATED	CORROBERATED
BY OTHER	BY OTHER	BY OTHER
WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITHNESSES
{BUT} ⁱ IF IT IS	BUT IT IS	BUT IT IS
CORROBORATED	CORROBERATED	CORROBERATED
BY	BY	BY
	GUIDDOUDIO	

PS

RT

BT

RS

SURROUNDING

THEN YOU

MUST GIVE

CIRCUMSTANCES

3065

CSURROUNDING

CIRCUMSTANCE

S THEN YOU

MUST GIVE

CSURROUNDING

CIRCUMSTANCE

S THEN YOU

MUST GIVE

CREDIT TO	CREDIT TO	CREDIT TO
THAT PORTION	THAT PORTION	THAT PORTION
IN WHICH HE	IN WHICH HE	IN WHICH HE
SPOKE {THE} ⁱ	SPOKE THE	SPOKE THE
TRUTH AND	TRUTH AND NOT	TRUTH AND NOT
THAT	TO THAT	TO THAT
PORTION IN		
	PORTION IN	PORTION IN WHICH HE
WHICH HE PREVARICATED	WHICH HE PREVARICATED.	
PREVARICATED		PREVARICATE
	THAT IS THE	D. THAT IS THE
	RULE OF LAW,	RULE OF LAW,
THAT IS	AND THAT IS	AND THAT IS
THE RULE OF	THE RULE OF	THE RULE OF
COMMON	COMMON	COMMON
SENSE IT IS RULE OF LAW.	SENSE.	SENSE.
SUPPOSE HE	SUPPOSE HE	SUPPOSE HE
WILLFULLY	WILFULLY	WILLFULLY
LIED ABOUT IT	LIED ABOUT IT	LIED ABOUT IT
IT DON'T	—IT DON'T	—IT DON'T
CHANGE	CHANGE THE	CHANGE THE
MANY FACTS	MANY FACTS	MANY FACTS
AS	THAT	THAT
OCCURRED	OCCURRED	OCCURRED
UPON THE FIELD	UPON THE FIELD	UPON THE FIELD
ABOUT WHICH	ABOUT WHICH	ABOUT WHICH
THERE IS	THERE IS A	THERE IS A
MOUNTAIN OF	MOUNTAIN OF	MOUNTAIN OF
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY AS	TESTIMONY AS
ON	TO THE	TO THE
MASSACRE OF	MASSA R CRE OF	MASSA R CRE OF
THAT	THAT	THAT
	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT
TRAIN BY THE	TRAIN BY THE	TRAIN BY THE
{WHITE MEN} ⁱ	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN
UPON THAT	UPON THAT	UPON THAT
GROUND WHEN	GROUND. NOW,	GROUND. NOW,
MR. WHITE	SAM KNIGHT	SAM KNIGHT
SAYS HE DID	SAYS, THAT HE	SAYS, THAT HE
WHAT HE WENT	WENT TO THE	WENT TO THE
FIELD IN	FIELD IN	FIELD IN
PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF
WHAT WAS	THAT ORDER	THAT ORDER
THERE		

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
COMMANDED			
AND HE WAS		AND HE WAS	AND HE WAS
—[?] THE		UPON THE	UPON THE
GROUND HE		GROUND. HE	GROUND. HE
WOULD NOT		WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT
HAVE GONE		HAVE GONE	HAVE GONE
UPON THAT		UPON TH Q AT	UPON TH Q AT
GROUND IF HE		GROUND IF HE	GROUND IF HE
HAD NOT BEEN		HAD NOT BEEN	HAD NOT BEEN
ORDERED [space]		ORDERED.	ORDERED.
HE STATES		HE TELLS US	HE TELLS US
WHO ORDERED		WHO ORDERED	WHO ORDERED
IT WHAT WAS		IT AND WHAT	IT AND WHAT
DONE		WAS DONE; AND	WAS DONE; AND
FARTHER		WITH FARTHER	WITH FARTHER
FACTS AS		FACTS FACTS AS	FACTS AS
THEY GO HE		THEY GO ON HE	THEY ON HE
STATED STEP BY		STATED STEP BY	STATED STEP BY
STEP WHAT HE		STEP WHAT HE	STEP WHAT HE
			BELIEVED
STATED TO BE		STATED TO BE	STATED TO BE
TRUE ≤ HE ≥ SAYS		TRUE . HE SAYS	TRUE . HE SAYS
HE WENT ON		HE WENT ON	HE WENT ON
FIELD		THE FIELD;	THE FIELD;
WHEN HE GOT		WHEN HE GOT	WHEN HE GOT
THERE THERE		THERE, THERE	THERE, THERE
WAS A		WAS A	WAS A
CONSIDERABLE		CONSIDERABLE	CONSIDERABLE
NUMBER OF		OF	OF
WHAT HE		WHAT HE	WHAT HE
TERMED		TERMED	TERMED
SOLDIERS.		SOLDIERS	SOLDIERS
THERE		THERE. THERE	THERE. THERE
WAS		W S ALSO	WAS ALSO
INDIANS ABOUT		INDIANS ABOUT	INDIANS ABOUT
THERE. $\{SAW\}^1$		THERE. HE SAW	THERE. HE SAW
D. LEE		JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
UPON		UPON THE	UPON THE
GROUND AND		GROUND AND	GROUND AND
MR. HIGBEE.		MR. HIGBEE.	MR. HIGBEE.
JOHN D. LEE		JOHN D. LEE,	JOHN D. LEE,
<i>HIMSELF</i> [?] AND		HIMSELF, AND	HIMSELF, AND
MR. HIGBEE		MR. HIGBEE	MR. HIGBEE
HELD		HELD A	HELD A

COUNSEL I	COUNSEL; AND I	COUNSEL; AND I
BELIEVE IT WAS	BELIEVE IT WAS	BELIEVE IT WAS
AT HAMBLIN'S	AT HAMBLIN'S	AT HAMBLIN'S
RANCH [space]	RANCH.	RANCH.
NOW	NOW WHAT	NOW WHAT
AT	OCCURRED AT	OCCURRED AT
THAT COUNCIL	THAT COUNCIL?	THAT COUNCIL?
HE SAYS IT	HE SAYS IT	HE SAYS IT
SEEMS	SEEMS THAT	SEEMS THAT
INFLUENCE	INFLUENCE	INF U LUENCE
<i>TAKEN</i> [?] —[?]	WAS—AND IT	WAS—AND IT
ТО	WAS	WAS
DETERMINED[?]	DETERMINED	DETERMINED
TO DESTROY	TO DESTROY	TO DESTROY
ALL[?] THIS	ALL THIS	ALL THIS TRAIN
TRAIN LEE	TRADE. LEE AND	TRADE . LEE AND
INSISTED ON	OTHERS,	OTHERS,
THEY MET AT	THEY MET AT	THEY MET AT
HAMBLIN'S	HAMBLIN'S	HAMBLIN'S
RANCH	RANCH AND	RANCH AND
TALKED	THEY TALKED	THEY TALKED
BUT	ABOUT IT.	ABOUT IT.
WHAT WAS THE	WHAT WAS THE	WHAT WAS THE
CONSULTATION	CONSULTAT ON	CONSULTATION
ABOUT HE	ABOUT? A. HE	ABOUT? A. HE
SAYS IT WAS	SAYS IT WAS O	₩SAYS IT WAS
DESTRUCTION OF	DESTROY ALL	TO DESTROY
THOSE	THIS	ALL THIS
EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT
HE SAYS	,	TRAIN. HE SAYS,
THERE IT	"THAT THERE IT	"THAT THERE IT
WAS STATED BY	WAS STATED BY	WAS STATED BY
LEE IN THE	LEE IN THE	LEE IN THE
PRESENCE OF	PRESENCE OF	PRESENCE OF
MYSELF AND	MYSELF AND	MYSELF AND
HIGBEE THAT	HIGBEE THAT	HIGBEE THAT
{THE} ⁱ PLAN WAS	THE PLAN WAS,	THE PLAN WAS,
THAT IN AS	THAT IN AS	THAT IN AS
MUCH AS THEY	MUCH AS THEY	MUCH AS THEY
WERE SO	WERE SO	WERE SO
ENTRENCHED	INTRENCHED,	INTRENCHED,
THE	AND THAT THE	AND THAT THE
GROUND WAS	GROUND WAS	GROUND WAS
DUG $\{UP\}^1$	GUG UP	DUG GUG UP

PS

RT

BT

RS	PS	RT	BT
THEIR		AND THEIR	AND THEIR
WAGON WHEELS		WAGONS	WAGONS LS ET
LAID IN {AND		LET IN AND	IN AND THE
THE} ¹ FACTS AND		THE FACTS AND	FACTS AND
CIRCUMSTANCES		CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
IT ⁵⁷³ [3]574		S IT	S IT
CORROBORATES		CORROBERATED	CORROBERATED
HIM IN IT		HIM INIT, AND	HIM INIT, AND
IN AS MUCH AS		IN AS MUCH AS	IN AS MUCH AS
THEY WERE SO		THEY WERE SO	THEY WERE SO
PERSISTENT		WELL	WELL
IN		ENTRENCHED IN	ENTRENCHED IN
THEIR		THEIR	THEIR
DEFENSE[?],		DEFENSE, THEY	DEFENSE, THEY
		HAD TO BE	HAD TO BE
		DECOYED	DECOYED
		OUT. ⁵⁷⁵	OUT. ^[25]
AH MY GOD			AH! MY GOD!
WHAT WHITE			WHAT WHITE
MAN WOULD			MEN WOULD
NOT HAVE BEEN			NOT HAVE BEEN
STUBBORN IN			STUBBORN IN
THEIR			THE IR
RESISTANT			RESISTANCE
IN THE			AND THE
PROTECTION OF			PRETECTION OF
THEIR LITTLE			THEIR LITTLE
ONES; NURSING			ONES NUR C SING
UPON THE			UPON THE
BREASTS OF			BREASTS OF
THEIR			THEIR
MOTHERS MEN			MOTHERS? MEN
INSTIGATED			INSTIGATED
<by> SUCH</by>			BY SUCH
MOTIVES OF			MOTIVES OF
DEFENSE			DEFENSE
WOULD HAVE			WOULD HAVE
BEEN HARD TO			BEEN HARD TO
OVERCOME			OVERCOME.
{THE} ⁱ			THE
(1112)			11112

573. The corner of the page is missing.
574. At the top of the page in longhand: <u>TRANSCRIBED JULY 11/88</u>.
575. Page 25 is missing in the Rogerson Transcript.

RS	PS	RT	BT
EXPERIENCE THEY HAD			EXPERIENCE THAT THEY HAD
HAD FIGHTING			HAD FIGHTING
WITH INDIANS			WITH THE INDIANS HAD
SHOWED IF			TOLD THEM OF
THEY WERE			THE WAR
WHIPPED			WHOOP AND
			TH WHEN THEY HEARD IT WAS
BY FEAR {FOR} ⁱ			FOR
FIGHT			FIGHT; AND
SOME			THOUGH SOME
OF THEM MUST			OF THEM MIGHT
LAY DOWN			LAY DOWN SOME OF THEIR
			BODIES IT
			WOULD NOT BE
			WITHOUT SOME
THEIR			OF THE
COWARD CARCASSES			COWARDLY CARCASSES
CARCASSES			BEING
SACRIFICE THEIR			SACRIFICED
OWN CRAVEN			AND
LIVES [space]			SLAUGHTERED
			TOO. THAT
			MOVEMENT ON THE PART OF
			LEE WAS THE
			BEGINNING OF
THAT MAN WAS			THE STAMP OF
CAIN AND HAS			CAIN
MARK UPON HIS			UPON HIS
COUNTENANCE			COUNTENANCE.
{I} ⁱ WILL HAVE			I SHALL HAVE
OCCASION {TO} ⁱ			OCCASION TO
CALL {THE} ⁱ			CALL THE
ATTENTION OF			ATTENTION OF
{THE} ⁱ JURY TO {THE} ⁱ			THE JURY TO HIS
COUNTENANCE			COUNTENANCE
BY AND BY			AGAIN AFTER A

RS	PS	RT	BT
BECAUSE			WHILE BECAUSE
HE HAS			HE HAS THE
LINEAMENTS			LINEAMENTS
AND MARKS OF			AND MARKS OF
CRIME SUCH			CRIME. SUCH A
CRIME STAMPED			CRIME STAMPS
ITSELF UPON			ITSELF
COUNTENANCE			
UPON			UPON THE
PERPETRATOR			PERPETRATOR
[space]			WITH AN
INDELIBLY			INDELLIBLE
STAMPED ITSELF			STAMP ITSELF
THAT THE			AND THOUGH A
FOOL			FOOL SEE IT HE
MAY READ IT			MAY READ IT. A
AND A LITTLE			LITTLE
CHILD WILL			CHIL E D WILL
SHRINK FROM			SHRINK FROM
SUCH A MAN			SUCH A MAN,
EDUCATED BY			EDUCATED BY
INSTINCTS			THE INSTINCTS
GOD HAS GIVEN			GOD HAS GIVEN
IT. [space]			IT. THE
COUNSEL SAY			COUNSEL SAY
THOSE PARTIES			THESE PARTIES
WERE SO			WERE SO
ENTRENCHED			INTRENCHED 9
SO			—SO
DESPERATE IN			DESPERATE IN
THE DEFENSE			THE DEFENSE
OF THEIR			OF THEIR
LITTLE ONES			LITTLE ONES
THAT IT			THAT IT
BECOMES			BECAME
NECESSARY NOW			N 3 ECESSARY
FOR US TO PLAY			FOR US TO PLAY
SOME TRICK			SOME TRIC H K
—[?]			AND A VOTE
WAS TAKEN			WAS TAKEN.
HERE SIR THE			HERE, SIR, THE
PLAN WAS			PLAN WAS
THERE LAID			THERE LAID
DOWN BY			₩DOWN BY

WHICH IT WAS DONEWHICH IT WAS DONE AND DECIDEDDETERMINEDUPONUPONUPON. A- VOTE HAD BEEN TAKEN ACCORDING TO K SMITH'S TESTIMONY THAT IT HAD/DID[?] NOT THAT IT HAD/DID[?] NOT THAT IT HADN'T; THAT IT HAT NON'T KHAVE ANY TESTIMONY EXCEPT K SMITH AND NS WITHOUT HEAR HIM ON STAND I WILL GRANT YOU THEAR AND NON THE STAND, I WILL GRANT YOU THEAR AS HIS ENTRY INTO THAT COMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CORROBORATIN	RS	PS	RT	ВТ
DONEDONE ANDDECIDEDDETERMINEDUPONUPON. A: VOTEHAD BEENTAKENACCORDING TOK SMITH'SKLINGENSMITH'TESTIMONYS STESTIMONY.THEYCOUNSEL, THEYSAY THAT ITHAD/DD[?] NOTTHINK YOUDON'T HAVEMON'T, THAYTESTIMONYEXCEPTK SMITHANDTESTIMONYEXCEPTK SMITHANDNDHEAR HIMON STAND IWILL GRANTYOUTHESSO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOTHATTHATCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONK SMITH'STESTIMONYS TESTIMONYFESTIMONYFESTIMONYFESTIMONYFESTIS UPONK SMITH'STESTIMONYFESTIMONYFESTIMONYFESTIMONYS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONK SMITH'STESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBORATINGGCIRCUMSTANCESWHICHFOLLOWEDTHAT ISHHAT WHAT IS	WHICH IT WAS			WHICH IT WAS
DETERMINED UPON UPON A- VOTE HAD BEEN TAKEN ACCORDING TO K SMITH'S TESTIMONY TESTIMONY TESTIMONY THEY SAY THAT IT HAD/DID[?] NOT THAT HADN'T; THAT THINK YOU DON'T HAVE DON'T KHAVE ANY TESTIMONY EXCEPT K SMITH AND TESTIMONY EXCEPT K SMITH AND NULL GRANT WILL GRANT THEM COUNSEL) THIS, SO FAR AS HIS ENTRY INTO IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CIRCUMSTANCES WHCH HAT IS THAT WHAT IS				
DETERMINED UPON UPON A- VOTE HAD BEEN TAKEN ACCORDING TO K SMITH'S K SMITH'S TESTIMONY TESTIMONY TESTIMONY THEY SAY THAT IT HAD/DID[?] NOT THAT THINK YOU DON'T HAVE DON'T KHAVE ANY TESTIMONY EXCEPT K SMITH AND TESTIMONY EXCEPT K SMITH AND S WITHOUT HEAR HIM ON STAND I WILL GRANT YOU THEM COUNSEL, THEY SAY, THAT IT HADN'T; THAT THAT KLINGENSMITH' AND S WITHOUT HEAR HIM ON STAND I WILL GRANT WILL GRANT WILL GRANT WILL GRANT WILL GRANT WILL GRANT THAT COMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CIRCUMSTANCES WHCH HAT IS THAT WHAT IS				DECIDED
UPONUPON. A: VOTE HAD BEEN TAKEN ACCORDING TO KINGENSMITH'S STESTIMONYK SMITH'S TESTIMONYKLINGENSMITH' S STESTIMONY. THEY SAY THAT IT HAD/D[7] NOT THINK YOU DON'T HAVECOUNSEL, THEY SAY, THAT IT HADN'T, THAT YOU DON'T HAVETESTIMONY EXCEPT K SMITH AND NOT HEAR HIM ON STAND I WILL GRANT YOUDON'T KHAVE ANT SO FAR AS HIS ENTRY INTO THAT THIS SO FAR AS HIS ENTRY INTO THAT THAT THAT COMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CORROBORATIN G CORROBORATIN G CORROBORATIN G CORROBORATIN CONSTANCES WHICH HAT ISUPON. A: VOTE HAAT B SUPON STESTIMONY STESTIMONY STESTIMONY STESTIMONY STESTIMONY STESTIMONY STESTIMONY STESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE THAT				
HAD BEEN TAKEN ACCORDING TOK SMITH'S TESTIMONY THEYKLINGENSMITH' S STESTIMONY.THY SAY THAT IT HAD/DID[?] NOT THATSAY, THAT IT HADN'T; THAT YOU DON'T HAVEDON'T HAVEDON'T KHAVE ANY TESTIMONY EXCEPT K SMITH AND NOT STAND I WILL GRANT YOU THUIL GRANT YOU THS SO FAR AS HIS ENTRY INTO THAT THAT THAT THAT THS SO FAR AS HIS EONCERNED IT RESTS UPON IS CONCERNED T RESTIMONY ESTIMONY S STESTIMONY S STESTIMONY S STESTIMONY S STESTIMONY COUNSEL) THIS, SO FAR AS HIS ENTRY INTO THAT COMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE COURSTANCES WHICH G CIRCUMSTANCESCORROBORATIN G CIRCUMSTANCESCORROBORATIN CORROBORATIN CORROBORATIN CORROBORATIN CORROBORATING CIRCUMSTANCESG CIRCUMSTANCESWHICH HCH HCHHAT ISHAT ISHHAT WHAT IS				UPON a vote
TAKENK SMITH'SACCORDING TOK SMITH'SSTESTIMONYTESTIMONYSSTESTIMONY.COUNSEL, THEYSAY, THAT ITHAD/DID[?] NOTHADN'T; THATTHIK YOUYOUDON'T HAVEDON'T KHAVEANYTESTIMONYEXCEPTEXCEPTK SMITHKLINGENSMITH'ANDS. WITHOUTHEAR HIMON THE STAND, IWILL GRANTWILL GRANTYOUTHEST MONYSO FAR AS HISSO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONSTESTIMONYK SMITH'SKLINGENSMIGH'STESTIMONYSTESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBORATINCORROBERATINGGCIRCUMSTANCESCIFRCUMSTANCWHICHES, THATFOLLOWEDTHAT WHAT IS				
ACCORDING TOK SMITH'SKLINGENSMITH'TESTIMONYS STESTIMONY.THEYCOUNSEL, THEYSAY THAT ITHADN'T; THATHADDID[?] NOTHADN'T; THATTHINK YOUYOUDON'T HAVEDON'T KHAVEANYTESTIMONYEXCEPTEXCEPTK SMITHKLINGENSMITH'ANDS. WITHOUTHEAR HIMON THE STAND, ION STAND IWILL GRANTYOUTHER SO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOENTERINGTHATCOUNSEL) THIS,SO FAR AS HISSO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOIT RESTS UPONIT RESTS UPONIT RESTS UPONK SMITH'SSTESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBORATINGGCIRCUMSTANCESCIFRCUMSTANCWHICHFOLLOWEDTHAT ISTHATWHICHFOLLOWEDTHAT ISTHAT WHAT IS				
K SMITH'SKLINGENSMITH'TESTIMONYS STESTIMONY,THEYCOUNSEL, THEYSAY THAT ITHADN'T, THATHAD/DID[?] NOTHADN'T, THATTHINK YOUDON'T HAVEDON'T HAVEDON'T KHAVEANYTESTIMONYEXCEPTK SMITHANDK LINGENSMITH'ANDK LINGENSMITH'ANDS. WITHOUTHEAR HIMPUTTING HIMON STAND IWILL GRANTWILL GRANTWILL GRANTYOUTHEM (THETHISCOUNSEL) THIS,SO FAR AS HISSO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOENTERINGTHATTHATCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONK LINGENSMIGH'STESTIMONYS TESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBORATINCORROBERATINGGCIRCUMSTANCESCIFRCUMSTANCWHICHFOLLOWEDTHAT WHAT IS				
TESTIMONY THEYS STESTIMONY. COUNSEL, THEY SAY, THAT IT HAD/DID[?] NOT THAVES STESTIMONY. COUNSEL, THEY SAY, THAT IT HADN'T; THAT YOU DON'T HAVEDON'T HAVEDON'T KHAVE ANYTESTIMONYEXCEPT EXCEPT K SMITH ANDANDS. WITHOUT PUTTING HIM ON STAND I WILL GRANT YOUWILL GRANT YOUWILL GRANT WILL GRANT YOU THEM (THE COUNSEL) THIS, SO FAR AS HISSO FAR AS HIS ENTRY INTO THAT COMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CIRCUMSTANCESG CIRCUMSTANCESG G G CIRCUMSTANCESWHICH FOLLOWED THAT ISG CIFRCUMSTANCE	K SMITH'S			
THEYCOUNSEL, THEYSAY THAT ITHAD/DID[?] NOTHAD/DID[?] NOTHADN'T; THATTHINK YOUYOUDON'T HAVEDON'T KHAVEANYTESTIMONYEXCEPTEXCEPTK SMITHKLINGENSMITH'ANDS. WITHOUTHEAR HIMPUTTING HIMON STAND ION THE STAND, IWILL GRANTWILL GRANTYOUTHEM (THETHISCOUNSEL, THIS,SO FAR AS HISSO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOENTERINGTHATCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONIT RESTS UPONIT RESTS UPONK SMITH'SKLINGENSMIGH'THECORROBORATINGGCIRCUMSTANCESCIFRCUMSTANCEWHICHFOLLOWED BYTHATFOLLOWEDTHAT ISFHAT WHAT IS				
SAY THAT ITSAY, THAT ITHAD/DID[?] NOTHADN'T; THATTHINK YOUDON'T KHAVEDON'T HAVEDON'T KHAVEANYTESTIMONYEXCEPTEXCEPTK SMITHKLINGENSMITH'ANDS. WITHOUTHEAR HIMPUTTING HIMON STAND ION THE STAND, IWILL GRANTWILL GRANTYOUTHEM (THETHISSO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOENTERINGTHATCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONIT REST UPONK SMITH'STESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBORATINGGCIERCUMSTANCESCIFRCUMSTANCESWHICHFOLLOWEDTHAT ISTHAT WHAT IS				
HAD/DID[?] NOT THINK YOU DON'T HAVEHADN'T; THAT YOU DON'T HAVETESTIMONY EXCEPT K SMITH AND HEAR HIM ON STAND I WILL GRANT YOU THUL GRANT YOU THIS SO FAR AS HIS ENTRY INTO THAT COMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S STESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CIRCUMSTANCESHADN'T; THAT YOU TESTIMONY STAND I WILL GRANT WILL GRANT WILL GRANT THEM (THE COUNSEL) THIS, SO FAR AS HIS ENTRY INTO T THEM (THE COMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S STESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CIRCUMSTANCESHADN'T; THAT YOU THAT CORROBORATIN G CIFRCUMSTANCESHAT ISCORROBORATIN G CIFHAT ISCORROBORATIN CORROBORATIN G THAT IS				-
THINK YOUYOUDON'T HAVEDON'T KHAVEANYTESTIMONYEXCEPTEXCEPTK SMITHKLINGENSMITH'ANDFUTTING HIMON STAND IPUTTING HIMON STAND IWILL GRANTYOUTHEM (THETHISSO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOENTERINGTHATCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONK SMITH'SK SMITH'SSTESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBCRATINGCIFRCUMSTANCESWHICHFOLLOWEDTHAT ISTHAT WHAT IS				-
DON'T HAVEDON'T KHAVE ANYTESTIMONYEXCEPT EXCEPT K SMITHTESTIMONY EXCEPT K SMITH'ANDKLINGENSMITH' S. WITHOUT PUTTING HIM ON STAND I WILL GRANT YOUON THE STAND, I WILL GRANT THEM (THE COUNSEL) THIS, SO FAR AS HIS ENTRY INTO THAT COMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CIRCUMSTANCESDON'T KHAVE ANY TESTIMONY FOLLOWED G CIRCUMSTANCESDON'T WALL PUTING THAT ISDON'T KHAVE ANY TESTIMONY FOLLOWED THAT IS	C 3			r -
ANYTESTIMONYEXCEPTK SMITHANDHEAR HIMON STAND IWILL GRANTYOUTHEM (THETHISSO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOTHATCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONK SMITH'STESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBORATINGCIRCUMSTANCESWHICHFOLLOWEDTHAT IS				
TESTIMONYTESTIMONYEXCEPTK SMITHANDKLINGENSMITH'ANDS. WITHOUTHEAR HIMPUTTING HIMON STAND ION THE STAND, IWILL GRANTWILL GRANTYOUTHEM (THETHISCOUNSEL) THIS,SO FAR AS HISSO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOENTERINGTHATCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONIT RESTS UPONS TESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBORATINGCIFRCUMSTANCESWHICHFOLLOWEDTHAT ISTHAT WHAT IS				
EXCEPTEXCEPTK SMITHKLINGENSMITH'ANDS. WITHOUTHEAR HIMPUTTING HIMON STAND ION THE STAND, IWILL GRANTWILL GRANTYOUTHEM (THETHISCOUNSEL) THIS,SO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOTHATCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONIT RESTS UPONK SMITH'SKLINGENSMIGH'YHECORROBORATINGGCIRCUMSTANCESCIFRCUMSTANCWHICHFOLLOWEDTHAT ISTHAT WHAT IS	TESTIMONY			
K SMITH ANDKLINGENSMITH' S. WITHOUTHEAR HIM ON STAND IPUTTING HIM ON THE STAND, I WILL GRANT YOUWILL GRANT YOUWILL GRANT WILL GRANT THEM (THE COUNSEL) THIS, SO FAR AS HIS ENTRY INTO THAT COMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CIRCUMSTANCESKLINGENSMIGH' STESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THATG CIRCUMSTANCESCORROBERATIN G CIFRCUMSTANC FOLLOWED THAT ISCORROBERATIN S TESTIMONY				
ANDS. WITHOUTHEAR HIMON STAND ION STAND ION THE STAND, IWILL GRANTWILL GRANTYOUTHEM (THETHISCOUNSEL) THIS,SO FAR AS HISSO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOENTERINGTHATCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONIT RESTS UPONK SMITH'SSTESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBORATINGCIRCUMSTANCESWHICHFOLLOWEDTHAT ISTHAT WHAT IS				
HEAR HIM ON STAND IPUTTING HIM ON THE STAND, IWILL GRANT YOUWILL GRANT THEM (THE COUNSEL) THIS, SO FAR AS HISSO FAR AS HISSO FAR AS HIS ENTRY INTO THATCOMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CIRCUMSTANCESG CIRCUMSTANCESCIFRCUMSTANC ES. THAT FOLLOWED THAT IS				
ON STAND ION THE STAND, IWILL GRANTWILL GRANTYOUTHEM (THETHISCOUNSEL) THIS,SO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOTHATTHATCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIS CONCERNEDIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONK LINGENSMIGH'K SMITH'SS TESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBORATINGCITRCUMSTANCESWHICHFOLLOWEDTHAT ISTHAT WHAT IS				
WILL GRANT YOUWILL GRANT THEM (THE COUNSEL) THIS, SO FAR AS HIS ENTRY INTO THATWILL GRANT THEM (THE COUNSEL) THIS, SO FAR AS HIS ENTERING THATCOMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CIRCUMSTANCES WHICH FOLLOWED THAT ISWILL GRANT THAT COUNSEL) THIS, SO FAR AS HIS ENTERING THAT COMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K LINGENSMIGH' S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CIFRCUMSTANCES WHICH FOLLOWED THAT ISCORROBERATIN G CIFRCUMSTANCES				
YOUTHEM (THE COUNSEL) THIS, SO FAR AS HISSO FAR AS HISSO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOENTERINGTHATTHATCOMBINATIONCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONIT RESTS UPONK SMITH'SKLINGENSMIGH'TESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBORATINGGCIRCUMSTANCESCIFRCUMSTANCWHICHFOLLOWEDTHAT ISTHAT WHAT IS				
THISCOUNSEL) THIS, SO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOENTERINGTHATTHATCOMBINATIONCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONIT RESTS UPONK SMITH'SKLINGENSMIGH'TESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBORATINGGCIRCUMSTANCESCIFRCUMSTANCWHICHFOLLOWEDTHAT ISTHAT IS				
SO FAR AS HISSO FAR AS HISENTRY INTOENTERINGTHATTHATCOMBINATIONCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONIT RESTS UPONK SMITH'SKLINGENSMIGH'TESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYFOLLOWED BYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBORATINGCIFRCUMSTANCESWHICHES. THATFOLLOWEDTHAT IS				
ENTRY INTOENTERINGTHATTHATCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONK SMITH'STESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBORATINGCIRCUMSTANCESWHICHFOLLOWEDTHAT IS				· · ·
THATTHATCOMBINATIONCOMBINATIONIS CONCERNEDIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONIS CONCERNEDIT RESTS UPONIT RESTS UPONK SMITH'SKLINGENSMIGH'TESTIMONYS TESTIMONYFOLLOWED BYFOLLOWED BYTHECORROBORATINGGCIRCUMSTANCESCIFRCUMSTANCWHICHES. THATFOLLOWEDFOLLOWEDTHAT ISTHAT IS				
COMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CIRCUMSTANCESCOMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K KLINGENSMIGH' S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY CORROBERATIN G CIFRCUMSTANCESMHICH FOLLOWED THAT ISCOMBINATION IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K KLINGENSMIGH' S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY CORROBERATIN CORROBERATIN CIFRCUMSTANCES				
IS CONCERNED IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CIRCUMSTANCES WHICH FOLLOWED THAT IS				
IT RESTS UPON K SMITH'S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CIRCUMSTANCES WHICH FOLLOWED THAT IS				
K SMITH'S TESTIMONYKLINGENSMIGH' S TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BYFOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G CIRCUMSTANCESCORROBERATIN G CIFRCUMSTANC ES. THAT FOLLOWED THAT IS				
TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BY THES TESTIMONY FOLLOWED BYCORROBORATIN GCORROBERATIN GCIRCUMSTANCESCI∓RCUMSTANC ES. THAT FOLLOWED THAT IS				
FOLLOWED BY THE CORROBORATIN G 				
THE CORROBORATINCORROBERATINGGCIRCUMSTANCESCITRCUMSTANCWHICHES. THATFOLLOWEDFOLLOWED.THAT ISTHAT WHAT IS				
CORROBORATINCORROBERATINGGCIRCUMSTANCESCITRCUMSTANCWHICHES. THATFOLLOWEDFOLLOWED.THAT ISTHAT WHAT IS				
GGCIRCUMSTANCESCITRCUMSTANCWHICHES. THATFOLLOWEDFOLLOWED.THAT ISTHAT WHAT IS				CORROBERATIN
CIRCUMSTANCES WHICH FOLLOWED THAT IS CITRCUMSTANC ES. THAT FOLLOWED. THAT WHAT IS				
WHICHES. THATFOLLOWEDFOLLOWED.THAT ISTHAT WHAT IS	-			-
FOLLOWEDFOLLOWED.THAT ISTHAT WHAT IS				
THAT IS THAT WHAT IS				
DETIENTAN BETTEK THAN	BETTER THAN			BETTER THAN
POSITIVE POSITIVE				
HUMAN HUMAN				

RS	PS	RT	BT
TESTIMONY			TESTIMONY
IN WHICH ALL			AND WHICH ALL
THE WITNESSES			THE WITNESSES
AGREE			AGREE-? ALL
			THE WITNESSES
EVERY			AGREE, EVERY
MAN WHO WAS			MAN WHO WAS
ON THE			ON THE
GROUND SAW			GROUND SAW
			THE
TRANSACTION			TRANSACTION,
TESTIFIES			AND TESTIFIES
TO {THE} ⁱ FACTS			TO THE FAC E T ;
WE SAY/SHALL[?]			AND WE SAY
BEYOND			BEYOND A
REASONABLE			REASONABLE
DOUBT			DOUBT IT IS IT
ТО			CAN BE
DEMONSTRATE			DEMONSTRATE
SO FAR AS			D AS FAR AS
HUMAN			MHUMAN
TESTIMONY		[26]	TESTIMONY ^[26]
&		THE	AND THE
CIRCUMSTANCES		CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
CAN		S CAN AND DO	S CAN AND DO
DEMONSTRATE		DEMONSTRATE	DEMONSTRATE
THE FACT		THE FACT THAT	THE FACT, THAT
SMITH TOLD		SMITH TOLD	SMITH TOLD
THE TRUTH		THE TRUTH.	THE TRUTH.
NOW WHAT		NOW, WHAT	NOW, WHAT
WAS THE PLAN?		WAS THE PLAN,	WAS THE PLAN,
IT WAS STATED		IT WAS STATED	IT WAS STATED
<i>SIR</i> [?] BY MR. LEE		BY MR. LEE,	BY MR. LEE,
THEY		THAT THEY	THAT THEY
WOULD GO TO		WOULD GO TO	WOULD GO TO
THAT		THAT	THAT
BELEAGUERED ~		BELEAGURED	BELEAGURED
THAT		THAT	THAT
BLEEDING		BLEEDING	BLEEEDING
TRAIN WITH A		TRAIN WITH A	TRAIN WITH A
FLAG OF TRUCE		FLAG OF TRUCE.	FLAG OF TRUCE.
PREVIOUS		PREVIOUS AND	PREVIOUS AND
TO THAT TIME		IN THAT DAY	IN THAT DAY
FIGHT HAD		THE FIGHT HAD	THE FIGHT HAD

PS

·	Γ		
BEEN		BEEN GOIN ON	BEEN GOI N G ON
BETWEEN THE		BETWEEN THE	BETWEEN THE
INDIANS AND		INDIANS AND	INDIANS AND
WHITES OR		THE WHITES OR	THE WHITES OR
EMIGRANTS . OF		EMIGRANTS . OF	EMIGRANTS . OF
COURSE NO		COURSE NO	COURSE NO
CAPITULATION		CAPITULATION	CAPITULATION
COULD BE		COULD BE	COULD BE
MADE WITH THE		MADE BY THE	MADE BY THE
INDIANS		INDIANS	INDIANS
BECAUSE IT IS		BECAUSE IT IS	BECAUSE IT IS
A PART OF		NOT A PART OF	NOT A PART OF
THEIR RELIGION		THEIR RELIGION	THEIR RELIGION
IT SEEMS TO		. IT SEEMS TO	. IT SEEMS TO
BE AS SHOWN		ME AS IS SHOWN	ME AS IS SHOWN
BY THESE		BY THESE	BY THESE
FACTS; AND		BY THESE FACTS, A	FACTS, THAT A
PART OF THE		PART OF THE	PART OF THE
MORMON		MORMON	MORMON
RELIGION TO		RELIGION IS TO	RELIGION IS TO
KILL		KILL AND	KILL—AND A
PART AND		PART AND	PART AND
PARCEL OF IT		PARCEL OF IT	PARCEL OF IT—
AN		AND THE	AND A THE
INTEGRAL		UNGREATFUL	UN GREAT FUL
PART OF IT <i>TO</i> [?]		PART OF IT IS TO	PART OF IT IS TO
SHED HUMAN		SHED HUMAN	SHED HUMAN
BLOOD THEY		BLOOD FOR	BLOOD FOR
KNOWING		ANOTHER.	ANOTHER.
IT WAS		IT WAS	IT WAS IS PART
PART OF THE		PART OF THE	OF THE
≤RELIGION≥ OF		RELIGION OF AN	RELIGION OF AN
INDIAN TO KILL		INDIAN TO KILL;	INDIAN TO KILL;
WHEN HE		BUT WHEN HE	BUT WHEN HE
KILLS AND		KILLS AND	KILLS AND HE
SCALPS HIS		SCALPS HIS	SCA;LPS HIS
VICTIM HE HAS		VICTIM [space]	VICTIM [space]
CAUSE/HIS			
ACTS[?] TO			
PRMTION/PROMO			
<i>TION</i> [?] WITH THE			
INDIAN.			
≤EMIGRANTS≥			
THESE SAVAGES			
	1		

WOULD NEVER		
CAPITULATE TO		
WHILE HE	WHILE, HE (LEE)	WHILE, HE (LEE)
WEARS THE	WEARS THE	WEARS THE
SKIN OF THE	SKIN OF A	SKIN OF A
WHITE MAN HE	WHITE MAN HE	WHITE MAN HE
BEARS A HEART	BEARS A HEART	BEARS A HEART
BLACKER	BLACKER AND	BLACKER AND
MORE	MORE	MORE
DEGRADED	DEGRADED—	DEGRADED—
MORE	MORE	MORE
CONTEMPTIBLE	CONTEMPTIBLE	CONTEMPTIBLE
THAN AN	THAN AN	THAN AN
INDIAN BUT	INDIAN. BUT	INDIAN. BUT
THEN THEY	THEN THEY	THEN THEY
WELL KNEW	WELL KNEW	WELL KNEW
WHILE {THE} ⁱ	WHILE THE	WHILE THE
INDIANS COULD	INDIANS COULD	INDIANS COULD
NOT SUCCEED	NOT SUCCEED	NOT SUCCEED
	THAT THAT THE	THAT THE
FLAG OF TRUCE	FLAG OF TRUCE	FLAG OF TRUCE
WHITE FLAG	, THE FLAG	, THE FLAG
WITH WHITE	WITH A WHITE	WITH A WHITE
MAN	MAN'S	MAN'S
	GUARANTEE	GUARANTEE
UPON ITS FACE	UPON ITS FACE,	UPON ITS FACE,
THOUGH NOT	THEY COULD	THEY COULD
BEING FAMILIAR	WITH THAT	WITH THAT
WITH THIS	SUCCEED.	SUCCEED.
MORMON		
RELIGION		
WOULD LEAD		
MEN WHO		
WOULD		
RECOGNIZE WITH		
HIM[?] AS		
CHRISTIAN A	WITH THAT	WITH THAT
MAN WHO HAD	MAN WHO HAD	MAN WHO HAD
BEEN	BEEN BORN AND	BEEN BORN AND
ROCKED IN	RAISED IN THE	RAISED IN THE
CRADLE IN	CRADLE OF	CRADLE OF
CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANITY;	CHRISTIANITY;
WHO WAS	WHO HAD BEEN	WHO HAD BEEN
BROUGHT UP IN	BROUGHT UP IN	BROUGHT UP IN

PS

RT

{THE} ⁱ	THE	THE
TEACHINGS OF	TEACHINGS O F	TEA S CHINGS O F
{THE} ⁱ MEEK	THE MEEK	THE MEEK
AND LOWLY	AND LOWLY	AND LOWLY
SAVIOR JESUS	SAVIOR JESUS	SAVIOR JESUS
CHRIST, WHOSE	CHRIST WHOSE	CHRIST WHOSE
DOCTRINE	DOCTRINE WAS	DOCTRINE WAS
WOULD SO	A	А
REFORM	REF E ORMATION	REF E ORMATION
TO LARGE[?]	—A CHANGE	—A CHANGE
FROM[?] THAT	OF THE	OF THE
OLD MODE OF	OLD MODE OF	OLD M A ODE OF
DISCIPLINE	DISCIPLINE	DISCIPLINE OF
OF AN EYE FOR	OF "AN EYE FOR	"AN EYE FOR AN
AN EYE	AN EYE, AND A	EYE, AND A
TOOTH FOR {A} ⁱ	TOOTH FOR A	TOOTH FOR A
ТООТН ТО	TOOTH". TO	TOOTH". TO
INAUGURATE	INAUGURATE	INAUGURATE
THAT	THAT	THAT
DOCTRINE	DOCTRINE,	DOCTRINE,
JESUS	JESUS	JESUS
RETURNED	RETURNED	RETURNED
GOOD FOR	"GOOD FOR	"GOOD FOR
EVIL PRAY	EVIL" PRAY ED	EVIL" PRAY ED
THOSE WHO	FOR THOSE WHO	FOR THOSE WHO
DESPITEFULLY	DISPITEFULLY	DISPITEFULLY
USE YOU DO	USED YOU; DO	USE D YOU; DO
UNTO OTHERS	UNTO OTHERS	UNTO OTHERS
AS WOULD	AS YOU WOULD	AS YOU WOULD
HAVE OTHERS	HAVE OTHERS	HAVE OTHERS
DO UNTO YOU	DO UNTO YOU".	DO UNTO YOU".
THEY	THEY(THE	THEY (THE
	EMIGRANTS)	EMIGRANTS)
KNEW WHEN	KNEW WHEN	KNEW WHEN
WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN
APPEARED	APPEARED	APPEARED
UPON {THE} ⁱ	UPON THE	UPON THE
GROUND {THE} ⁱ	GROUND—THE	GROUND—THE
PRESUMPTION	PRESUMPTION	PRESUMPTION
WAS HE	WAS, THAT HE	WAS, THAT HE
HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN
REARED UNDER	REARED UNDER	REARED UNDER
{THE} ⁱ BENIGN	THE BENIGN	THE BENIGN
INFLUENCE OF	INFLUENCES OF	INFLUENCES OF

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
THE HOLY		THE HOLY	THE HOLY
RELIGION OF		RELIGION OF	RELIGION OF
JESUS CHRIST		JESUS CHRIST,	JESUS CHRIST,
AND		AND	AND
THEREFORE		THEREFORE	THEREFORE
UNDER ITS		UNDER ITS	UNDER ITS
BENIGN		BENIGN	BENIGN
INFLUENCE HE		INFLUENCE HE	INFLUENCE HE
COULD NOT		COULD NOT	WCOULD NOT
POSSESS		POSSESS, AS THE	POSSESS, AS THE
SAVAGE		SAVAGE	SAVAGE
POSSESSED		POSSESSED THE	POSSESSED, THE
		TREACHERY	TREACHERY
		AND	AND
		DISREGARD FOR	DISREGARD FOR
		HUMAN LIFE,	HUMAN LIFE,
WHOSE		AND WHOSE	AND WHOSE
RELIGION IT WAS		RELIGION WAS	RELIGION WAS
TO KILL		TO KILL;	TO KILL;
THEREFORE HE		THEREFORE HE	THEREFORE
ARMED		ARMED	HE ARMED
HIMSELF WITH		HIMSELF WITH	HIMSELF WITH
FLAG OF		A FLAG OF	A FLAG OF
TRUCE {THE} ⁱ		TRUCE. ^[27] THE	TRUCE. ^[27] THE
EVIDENCE IS		EVIDENCE IS	EVIDENCE IS
CONFLICTING		CONFLICTING	CONFLICTING
SOMEWHAT[?] AS		AS	AS
TO WHETHER		TO WHETHER	TO T WHETHER
HE CARRIED IT		HE CARRIED IT.	HE CARRIED IT.
SOME		SOME	SOME
WITNESSES SAY		WITNESSES S Y	WITNESSES SAY
HE TOOK IT		HE TOOK IT;	HE TOOK IT;
SOME OTHERS		SOME OTHERS	SOME OTHERS
SAY		SAY	SAY
SOME OTHER		SOME OTHER	SOME OTHER
TOOK IT;		MAN TOOK IT;	MAN TOOK IT . ;
ALL		BUT ALL	BUT ALL
CONCUR IN THE		CONCUR IN THE	CONCUR IN THE
FACT THAT		FACT THAT	FACT THAT
THAT MAN		THAT MAN	THAT MAN
ACCOMPANIED		ACCOMPANIED	ACCOMPANIED
{THE} ⁱ FLAG OF		THAT FLAG OF	THAT FLAG OF
TRUCE		TRUCE THE RE.	TRUCE THE RE.
THAT EMBLEM		THAT EMBLEM	THAT EMBLEM

RS	PS	RT	BT
OF PEACE THAT		OF PEACE, THAT	OF PEACE, THAT
SECURITY THAT		SECURITY THAT	SECURITY THAT
IS OFFERED BY		IS OFFERED BY	IS OFFERED BY
SAVAGE		THE SAVAGE	THE SAVAGE
AND $\{EVERY[?]\}^{i}$		AND EVERY	AND EVERY
CIVILIZED		CIVILIZED	CIVILIZED
NATION WHEN		NATION WHEN	NATION WHEN
SENT, TO		INTO A	IN TO A
		CONFLICT WITH	CONFLICT WITH
AN ENEMY IF		AN ENE L MY BY	AN ENE L MY BY
		BUT IN THIS	BUT IN THIS
WE ARE NOT		THEY WERE	THEY WERE
MISTAKEN NO		MISTAKEN. NO	MISTAKEN. NO
MAN WHO		MAN WHO	MAN WHO
LOOKS INTO		LOOKS INTO	LOOKS INTO
THE FACE OF		THE FACE OF	THE FACE OF
THAT PRISONER		THAT PRISONER	THAT PRISONER
WOULD TAKE		WOULD TAKE	WOULD TAKE
HIM BE A		HIM TO BE A	HIM TO BE A
FOOL HIS		FOOL, YET HIS	FOOL, YET HIS
LOOKS SHOWS		LOOKS SHOWS	LOOKS SHOWS
[4]		HIM TO BE	HIM TO BE
MORE OF A ^[<u>4</u>]		MORE OF A	MORE OF A
KNAVE THAN A		NAVE THAN A	KNAVE THAN A
FOOL; ⁵⁷⁶		FOOL, AND THE	FOOL, AND THE
SEQUEL IN THIS		SEQUEL IN THIS	SEQUEL IN THIS
CASE SHOWS		CASE SHOWS	CASE SHOWS
HOW GOOD $\{\mathbf{A}\}^1$		HOW GOOD A	HOW GOOD A
JUDGE OF		JUDGE OF	JUDGE OF
HUMAN NATURE		HUMAN NATURE	
HE WAS IT WAS		HE WAS. IT WAS	HE WAS. IT WAS
HE {WHO} ⁱ		HE WHO	HE WHO
CAUSED		CAUSED	CAUSED THOSE
THEM		THEM	THEM
EMIGRANTS TO		EMIGRANTS TO	EMIGRANTS TO
BE DECOYED		BE DECOYED	BE DECOYED
OUT		OUT OF THEIR	OUT OF THEIR
		STRONGHOLT	STRONGHOL T D
BY A FLAG OF		BY A FLAG OF	BY A FLAG OF
TRUCE.		TRUCE	TRUCE
WHETHER IT		WHETHER IT	WHETHER IT
BE		WOULD BE OR	WOULD BE OR

^{576.} Rogerson's hand symbol.

N9	10		
		WAS	WAS
ACCOMPANIED		ACCOMPANIED	ACCOMPANIED
BY ONE TO		BY ONE OT	BY ONE O T R
2		TWO PERSONS	TWO PERSONS
T MAKES NO		IT MAKES NO	IT MAKES NO
DIFFERENCE.		DIFFERENCE .	DIFFERENCE .
WHEN THEY		WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
GOT NEAR		GOT NEAR TO	GOT NEAR TO
{THE} ⁱ TRAIN		THE TRAIN,	THE TRAIN,
{A} ⁱ MESSENGER		A MESSENGER	A MAESSENGER
COMES OUT		COMES OUT	COMES OUT
←FROM THE		FROM THE	FROM THE
CORRAL≥ WHAT		CORRAL. WHAT	CORRAL. WHAT
MUST HAVE		MUST HAVE	MUST HAVE
BEEN		BEEN THE	BEEN THE
PRAYER AND		PRAYERS AND	PRAYERS AND
TEARS < OF THAT		TEARS OF THAT	TEARS OF THA T
COMPANY OH>		COMPANY AT	COM A PANY AT
		THAT TIME?	THAT TIME?!
HOW FONDLY		HOW FONDLY	HOW FONDLY
MUST THESE		MUST ESE	MUST THESE
WOMEN HAVE		WOMEN HAVE	WOMEN HAVE
CLASPED THEIR		CLASPED THEIR	CLASPED THEIR
INFANTS TO		INFANTS TO	INFANTS TO
THEIR BOSOMS		THEIR BOSOMS,	THEIR BOSOMS,
AND WHEN THEY		WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
SAW HIM		SAW HIM	SAW HIM
APPROACH		APPROACH	APPROACH
WITH THAT		WITH THAT	WITH THAT
FLAG; A		FLAG, A	FLAG, —A
WHITE MAN,		WHITE MAN	WHITE MAN
		APPROACHING	APPROACHING
WHO HAD BEEN		WHO HAD BEEN	WHO HAD BEEN
RAISED UNDER		RAISED UNDER	RAISED UNDER
{THE} ⁱ		THE	THE
INFLUENCE OF		INFLUENCE OF	INFLUENCE OF
${CHRISTIANITY}^{1}$		CHRISTIANITY.	CHRISTIANITY.
≤ OH WHAT A ≥		OH, WHAT A	OH, WHAT A
SHOUT MUST		SHOUT MUST	SHOUT MUST
HAVE ⁵⁷⁷ GONE UP		HAVE GONE UP	HAVE GONE UP
FROM THAT		FROM THAT	FROM THAT
TRAIN ≤ BUT IT		TRAIN! BUT IT	TRAIN! BUT IT

^{577.} Word apparently added later.

PS

RT

WAS DONE BY	WAS TAKEN BY	WAS TAKEN BY
ONE ≥ WHOSE	ONE WHOSE	ONE WHOSE
RELIGION IT IS	RELIGION IT IS	RELIGION IT IS
TO BETRAY AND	TO BETRAY A	TO BETRAY AND
THEN TO	THEN TO	THEN TO
KILL YOUNG	KILL, YOUNG	KILL,YOUNG
AND MEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
CHILDREN AS[?]	CHILDREN. HE	CHILDREN. HE
IS ORDERED	IS ORDERED	IS ORDERED
UNDER THE	OUT UNDER THE	OUT UNDER THE
DIVINE	DIVINE	DIVINE
INSTITUTION	INSTITUTIONS	INSTITUTIONS
OF RELIGION;	OF RELIGION;	OF RELIGION;
WHEN HE	WHEN HE	WHEN HE
COME WITH A	COME WITH A	COMES WITH A
FLAG OF TRUCE	FLAG OF TRUCE	FLAG OF TRUCE
<they he≻<="" say="" td=""><td>, THEY SAY HE</td><td>, THEY SAY HE</td></they>	, THEY SAY HE	, THEY SAY HE
COMES IN	COMES IN	COMES IN
SINCERITY	C E INCERITY,	CSE INCERITY,
AND THAT FLAG	AND THAT FLAG	AND THAT FLAG
OF TRUCE IN HIS	OF TRUCE	OF TRUCE
HANDS ⁵⁷⁸ THAT	CARRIES WITH	CARRIES WITH
PROTECTS	IT PROTECTION	IT PROTECTION
WHICH	AND	AND
CHARACTER[?]	CHRISTIAN	CHRISTIAN
CIVILIZATION =	CIVILIZATION,	CIVILIZATION,
WHICH THE	AND WHICH THE	AND WHICH THE
CHRISTIAN	CHRISTIAN	CHRISTIAN
RELIGION BY	RELIGION BY	RELIGION BY
{THE} ¹ BENIGN	THE BENGN	THE BENIGN
INFLUENCE	INFLUENCE	INFLUENCE
HAVE ≤A ≥ GIVEN	HAS A GIVEN	HAS A GIVEN
GUARANTEE	GUARANTEE	GUARANTEE
${WITH IT}^{1} TO.$	WITH IT.	WITH IT.
THEY	THEY	THEY
APPROACH.	APPROACH.	APPROACH.
NOW THEN	NOW, THEN,	NOW, THEN,
${THE}^{1}A$	A	А
CONSULTATION	CONSULTATION	CONSULTATION
IS HELD. THAT	IS HELD; THAT	IS HELD; THAT
IS THE	IS THE	IS THE
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY,	TESTIMONY,

^{578.} Word apparently added later.

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
ALL		AND THEY ALL	AND THEY ALL
AGREE ≤ THAT ≥		AGREE THAT	AGREE THAT
JOHN D. LEE		JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
		AND OTHERS	AND OTHERS
HELD		HELD	HELD
NEGOTIATIONS		NEGOTIATION	NEGOTIATION
WITH THAT		WITH THAT	WITH THAT
PARTY,		PARTY, THA	PARTY, THA
AND THAT THEY		AND THAT THEY	AND THAT THEY
WENT		WENT	WENT
INTO {THE} ⁱ		INTO THE	INTO THE
TRAIN, HAD A		TRAIN —HAD A	TRAIN —HAD A
NEGOTIATION,		NEGOTIATION,	NEGOTIATION,
←HE WAS		AND HE WAS	AND HE WAS
ONE OF THE		ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE
2≥ WERE TWO		TWO	TWO
WHO		WHO	WHO
PARTICIPATED		PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED
IN ≤ IT ≥ , BECAUSE		IN IT, BECAUSE	IN IT, BECAUSE
IT IS		IT IS	IT IS
CORROBORATED		CORROBERATED	CORROBERATED
BY THE FACT OF		BY THE FACT OF	BY THE FACT OF
K SMITH'S		KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMITH'
STATEMENTS		S STATEMENTS	S STATEMENTS
UPON THE		UPON THE	OUPON THE
STAND NOW		STAND. ^[28] NOW,	STAND. ^[28] NOW,
WHAT WAS IT?		WHAT WAS IT.	WHAT WAS IT.
K SMITH		KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
SAID IT WAS		SAID IT WAS	SAID IT WAS
TO GET		GIVEN TO GET	GIVEN TO GET
THEM OUT		THEM OUT,	THEM OUT,
THAT WAS		THAT WAS	THAT WAS
DETERMINED		DETERMINED	DETERMINED
UPON, NOT		UPON; NOT	UPON; NOT
ONLY THAT, BUT		ONLY THAT BUT	ONLY THAT BUT
THE		THE	THE
ARRANGEMENTS		ARRANGEMENT S WAS THEY	ARRANGEMENT
WAS THEY WERE TO GET		WERE TO GET	S WAS THEY WERE TO GET
{THE} ⁱ ARMS OF		THE ARMS OF	THE ARMS OF
THE		THE ARMS OF	THE ARMS OF THE
EMIGRANTS		EMIGRANTS;	EMIGRANTS;
BRING {THE} ⁱ		BRING THE	BRING THE
LITTLE		LIT LE	LITTLE

CHILDREN OUT,	CHILDREN OUT,	CHILDREN OUT,
IN ADVANCE \leq OF	IN ADVANCE OF	IN ADVANCE OF
THE WAGONS≥	THE WAGONS;	THE WAGONS;
EVEN UNDER	EVEN UNDER	EVEN UNDER
THIS INFAMOUS	THIS INFAMOUS	THIS INFAMOUS
RELIGION	RELIGION	RELIGION
BECAUSE IT IS		
	BECAUSE IT IS	BECAUSE IT IS
AUTHORIZED[?]	AUTHORI V ZED	AUTHORI V ZED
BY PROPHETS IT	BY PROPHETS. IT	
WAS DONE IN	WAS DONE IN	WAS DONE IN
PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF
RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS
FANATICISM;	FANATACISM;	FANATACISM;
EVEN UNDER	BUT UNDER	BUT UNDER
${THE}^{1}$	THE	THE
INFLUENCE OF	INFLUENCE OF	INFLUENCE OF
THIS RELIGION	THIS RELIGION	THIS RELIGION
THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE
RESPECT ≤ FOR	RESPECT FOR	RESPECT FOR
INFANTS≻. FOR	INFANTS. FOR	INFANTS. FOR
WHAT IS IT?	WHAT AND	WHAT AND
THEY	WHY? THEY	WHY? THEY
CALL IT	CALL IT	CALL IT
INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT
BLOOD TO	BLOOD: TO	BLOOD; TO
SHED {THE} ⁱ	SHED THE	SHED THE
BLOOD OF A	BLOOD OF THE	BLOOD OF THE
LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE
CHILD	CHILDREN	CHILDREN
WOULD BE TO	WOULD BE TO	WOULD BE TO
SHED INNOCENT	SHED INNOCENT	SHED INNOCENT
BLOOD. THEY	BLOOD.	BLOOD.
{THE} ⁱ	THE	THE
ARRANGEMENT	ARRANGEMENT	ARRANGEMENT
WAS THEN	WAS THEN	WAS THEN
{THAT} ⁱ THESE	THAT THESE	THAT THESE
LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE
CHILDREN,	CHILDREN,	CHILDREN,
WERE TO BE	ASHOULD BE	ASHOULD BE
BROUGHT OUT	BROUGHT OUT	BROUGHT OUT
{IN} ⁱ ADVANCE	IN ADVANCE	IN ADVANCE
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
WAGONS, THE	WAGONS; THE	WAGONS; THE
WOMEN TO BE	WOMEN TO BE	WOMEN TO BE
L L		

PS

RT

←SLAIN BY THE	SLAIN BY THE	SLAIN BY THE
INDIANS WHO	INDIANS WHO	INDIANS WHO
WERE≥LY≤ING≥	WERE LYING IN	WERE LYING IN
IN AMBUSH =	AMBUSH TO	AMBUSH TO
\leq BE \geq SLAIN ⁵⁷⁹	BE SLAIN,	BE SLAIN ,
INDIANS = TO BE	TO BE	TO BE
SLAUGHTERED	SLAUGHTERED	SLAUGHTERED
BY	BY THE	BY THE
INDIANS ≤ WHO	INDIANS, WHO	INDIANS, WHO
SEEMED TO	SEEMED TO	SEEMED TO
FORGET EVEN	FORGET EVEN	FORGET EVEN
THE≥ LITTLE	THE LITTLE	THE LITTLE
≤DEGREE≥	DEGREE	E DEGREE
CLAIM OF	OF	OF
CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANITY
THAT MAY	THAT MAY	THAT MAY
HAVE THROWN	HAVE THROWN	HAVE THROWN
ITS RAYS OVER	ITS RAYS OVER	ITS RAYS OVER
THESE MEN	THESE MEN.	THESE MEN.
EVEN THE	EVEN THE	EVEN THE
RELIGION OF	RELIGION OF	RELIGION OF
JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER DAY	OF LATTER DAY	OF LATTER DAY
SAINTS AND IT	SAINTS, AND IT	SAINTS, AND IT
IS A	IS A	IS A
BLASPHEMOUS	BLASPHEMOUS	BLASPHEMOUS
EXPRESSION,	EXPRESSION,	EXPRESSION,
AND ONE IS THAT	AND ONE THAT	AND ONE THAT
{SHOULD BE} ¹	SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE
OBLITERATED	OBLITERATED	OBLITERATED
AND	THROUGHOUT	THROUGHOUT
FORMER	ALL FORMER	ALL FORMER
	TIMES. THE	TIME S . THE
INFLUENCE {AND	INFLUENCE	INFLUENCE
THE} ¹		WHITE
INFLUENCE ⁵⁸⁰		SOLDIERS
NERVE	NERVED	NEVER NERVED
THEMSELVES UP	THEMSELVES UP	THEMSELVES UP
TO THE TASK OF	TO THE TASK OF	TO THE TASK OF
SLAYING	SLAY 9 ING	SLAY 9 ING
WOMEN;	WOMES AND	WOME S N AND

^{579.} Word may be crossed out.580. Word may be crossed out.

PS

RT

-		-
		C
	Δ.	

	CIULT	DEM	
THEREPORE	CHILD	,	CHILDREN,
THEREFORE		EFORE	THEREFORE
THEY		THEY	THEY THEY
IMPOSED UPON		SED UPON	IMPOSED UPON
THEM	THEM		THE <mark>M INDIANS</mark>
THAT TASK		TASK.	THAT TASK.
THEY WERE TO		WERE TO	THEY WERE TO
BE SLAIN $\{AND\}^1$		AIN; AND	BE SLAIN; AND
THESE SOLDIERS		E LEADERS	THESE LEADERS
= THESE	—THE		—THESE
MEMBERS OF		BERS OF	MEMBERS OF
THE MORMON		IORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH WERE		CH WERE	CHURCH WERE
TO SLAY THE		AY THE	TO SLAY THE
MEN <and td="" the<=""><td></td><td>AND THE</td><td>MEN AND THE</td></and>		AND THE	MEN AND THE
INDIANS THE	INDIA	NS THE	INDIANS THE
WOMEN>. THAT	WOMI	E S N. THAT	WOME S N. THAT
IS THE	IS THE	Ξ	IS THE
STATEMENT	STATE	EMENT.	STATEMENT.
NOW THEN TO	NOW	THEN TO	NOW, THEN TO
CORROBORATE	CORR	OBERATE	CORROBERATE
K SMITH	KLINC	GENSMITH.	KLINGENSMITH.
ALL THE	ALL T	HE	ALL THE
TESTIMONY	TESTI	MONY	TESTIMONY
SHOWS THAT	SHOW	'S THAT	SHOWS THAT
{THE} ⁱ FLAG OF	THE F	LAG OF	THE FLAG OF
TRUCE AS WAS	TRUC	E AS WAS	TRUC R E AS WAS
AGREED UPON	AGRE	ED UPON	AGREED UPON
{AND} ⁱ TALKED	AND 7	TALKED	AND TALKED
ABOUT THERE,	ABOU	T THERE	ABOUT THERE
WAS TAKEN	WAS 7	FAKEN	WAS TAKEN
{TO} ⁱ THIS	ТО ТН	IIS	TO THIS
EMIGRANT	EMIG	RANT	EMIGRANT
CORRAL, AND	CORR	AL AND	CORRAL AND
THERE THEY	THER	E THEY	THERE THEY
DID HOLD $\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$	DID H	OLD A	DID HOLD A
NEGOTIATION	NEGO	TIATION	NEGOTIATION
WITH THESE	WITH	THESE	WITH THESE
PERSONS LET	PERSC	DNS. LET	PERSONS. LET
US SEE.		E, THE	US SEE, THE
←DEF TO		NSE AND	DEFENSE. AND
THE COUNSEL		OUNSEL,	THE COUNSEL,
WHEN THEY		THEY	WHEN THEY
GAVE THAT►		THAT AS A	GIVE THAT AS A

	-	٠
ĸ	1	Ś
		,

F		
PROSECUTION TO		
THE COUNSEL		
REASON THEY	REASON, THEY	REASON, THEY
DO INJUSTICE	DO INJUSTICE	DO INJUSTICE
TO THEIR OWN	TO THEIR OWN	TO THEIR OWN
SENSE OF RIGHT	SENSE OF RIGHT	SENSE OF RIGHT
AND REASON	AND REASON,	AND REASON ;;
WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
ALLEGE	ALLEGE AND	ALLEGE AND
INTIMATE THAT	INTIMATE, THAT	INTIMATE, THAT
	THE GOING OF	THE GOING OF
{THE} ⁱ	THESE TWO	THESE TWO
MEN WENT	MEN WHO WENT	MEN WHO WENT
TO THIS = TRAIN	TO THIS TRAIN,	TO THIS TRAIN,
≤WENT≥ TO SAVE	WENT TO SAVE	WENT TO SAVE
THEM {AND} ⁱ	THE M AND	THEM AND
NOT TO	NOT TO	NOT TO
DESTROY THEM.	DESTROY THEM.	DESTROY THEM.
{THE} ⁱ	THE	THE
PROPOSITION IS	PROPOSITION IS	PROPOSITION IS
RIDICULOUS	RIDICULOUS,	RIDICULOUS,
IT IS	AND IT IS	AND IT IS
MONSTROUS	MONSTROUS	MONSTROUS
IT DOES	AND DOWS	AND DO W ES
VIOLENCE TO	VIOLENCE TO	VIOLENCE TO
{THE} ⁱ COMMON	COMMON	COMMON
SENSE. SMITH	SENSE. SMITH	SENSE. SMITH
HAS STAT{ED} ⁱ	HAS STATED	HAS STATED
	AND OTHER	AND OTHER
THEY	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
DETAILED	HAV DETAILED	HAVE DETAILED
THE	THE	THE
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
HE SAYS[?] HE	S. HE SAYS HE	S. HE SAYS HE
WAS RATHER	^[29] WAS RATHER	^[29] WAS RATHER
AFRAID GO	AFRAID TO GO	AFRAID TO GO
AND KILL ALL	AND KILL ALL	AND KILL ALL
{THE} ⁱ WOMEN	THE WOMEN	THE WOMEN
AND CHILDREN;	AND CHILDREN;	AND CHILDREN;
<and is<="" it="" td=""><td>AND IT IS</td><td>AND IT IS</td></and>	AND IT IS	AND IT IS
TRUE> FOR THE	TRUE FOR THE	TRUE FOR THE
FACTS THAT	FACTS THAT	FACTS THAT
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
SHOWN AS	SHOWN AS	SHOWN AS
· · · · · -		

110	10		
THEY		THEY	THEY
TRANSPIRED		TRANSPIRED	TRANSPIRED
UPON THE		UPON THE	UPON THE
GROUND ARE IN		GROUND ARE IN	GROUND ARE IN
HARMONY WITH		HARMONY WITH	HARMONY WITH
WHAT		WHAT	T WHAT
K SMITH		KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
STATES IT WAS		STATES IT WAS	STATES IT WAS
AGREED UPON,		AGREED UPON	AGREED UPON
AIN'T IT		AND ISN'T IT	AND ISN'T IS
STRONG		STRONGER	STRONGER
THAT HUMAN		THAN HUMAN	THAN HUMAN
TESTIMONY HE		TESTIMONY. HE	TESTIMONY. HE
TOLD THE		TOLD THE	TOLD THE
TRUTH, THAT		TRUTH, THAT	TRUTH, THAT
$\{AN\}^i$		THE	THE
ARRANGEMENT		ARRANGEMENT	ARRANGEMENT
WAS ENTERED		S WAS ENTERED	S WAS ENTERED
INTO BY THESE		INTO BY THESE	INTO BY THESE
PARTIES THAT		PARTIES, THAT	PARTIES, THAT
THEY GO,		WERE THERE;	WERE THERE;
{AND} ⁱ THE		AND THE	AND THE
FIRST STEP		FIRST STEP	FIRST STEP
THEY DID < WAS		THEY DID WAS	THEY DID WAS
TO≥ GO INTO		TO GO INTO	TO GO INTO
{THE} ⁱ THAT		THAT	THAT
TRAIN WITH $\{A\}^{i}$		TRAIN WITH A	TRAIN WITH A
FLAG OF TRUCE		FLAG OF TRUCE.	FLAG OF TRUCE.
K SMITH		KLINGENSMITH	KI LINGENSMITH
SAYS, THAT WAS		SAYS THAT WAS	SAYS THAT WAS
PART OF {THE} ¹		A PART OF THE	A PART OF THE
ARRANGEMENT		ARRANGEMENT.	ARRANGEMENT.
PROSECUTION			
∠DEF >			
{PROSECUTION} ¹		COLDICEL FOR	COUDICEL FOR
←COUNSEL OF		COUNSEL FOR	COUNSEL FOR
THE DEFENSE≻		DEFENSE	DEFENSE
SAYS, IT WAS ON		SAYS IT WAS ON	SAYS IT WAS ON
A MISSION OF		A MISSION OF	A MISSION OF
GREAT MERCY		MERCY .	MERCY.
JOHN D. LEE		JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
WENT IN		WENT IN	WENT IN
THERE WITH $(THAT)^{i}$ ELAC OF		THERE WITH	THAERE WITH
{THAT} ¹ FLAG OF		THAT FLAG OF	THAT FLAG OF

PS

RT

BT

TRUCE	TRUCE.	TRUCE.
DEFENDANT		
{DEFENSE} ⁱ	DEFENSE SAY	DEFENSE SAY
WENT INTO	WE WENT INTO	WE WENT INTO
<i>≤</i> THAT CAMP≥ TO	THAT CAMP TO	THAT CAMP TO
SAVE THESE	SAVE THESE	SAVE THESE
LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE
CHILDREN ≤ BUT	CHILDREN, BUT	CHILDREN, BUT
IT WAS TO	IT WAS TO	IT WAS TO
BETRAY > THESE	BETRAY	BETRAY
SKLNS TR/TL[?]		
MEMBERS	THE MEMBERS	TH 3 E MEMBERS
	OF	OF
THESE	THISEBELEAGU	TH I ESE
BELEAGUERED	RED	BELEAGURED,
OLD MEN AND	OLD MEN,	OLD MEN,
WOMEN.	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
	CHILDREN.	CHILDREN.
WHAT WAS	WHAT WAS	WHAT WAS
DONE WHEN HE	DONE WHEN HE	DONE WHEN HE
GOES INTO THE	GETS INTO THE	GETS INTO THE
TRAIN {THE} ⁱ	TRAIN? THE	TRAIN? THE
FIRST	FIRST	FIRST
CONSPIC{UOUS} ⁱ	CONSPICUOUS	CONSPICUOUS
ACTION THAT	THING THAT	THING THAT
APPEARS	APPEARS, AND	APPEARS, AND
WHAT HAS TO	WHAT	WHAT
OCCUR ≤ IS	OCCURRED IS	OCCURRED IS
THIS ≥ YOU HAVE	THIS: YOU HAVE	THIS: YOU HAVE
SEEN THE	SEEN THE	SEEN THE
SPECTACLE OF	SPECTACLE OF	SPECTACLE OF
LOADING UP	LOADING UP	LOADING UP
≤THE≥	THE	THE
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
ARMS INTO THE	ARMS INTO THE	ARMS INTO THE
WAGONS,	WAGONS. THE	WAGONS. THE
	VERY ACT TH T	VERY ACT THAT
WOULD RENDER	WOULD RENDER	WOULD RENDER
IT NECESSARY	IT NECESSARY	IT NECESSARY
←TO PROVE>	TO PROVE	TO PROVE
THAT ←THE>	THE	THE
REAL THEORY	REAL THEORY	REAL THEORY
OF {THE} ⁱ	OF THE	OF THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION,	PROSECUTION,
OCCUR <i>≤</i> IS THIS <i>></i> YOU HAVE SEEN THE SPECTACLE OF LOADING UP <i>≤</i> THE <i>></i> EMIGRANTS ARMS INTO THE WAGONS, WOULD RENDER IT NECESSARY <i>≤</i> TO PROVE <i>></i> THAT <i>≤</i> THE <i>></i> REAL THEORY OF {THE} ⁱ	OCCURRED IS THIS: YOU HAVE SEEN THE SPECTACLE OF LOADING UP THE EMIGRANTS ARMS INTO THE WAGONS. THE VERY ACT TH T WOULD RENDER IT NECESSARY TO PROVE THE REAL THEORY OF THE	OCCURRED IS THIS: YOU HAVI SEEN THE SPECTACLE OF LOADING UP THE EMIGRANTS ARMS INTO THE WAGONS. THE VERY ACT THAT WOULD RENDEI IT NECESSARY TO PROVE THE REAL THEORY OF THE

<would be=""> TO</would>	WOULD BE TO	WOULD BE TO
= WOULD BE= 10 HAVE $\leq \mathbf{TO} \geq$	WOULD BE IU	THE
DISARMED	DISARM	DISARMING OF
THESE VICTIMS	THESE VICTIMS	THESE VICTIMS
$\{-[?]\}^{i}$ MUST	AS IT MUST	AS IT MUST
HAVE BEEN.	HAVE BEEN.	HAVE BEEN.
WHAT COULD	WHAT WOULD	WHAT W COULD
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
{THE} ⁱ OBJECT	THE OBJECT	THE OBJECT
OF JOHN D. LEE	OF JOHN D. LEE?	OF JOHN D. LEE?
HE MUST HAVE	HE MUST HAVE	HE MUST HAVE
BEEN <i>HIS</i> [?]	BEEN	BEEN
FIRST ACT = IF	FIRST, IF	FIRST, IF THE
THE THEORY OF	THE THEORY OF	THEORY OF THE
THE DEFENSE IS	THE DEFENSE IS	DEFEN D SE IS
CORRECT =	CORRECT,—	CORRECT, AND
conder	condition,	IF THEIR
		THEORY IS
		CORRECT
		WHAT GOOD
WOULD IT HAVE	WOULD IT HAVE	WOULD IT HAVE
BEEN TO HAVE	BEEN TO HAVE	BEEN TO HAVE
DISARMED	DISARMED	DISARMED
THOSE	THESE	THESE
PERSONS OF	PRISONERS OF	PRISONERS OF
THE ONLY	THE ONLY	THE ONLY
MEANS THAT	MEANS THAT	MEANS THAT
THEY HAD TO	THEY HAD TO	THEY HAD TO
PROTECT	PROTECT	PROTECT
THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
AGAINST {THE} ⁱ	AGAINS T THE	AGAINST THE
INDIANS; TO	INDIANS, TO	INDIANS, TO
HAVE TAKEN	HAVE TAKEN	HAVE TAKEN
THEIR ARMS ^[4]	THEIR ARMS	THEIR ARMS
FROM THEM	FROM THEM?	FROM THEM?
WHAT	THAT ,	WHAT,
ACCORDING	ACCO D RDING	ACCO D RDING
TO THE THEORY	TO THE THEORY	TO THE THEORY
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
DEFENSE WAS	DEFENSE WAS	DEFENSE WAS
<the></the>	THE	THE
NECESSITY OF	NECESSITY OF	NECESSITY OF
TAKING THOSE	TAKING THESE	TAKING THESE
ARMS FROM	ARMS FROM	ARMS FROM

THESE	THE	THE
EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTSA?	EMIGRANTSA?
WAS IT	IS IT	IS IT
STIPULATED, AS	STIPULATED, IS	STIPULATED, IT
IT IS CLAIMED.	IT CLAIMED,	IS CLAIMED,
IT WAS	WAS IT	THAT WAS IT
STIPULATED	STIPULATED	STIPULATED
{THAT THE} ⁱ	THAT THE	THAT THE
INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE
{TO} ⁱ HAVE	TO HAVE	TO HAVE
THEIR ARMS,	THEIR ARMS?	THEIR ARMS?
THEY PRETEND	THEY PRETEND	THEY PRETEND
INDIANS	THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS
WERE TO HAVE	WERE TO HAVE	WERE TO HAVE
ARMS	THE WAGONS	THE WAGONS
AND PLUNDER	AND PLUNDER.	AND PLUNDER.
{THE} ⁱ ARMS	THE ARMS	THE ARMS
WERE	WERE PUT IN	WERE PUT IN
	THE WAGONS	THE WAGONS
CARRIED	AND CARRIED	AND CARRIED
AWAY BY JOHN	AWAY BY JOHN	AWAY BY JOHN
D. LEE. LET US	D. LEE. LET US	D. LEE. LET US
	EXAMINE AND	EXAMINE AND
CONTRAST	CONTRAST	CONTRAST
{THE} ⁱ TWO	THE TWO	THE TWO
THEORIES {IT} ⁱ	THEORIES. IT	THEORIES. IT
CORROBORATES	CORROBERSATE	CORROBER S ATE
	S	S
KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH ³	KLINGENSMITH'
TESTIMONY	S TESTIMONY,	S TESTIMONY,
IN THAT	IN THAT	IN THAT
REGARDS ON AN	REGARDS ON AN	REGARD S ON AN
ASSUMED	ASSURED	ASSUMED
THEORY, « IT	THEORY, BUT IT	THEORY, BUT IT
IS⇒ MERE	IS MERE	IS MERE
ASSUMPTION,	ASSUMPTION. I	ASSUMPTION I
HYPOTHESIS OF	PUT THIS TO	PUT THIS TO
THE DEFENSE IF	THE DEFENSE, IF	THE DEFENSE, IF
THEY HAD	THEY HAD	THEY HAD
GONE ON	GONE THERE ON	GONE THERE ON
MISSION OF	A MISSION OF	A MISSION OF
MERCY, WHY	MERCY, WHY	MERCY, WHY
≤DID THEY≥	DID THEY ^[30]	DID THEY ^[30]
NOT, IF THEY	NOT, INSTEAD	NOT, INSTEAD

PS

RT

BT

N9	 	
WERE THERE ON	OF DECREASING	OF DECREASING
MISSION	THEIR MEANS	THEIR MEANS
MISSION	OF DEFENSE	OF DEFENSE
NICDE A CE THEID		
INCREASE THEIR	INCREASE THEIR	INCREASE THEIR
MISSION	MEANS	MEANS
IN NACE OF	INSTEAD—IN	INSTEAD—IN
PLACE OF	PLACE OF	PLACE OF
MARCHING	MARCHING	MARCHING
THESE MEN OUT	THESE MEN OUT	THESE MEN OUT
DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS
WITHOUT ARMS,	WITHOUT ARMS,	WITHOUT ARMS,
EACH AS THEY	AS THEY	AS THEY
HAD EACH OF	HAD EACH OF	HAD EACH OF
THEM $\{\mathbf{A}\}^1$ GUN	THEM A GUN	THEM A GUN
WELL LOADED	WELL LOADED,	WELL LOADED,
WELL BACKED	WELL BACKED	WELL BACKED
BY BULLET AND	BY BULLET AND	BY BULLET AND
POWDER{?} ⁱ	POWDER, BUT	POWDER, BUT
NO SIR	NO, SIR, THE	NO, SIR, THE
VERY	VERY FEAT	VERY FEAT
FACT IS THE	FACT AS THE	FACT, AS THE
ACT APPEARS	ACT APPEARS	ACT APPEARS
CONSPICUOUS	CONSPICIOUS	CONSPICUOUS
	AND IN	IS THE IN
≤PERSUADING≥	PURSUADING,	PERSUADING,
PREPARING	DECOUDIC AND	DECOMPLE AND
←DECOYING→	DECOYING AND	DECOYING AND
MOVING THESE	MOVING THESE	MOVING THESE
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
OUT ON THIS	OUT ON THIS	OUT ON THIS
MISSION OF	MISSION OF	MISSION OF
IMMENSE[?]	MEDON ODEAT	MEDOW ODEAT
MERCY GREAT	MERCY. GREAT	MERCY. GREAT
HEAVENS $\{THE\}^1$	HEAVENS! THE	HEAVENS! THE
FIRST STEP	FIRST STEP	FIRST STEP
TAKEN IS IN	TAKEN IS IN	TAKEN IS IN
CONSUMMATION	CONSUMATION	CONSUMATION
≤OF THE≥ VERY	OF THE VERY	OF THE VERY
PLAN K SMITH	PLAN,	PLAN,
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
SWEARS WAS	SWEARS WAS	SWEARS WAS
ENTERED INTO	ENTERED INTO	ENTERED INTO
<pre><on field="" the=""> </on></pre>	ON THE FIELD	ON THE FIELD
BEFORE JOHN D.	BEFORE JOHN D.	BEFORE JOHN D.

PS

RT

BT

LEE STARTED	LEE STARTED	LEE STARTED
WITH THAT	WITH THAT	WITH THAT
FLAG OF TRUCE	FLAG OF TRUCE.	FLAG OF TRUCE.
THEN THE ACTS	THEN THE ACTS	THEN THE ACTS
DONE SHOW	DONE SHOW	DONE SHOW
≤THAT≥	THAT	THAT
K SMITH	K LINGENSMITH	K LINGENSMITH
WAS TELLING	WAS TELLING	WAS TELLING
TRUTH IT	THE TRUTH. IT	THE TRUTH. IT
CORROBORATES	CORROBERATES	CORROBERATES
HIM ENTIRELY	HIM ENTIRELY	HIM ENTIRELY
&	AND IS	AND IS
INCONSISTENT	INCONSISTENT	INCONSISTENT
WITH THIS	WITH THIS	WITH THIS
IMAGINED	IMAGINATION	IMAGINATION
THEORY OF	AND THEORY OF	AND THEORY OF
DEFENSE.	THE DEFENSE.	THE DEFENSE.
NOT ONLY	NOW, ONLY	NO₩T ONLY
THAT, BUT	THAT, BUT	THAT, BUT
WHEN ANOTHER	WHEN ANOTHER	WHEN ANOTHER
STEP IS TAKEN	STEP IS TAKEN	STEP IS TAKEN
IN THIS	IN THIS	IN THIS
TERRIBLE	TERRIBLE	TERRIBLE
TRAGEDY,	TRAGEDY,	TRAGEDY,
WHAT DO WE	WHAT DO WE	WHAT DO WE
SEE? WE SEE	SEE ? WE SEE	SEE ? WE SEE
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
WITH	WITH THE	WITH THE
CHILDREN	CHILDREN THAT	CHILDREN THAT
←HAD	HE HAD THE	HE HAD THE
WAGONS AND	WAGONS AND	WAGONS AND
ARMS≥ WITH THE	ARMS AND THE	ARMS AND THE
ARMS WOUNDED	WOUNDED	WOUNDED
MEN MARCHING	MEN MARCHING	MEN MARCHING
OUT ≤WITH HIM≥	OUT WITH HIM.	OUT WITH HIM.
WE SEE THE	WE SEE THE	WE SEE THE
WOMEN	WOMEN	WOMEN
FOLLOWING,	FOLLOWING	FOLLOWING
MEN	HIM, MEN,	HIM, MEN,
AGAIN	AGAIN	AGAN
FOLLOWING	FOLLOWING	FOLLOWING
THEM WHICH IS	THEM; THIS IS	THEM; THIS IS
EXACTLY IN	EXACTLY IN	EXACTLY IN
THE ORDER IN	THE ORDER IN	THE ORDER IN

PS

RT

R	S
	3

WILLOU	WILLOU	WILLOU
WHICH	WHICH	WHICH
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGE M NSMIT
TESTIFIED THAT	THAT	H SAID THAT
IN THAT	IN THAT	IN THAT
COUNCIL IT	COUNSEL, IT	COUNSEL, IT
WAS	WAS	WAS
DETERMINED	DETERMINED	DETERMINED
AGREED	AND AGREED	AND AGREED
UPON	UPON THAT	UPON THAT
THEY SHOULD	THEY SHOULD	THEY SHOULD
MARCH OUT.	MARCH OUT.	MARCH OUT.
THEN THERE IS	THEN THERE IS	THEN THERE IS
ANOTHER	NO ANOTHER	NO ANOTHER
CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
ТНАТ	THAT	THAT
CORROBORATES	CORROBERATES	CORROBERATES
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH.	KLINGENSMITH.
AND THE ORDER	AND THE ORDER	AND THE ORDER
IN WHICH ≤THE≥	IN WHICH	IN WHICH
THOSE MEN	THESES MEN	THESES MEN
WERE MARCHED	WERE MARCHED	WERE MARCHED
OUT, IS	OUT IS	OUT IS
CORROBORATED	CORROBERATED	CORROBERATED
BY EVERY[?]	M BY EVERY	MBY EVERY
WITNESS IT IS	WITNESS. I T IS	WITNESS. I T IS
TRUE THEY	TRUE THEY	TRUE THEY
DIDN'T TELL IT	DIDN'T TELL IT	DIDN'T TELL IT
EXACTLY	EXACTLY	EXACTLY
ALIKE,	ALOKE,	ALIKE ALOKE ,
BUT THE SUM	BUT THE SUM	BUT THE SUM
AND	AND	AND
SUBSTANCE OF	SUBSTANCE OF	SUBSTANCE OF
ALL THEIR	ALL THEIR	ALL THEIR
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
GOES TO SHOW	GOES TO SHOW,	GOES TO SHOW,
THAT WAS	THAT THAT WAS	THAT THAT WAS
THE WAY	THE WAY AND	THE WANY AND
ORDER IN	ORDER IN	ORDER IN
WHICH THEY	WHICH THEY	WHICH THEY
WERE MARCHED	WERE MARCHED	WERE MARCHED
OUT. THERE IS	OUT. THERE IS	OUT. THERE IS
ANOTHER	ANOTHER	ANOTHER
CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
I SHALL CALL	I WISH TO CALL	I WISH TO CALL
I SHALL CALL	I WISH IUCALL	I WISH IU CALL

R	5
	3

YOUR	YOUR	YOUR
ATTENTION TO	ATTENTION TO.	ATTENTION TO.
MOST OF	MOST OF THE	MOST OF THE
WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
TESTIFIED	TESTIFIED THAT	TESTIFIED THAT
WHILE THEY	WHILE THEY	WHILE THEY
WERE WAITING	WERE WAITING	WERE WAITING
ON	UPON THE	UPON THE
GROUND, ≤ AND	GROUND AND	GROUND AND
BEFORE THE►	BEFORE THE	BEFORE THE
MASSACRE, THE	MASSACRE THE	MASSACRE THE
INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE
LOITERING	LOITERING	LOITERING
AROUND THEIR	AROUND THE	AROUND THE
CAMP	CA N MP THERE.	CANMP THERE.
THEY SHOWED	THAT SHOWED	THAT SHOWED
NO HOSTILITY	NO HOSTILITY	NO HOSTILITY
ON THE	ON THE	ON THE
GROUND TO THE	GROUND TO THE	GROUND TO THE
SOLDIERS AS	SOLDIERS; AND	SOLDIERS; AND
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
TERMED ON ON	TERMED ON ON	TERMED ON ON
THE ≤ GROUND≥	THE GROUND	THE GROUND
SAME AS	AS	AS
MORMONS	MORMONS .	MORMONS . ,
"WHICH IS {THE} ⁱ	WHICH IS THE	WHICH IS THE
BETTER	BETTER	BETTER
EXPRESSION	EXPRESSION,	EXPRESSION,
BECAUSE IT	BECAUSE IT	BECAUSE IT
WAS	WAS A	WAS A
MORMON/MILITIA	MORMON	MORMON
[?] MILITIA		
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIXATION	ORGANIXATION
LEAD BY	LEAD BY THE	LEAD BY THE
LEADERS OF	LEADERS OF	LEADERS OF
{THE} ⁱ MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH,	CHURCH. AND	CHURCH. AND
WHILE I WOULD	WHILE I WOULD	WHILE I WOULD
NOT HOLD	HOLD A GOOD	HOLD A GOOD
ANY INDIVIDUAL	MANY OF THEM	MANY OF THEM
RESPONSIBLE	RESPON- ^[31]	RESPON- ^[31]
FOR IT,	SIBLE FOR IT,	SIBLE FOR IT,
BECAUSE I	BECAUSE I	BECAUSE I
KNOW	KNOW THERE	KNOW THERE

I	D	C
	N	Э

RT

PS

	ARE	ARE
THOUSANDS IN	THOUSANDS IN	THOUSANDS IN
THE MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH REVOLT	CHURH REVOLT	CHURH REVOLT
AT THE DEED	AT THE DEED.	AT THE DEED.
THEIR	BUT THEIR	BUT THEIR
LEADERS HAVE	LEADERS HAVE	LEADERS HAVE
ABUSED THEM,	ABUSED THEM,	ABUSED THEM,
HAVE IMPOSED	HAVE IMPOSED	HAVE IMPOSED
UPON THEM,	UPON THEM,	UPON THEM,
THEY <have></have>	THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE
LAID BURDENS	LAID BURDENS	LAID BURDENS
UPON THEM	UPON THEM	UPON THEM
WHICH IS	WHICH IS	WHICH IS ARE
GRIEVOUS	GRIEVOUS.	GRIEVOUS.
THERE IS AN	THERE IS AN	THERE IS AN
ILLUSTRATION	ILLUST ARATION	ILLUST A RATION
OF ONE OF	OF ONE OF	OF ONE OF
THEM BEFORE	THEM BEFORE	THEM BEFORE
YOU NOW.	YOU NOW.	YOU NOW.
THOSE INDIANS	THESE INDIANS	THESE INDIANS
WERE NOT	WERE NOT	WERE NOT
HOSTILE TO	HOSTILE TO	HOSTILE TO
THESE <i>←</i> MEN	THESE MEN;	THESE MEN;
BUT≥ THEY	BUT THEY	BUT THEY
WERE IN	WERE IN	WERE IN
COMMUNICATIO	COMMUNICATIO	COMMUNICATIO
N <i>WITH</i> [?] THEM	N WITH THEM.	N WITH THEM.
SEVERAL	SEVERAL	SEVERAL
WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
TESTIFIED	TESTIFIED THAT	TESTIFIED THAT
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
LYING ABOUT	LYING ABOUT	LYING ABOUT
AND AND	AND	AND
AROUND⇒ CAMP	AROUND CAMP,	AROUND CAMP,
<and≥< td=""><td>AND</td><td>AND</td></and≥<>	AND	AND
CONTINUED TO	CONTINUED TO	CONTINUED TO
LAY ABOUT	LAY ABOUT	LAY LIE ABOUT
CAMP; HELD	CAMP; HELD	CAMP; HELD
INTERCOURSE	INTERCOURSE	INTERCOURSE
WITH THESE	WITH THESE	WITH THESE
SOLDIERS TILL	SOLDIERS TILL	SOLDIERS TILL
THE TIME	THE TIME	THE TIME
<that→ td="" this<=""><td>THAT THIS</td><td>THAT THIS</td></that→>	THAT THIS	THAT THIS

RS	PS	RT	BT
			MASSAC
MASSACRE WAS		MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS
TO BE		TO BE	TO BE
PERPETRATED		PERPETRATED,	PERPETRATED,
AND THEN THEY SUDDENLY		THEN THEY SUDDUNLY	THEN THEY
			SUDDENLY
DISAPPEARED STILL THERE IS		DISAPPEARED.	DISAPPEARED.
NO EVIDENCE			
DIRECTLY AS			
THEIR <i>AS</i>			
THEIR \Rightarrow PLAN OR			
ARRANGEMENT			
UNDER WHICH			
THEY			
DISAPPEARED			
WHOLE			
TRANSACTION			
SHOWS			
CONCLUSIVELY			
THEY DID/HAD[?]			
DISAPPEARED,			
AND, AND			
WHERE DID		WHERE DID	WHERE DID
THEY GO		THEY GO TO	THEY GO TO
WHEN THEY		WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
DISAPPEARED?		DISAPPEARED?	DISAPPEARED?
YOU DON'T		YOU DON'T	YOU DON'T
KNOW I		KNOW, AND I	KNOW, AND I
DON'T KNOW		DON'T KNOW,	DON'T KNOW,
EXCEPT FROM		EXCEPT FROM	EXCEPT FROM
WHAT		WHAT	WHAT
OCCURRED		OCCURRED	OCCURRED
AFTERWARD		AFTERWARDS.	AFTERWARDS.
<one b="" witness<=""></one>		ONE WITNESS	ONE WITNESS
SAYS> THEY		SAYS THEY	SAYS THEY
DISAPPEARED		DISAPPEARED	DISAPPEARED
BEHIND A		BEHIND A	BEHIND A
LITTLE HILLOCK		LITTLE HILLOCK	LITTLE HILLOCK
OUT OF SIGHT,		OUT OF SIGHT,	OUT OF SIGHT,
{BUT} ⁱ IN CLOSE		BUT IN CLOSE	BUT IN CLOSE
PROXIMITY TO		PROXIMITY TO	PROXIMITY TO
THE ROAD OVER		THE ROAD OVER	THE ROAD OVER
WHICH {THE} ⁱ		WHICH THOSE	WHICH THESE

EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS
PASSED . HOW	PASSED . HOW	PASSED. HOW
DOES THAT	DOES THAT	DOES THAT
CORROBORATE	CORROBERATE	CORROBERATE
K SMITH'S	KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMITH'
TESTIMONY	S TESTIMONY?	S TESTIMONY?
HE TELLS THAT	HE TELLS THAT	HE TELLS THAT
THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS
WERE LY {ING} ⁱ	WERE LYING	WERE LYING
IN AMBUSH {TO} ⁱ	IN AMBUSH TO	IN AMBUSH TO
KILL THE	KILL THE	KILL THE
WOMEN, ≤ WHO	WOMEN, WHO	WOMEN, WHO
WERE→ TO BE	WERE TO BE	WERE TO BE
TOOK	TOOK	TOOK TAKEN
OUT AND LED	OUT AND LED	OUT AND LEAD
INTO THIS	INTO THIS	INTO THIS
AMBUSCADE OR	AMUSCADE OR	AMBUSCADE OR
AMBUSH ≤THE ≥	AMBUSH. THE	AMBUSH. THE
INDIANS THEN	INDIANS THEN,	INDIANS THEN,
ON THE	ON THE	ON THE
MORNING OF	MORNING OF	MORNING OF
THE MASSACRE	THE MASSACRE	THE MASSACRE
≺SUDDENLY≻	SUDDENLY	SUDDENLY
DISAPPEARED	DISAPPEARED.	DISAPPEARED.
HAD JOHN D.	HAD JOHN D.	HAD JOHN D.
LEE AND THOSE	LEE AND THOSE	LEE AND THOSE
MEN	MEN WHO WERE	MEN WHO WERE
ENGAGED IN	ENGAGED IN	ENGAGED IN
THIS HORRIBLE	THIS HORRIBLE	THIS HORRIBLE
CRIME	CRIME	CRIME
INTENDED	INTENDED	INTENDED
WHAT	WHAT THE	WHAT THE
DEFENSE[?] IN	DEFENSE CLAIM	DEFENSE CLAIM
<i>FL/VL/</i> —[?]	THEY	THEY
	ENDEAVORED	ENDEAVORED
<they→< td=""><td>TO DO, - THEY</td><td>TO DO, - THEY</td></they→<>	TO DO, - THEY	TO DO, - THEY
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
DONE WHAT?	DONE WINT?	DONE WHAT?
THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
HAVE MADE IT	HAVE MADE IT	HAVE MADE IT
	A DIFFERENT	A DIFFERENT
CONDITION	CONDITION	CONDITION
BEFORE	OF	OF

PS

RT

K5	15		DI
SURRENDER OF		SURRENDER OF	SURRENDER OF
THIS TRAIN TO		THIS TRAIN AND	THIS TRAIN AND
		THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
HAVE TAKEN		HAVE TAKEN	HAVE TAKEN
THESE INDIANS		TH I ESE INDIANS	TH I ESE INDIANS
TO SUCH		TO SUCH A	TO SUCH A
REMOTE		REMOTE PLACE	REMOTE PLACE
CIRCUMSTANCE		OR	OR
DISTANCE AS TO		DISTANCE AS TO	DISTANCE AS TO
HAVE PUT IT IN		PUT IT	PUT IT
BEYOND		BEYOND THE	BEYOND THE
POWER < OF THE		POWER OF THE	POWER OF THE
INDIANS TO		INDIANS TO	INDIANS TO
HAVE≻		HAVE	HAVE
ATTACK		ATTACKED	ATTACKED
THESE		THESE	THESE
EMIGRANTS.		EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS.
AND THEY WERE		BUT THEY WERE	BUT THEY WERE
LYING AROUND		LYING AROUND	LYING AROUND
CAMP THE		CAMP THERE	CAMP THERE
WHEN LEE AND		WHEN LEE AND	WHEN LEE AND
THESE MEN =		THESE MEN	THESE MEN
IF		WENT THERE. IF	WENT THERE. IF
THEY		THEY HAD	THEY HAD
ACTED IN GOOD		ACTED IN GOOD	ACTED IN GOOD
FAITH WHAT		FAITH, WHAT	FAITH, WHAT
WOULD THEY		WOULD THEY	WOULD THEY
HAVE DONE?		HAVE DONE?	HAVE DONE?
←THEY WOULD		THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
HAVE≻		HAVE	HAVE
REQUIRED		REQUIRED THE	REQUIRED THE
INDIANS TO		INDIANS TO	INDIANS TO
HAVE RETIRED		HAVE RETIRED	HAVE RETIRED
ON THE BLUFF		ON THE BLU FF	ON THE BLUFF
IN SIGHT		INSIGHT, AND	INSIGHT, AND
TO HAVE[?]		WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
PLACED IT		PLACED IT	PLACED IT
BEYOND THEIR		BEYOND THEIR	BEYOND THEIR
POWER TO RUSH		POWER TO RUSH	POWER TO RUSH
UPON THESE		UPON THESE	UPON THESE
EMIGRANTS,		EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
ASSAIL		AND ASSAIL	AND ASSAIL
AND		AND	AND
SLAUGHTER		SLAUGHTER	SLAUGHTER

PS

RT

BT

THEM.	THEM.	THEM.
WOULDN'T	WOULDN'T	WOULDN'T
THAT HAVE	THAT HAVE	THAT HAVE
BEEN < THE	B EN THE	BEEN THE
CASE≥ = WOULD	CASE? WOULD	CASE? WOULD
NOT THAT HAVE	NOT THAT HAVE	NOT THAT HAVE
BEEN	BEEN THE	BEEN THE
TACTICS.	DICTATES? THE	DICTATES? THE
INDIANS	INDIANS HAD	INDIANS HAD
DESIRED GUNS	SOME GUNS ^[32]	SOME GUNS ^[32]
ARE TAKEN	HERE TAKEN	HERE TAKEN
\leq AWAY \geq ^[5] FROM	AWAY FROM	AWAY FROM
PARTIES	THESE PARTIES.	THESE PARTIES.
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
AND THESE MEN	AND THESE MEN	AND THESE MEN
IN THAT	IN THAT	IN THAT
COUNTRY = AND	COUNTRY,	COUNTRY,
AS	AS HAS	ASHAS
APPEARED	APPEARED	APPEARED
BEFORE YOU IN	BEFORE YOU IN	BEFORE YOU IN
THE TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY
= LIVED IN	LIVED IN THE	LIVED IN THE
MIDST OF	MIDST OF AN	MIDST OF AN
INDIAN	INDIAN	INDIAN
COUNTRY,	COUNTR ; Y,	COUNTR ; Y
LIVED WITH	LIVED WITH THE	LIVED WITH THE
INDIANS;	IHNDIANS;	I H NDIANS;
≤WERE≥	WERE	WERE
FAMILIAR WITH	FAMILIAR WITH	FAMILIAR WITH
←THE> INDIAN	THE INDIAN	THE INDIAN
HABITS AND	HABITW AND	HABIT₩S AND
TRAITS. IF THEY	TRAITS. IF THEY	TRAITS. IF THEY
HAD LED THEM	HAD LED THEM	HAD LED THEM
OUT IN	OUT IN	OUT IN
PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF
AN	THE	THE
ARRANGEMENT	AR F RANGEMEN	AR F RANGEMEN
MADE THERE	TS MADE THERE	TS MADE THERE
<made< td=""><td>AND</td><td>AND OR</td></made<>	AND	AND OR
ACCORDING[?]	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
THEORY OF	THE THEORY OF	THE THEORY OF
THE DEFENSE>,	THE DEFENSE,	THE DEFENSE,
THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
HAVE HAD	HAVE HAD THE	HAVE HAD THE

PS

RT

INDIANS RETIRE TO \blacktriangleleft SOME> REMOTEINDIANDS RETIRE TO SOME REMOTEINDIANDS RETIRE TO SOME REMOTEINDIANDS RETIRE TO RETIRE TO SOME REMOTEDISTANCE HOW THESEDISTANCE. HOW DISTANCE. HOW DISTANCE. HOW DOES THE TESTIMONYDISTANCE. HOW DISTANCE. HOW DOES THE TESTIMONY TESTIMONY TESTIMONY TESTIMONY CORROBORATE = HOW DO THEY HOW DO THEY HEORY THIS THEORY OF THEORY	HOW ATE CS? EY T
SOME> REMOTESOME REMOTESOME REMOTEDISTANCE HOWDISTANCE. HOWDISTANCE. HOWTHESEDOES THEDOES THEFACTSTESTIMONYTESTIMONYCORROBORATE =CORROBERATECORROBERATEHOW DO THEYHOW DO THEYHOW DO THEYHOW DO THEYHOW DO THEYHOW DO THEYNOTNOTNOTCONTRADICTCONTRACDICTCONTRADICTTHISTHISTHISMISERABLEMISERABLEMISERABLETHEORY THISTHEORY, THISTHEORY, THCONTEMPTIBLECONTEMPTABLECONTEMPTABLETHEORY OFTHEORY OFTHEORY OF{THE} i DEFENSETHE DEFENSE?THE DEFENSE?	HOW ATE CS? EY T
DISTANCE HOW THESEDISTANCE. HOW DOES THE TESTIMONYDISTANCE. HOW DOES THE TESTIMONYFACTS CORROBORATE =DOES THE TESTIMONYDOES THE TESTIMONY CORROBERATEHOW DO THEY HOW DO THEYCORROBERATE THESE FACTS?CORROBERATE THESE FACT THESE FACT HOW DO THEY HOW DO THEY 	HOW ATE CS? EY T
THESE FACTSDOES THE TESTIMONYDOES THE TESTIMONYCORROBORATE =CORROBERATE CORROBERATECORROBERATE CORROBERATEHOW DO THEYHOW DO THEY HOW DO THEYHOW DO THEY HOW DO THEY HOW DO THEYCONTRADICT THISCONTRACDICT CONTRADICT THISMISERABLE THEORY THISMISERABLE 	ATE TS? EY T
FACTS CORROBORATE =TESTIMONY CORROBERATE THESE FACTS?TESTIMONY CORROBERATE THESE FACTS?HOW DO THEY HOW DO THEY HOW DO THEY THISHOW DO THEY HOW DO THEY 	ATE CS? EY CT
CORROBORATE =CORROBERATECORROBERATEHOW DO THEYHOW DO THEYTHESE FACTS?HOW DO THEYHOW DO THEYHOW DO THNOTNOTNOTCONTRADICTCONTRACDICTCONTRADICTHISTHISTHISMISERABLEMISERABLEMISERABLETHEORY THISTHEORY, THISTHEORY, THCONTEMPTIBLECONTEMPTABLECONTEMPTABLETHEORY OFTHEORY OFTHEORY OF{THE} ⁱ DEFENSETHE DEFENSE?THE DEFENSE?	ATE CS? EY CT
HOW DO THEYTHESE FACTS?THESE FACTHOW DO THEYHOW DO THEYHOW DO THNOTNOTNOTCONTRADICTCONTRACDICTCONTRADICTHISTHISTHISMISERABLEMISERABLEMISERABLETHEORY THISTHEORY, THISTHEORY, THCONTEMPTIBLECONTEMPTABLECONTEMPTABLETHEORY OFTHEORY OFTHEORY OF{THE} ⁱ DEFENSETHE DEFENSE?THE DEFENSE	ТS? ЕҮ Т
HOW DO THEYHOW DO THEYHOW DO TH NOTCONTRADICTNOTNOTTHISCONTRACDICTCONTRADICTHISTHISTHISMISERABLEMISERABLEMISERABLETHEORY THISTHEORY, THISTHEORY, THCONTEMPTIBLECONTEMPTABLECONTEMPTABLETHEORY OFTHEORY OFTHEORY OF{THE} ⁱ DEFENSETHE DEFENSE?THE DEFENSE?	EY 7T
CONTRADICTNOTNOTCONTRADICTCONTRACDICTCONTRADICTHISTHISTHISMISERABLEMISERABLEMISERABLETHEORY THISTHEORY, THISTHEORY, THCONTEMPTIBLECONTEMPTABLECONTEMPTABLETHEORY OFTHEORY OFTHEORY OF{THE} ⁱ DEFENSETHE DEFENSE?THE DEFENSE?	T
CONTRADICT THISCONTRACDICT THISCONTRADICT THISMISERABLE THEORY THISMISERABLE THEORY, THISMISERABLE THEORY, THISCONTEMPTIBLE THEORY OF {THE}CONTEMPTABLE THEORY OF THEORY OF THEORSECONTEMPTABLE THEORY OF THE DEFENSE?	
THISTHISTHISMISERABLEMISERABLEMISERABLETHEORY THISTHEORY, THISTHEORY, THISCONTEMPTIBLECONTEMPTABLECONTEMPTABLETHEORY OFTHEORY OFTHEORY OF{THE} ⁱ DEFENSETHE DEFENSE?THE DEFENSE?	
MISERABLEMISERABLEMISERABLETHEORY THISTHEORY, THISTHEORY, THISCONTEMPTIBLECONTEMPTABLECONTEMPTABLETHEORY OFTHEORY OFTHEORY OF{THE} ⁱ DEFENSETHE DEFENSE?THE DEFENSE?	
THEORY THISTHEORY, THISTHEORY, THCONTEMPTIBLECONTEMPTABLECONTEMPTABLETHEORY OFTHEORY OFTHEORY OF{THE} ⁱ DEFENSETHE DEFENSE?THE DEFENSE?	
CONTEMPTIBLE THEORY OF {THE}CONTEMPTABLE THEORY OF THEORY OF THEORY OF THE DEFENSE?CONTEMPTABLE THEORY OF THEORY OF THEORY OF	IS
CONTEMPTIBLE THEORY OF {THE}CONTEMPTABLE THEORY OF THEORY OF THEORY OF THE DEFENSE?CONTEMPTA THEORY OF THEORY OF THE DEFENSE?	
{THE} ⁱ DEFENSE THE DEFENSE? THE DEFENS	
	SE?
	AND
WOMEN NOW, WOMEN NOV, WOMEN NO	W,
HAVE BEEN HAVE BEEN HAVE BEEN	,
BROUGHT OUT IN BROUGH OUT IN BROUGH OU	JT IN
THE VERY THE VERY THE VERY	
ORDER ORDER ORDER	
K SMITH KLINGENSMITH KLINGENSM	ITH
SAID THEY SAID THEY SAID THEY	
SHOULD COME SHOULD COME SHOULD CO	ME
OUT IT WAS ←A→ OUT. IT WAS A OUT. IT WAS	3 A
PART OF THE PART OF THE PART OF TH	E
PROGRAM PROGRAMME PROGRAMM	Έ
<that the=""> THAT THE THAT THE</that>	
CHILDREN CHILDRESN	
SHOULD BE SHULD BE SHOULD BE	
SAVED, SAVED; AND SAVED; AND)
WOMEN THE WOMEN THE WOMEN	
SHOULD THEN SHOU	LD
WAS TO BE BE BE	
MASSACRED MASSACREED MASSACREI)
BY BY THE BY THE	
INDIANS = I INDIANS, I INDIANS, I	
MEAN BY MEAN BY THE MEAN BY THE	ΗE
←INDIANS AND INDIANS AND INDIANS AN	
THE≥ MORMONS. THE MORMONS. THE MORMO	
WHAT IS THE WHAT IS THE WHAT IS TH	
TESTIMONY OF TESTIMONY OF TESTIMONY	

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
ALL		ALL THE	ALL THE
WITNESSES		WITNESSES	WITNESSES
WHO SAW THIS		WHO SAW THIS	WHO SAW THIS
TRANSACTION		TRANSACTION?	TRANSACTION?
WHEN THEY		WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
MOVED OUT ≤ A		MOVED OUT A	MOVED OUT A
FEW WAGONS IN		FEW WAGONS IN	FEW WAGONS IN
FRONT ≥ =		FRONT, THE	FRONT, THE
		WOMEN	WOMEN
		BEHI D ND THEM	BEHI D ND THEM
MEN		AND THE MEN	AND THE MEN
BEHIND =		BEHI D ND THEM,	BEHI D ND THEM,
JUST AT THE		JUST AT THE	JUST AT THE
MOMENT		MOMENT	MOMENT
WHERE THESE		WHERE THESE	WHERE THESE
WOMEN WERE		WOMEN WERE	WOMEN WERE
BROUGHT		BROUGHT	BROUGHT-
OPPOSITE TO		OPPOSITE TO	OPPOSITE TO
		THE INDIANS, IT	THE INDIANS, IT
ATTESTED HERE		IS THE ORDER	IS THE ORDER
BY		BY THE	BY THE
			ACCORDING TO
			THE
TESTIMONY		TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
≤THAT≥ JOHN D.		THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.
LEE, HE IT IS		LEE, HE IS	LEE, HE WHO IS
IN FRONT =		IN FRONT,	IN FRONT,
INCREASE HIS		INCREASES HIS	INCREASES HIS
SPEED AND		SPEED AND	SPEED AND
MOVED AWAY,		MOVED AWAY.	MOVED AWAY.
OBJECT OF		THE OBJECT OF	THE OBJECT OF
WHICH WAS TO		WHICH WAS TO	WHICH WAS TO
TAKE THE		TAKE THE	TAKE THE CHI
CHILDREN		CHILDREN	CHILDREN
BEYOND		BEYOND THE	BEYOND THE
RANGE OF {THE} ⁱ		RANGE OF THE	RANGE OF THE
ARROWS OF		ARROWS OF	ARROWS OF
THOSE INDIANS.		THESE INDIANS.	THESE INDIANS.
IT DOES		IT DOES	HT-HOW DOES
THERE		THERE	THERE
TURN OUT		TURN OUT,	TURN OUT,
NOW ON THIS		NOW, ON THIS	NOW, ON THIS
MISSION OF		MISSION OF	MISSION OF
MERCY = OF		MERCY OF	MERCY OF

RS	PS	RT	BT
THAT MAN, HE		THAT MAN .HE	THAT MAN? HE
LEADS THEM		LEADS THEM	LEADS THEM
RIGHT INTO		RIGHT INTO	RIGHT INTO
≤AN>		AN	AN
AMBUSCADE =		AMBUSCADE,	AMBUSCADE,
LEADS THEM		LEADS THEM	LEADS THEM
RIGHT TO		RIGHT TO THE	RIGHT TO THE
POINT = WHERE		POINT, WHERE	POINT, WHERE
ACCORDING TO		ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
K SMITH'S		KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMITH'
TESTIMONY		S TESTIMONY,	S TESTIMONY,
HE SAYS THEY		HE SAYS THEY	HE SAYS THEY
WE WERE TO BE		WERE TO BE	WERE TO BE
LED		LED. WHAT IS	LED. WHAT IS
		THEIR	THEIR
		POS S ITION , AND	POS S ITION , AND
WHAT IT IS[?]		WHAT IS THE	WHAT IS THE
THE RESULT?		RESULT?	RES¥UL¥T?
<what brings<="" td=""><td></td><td>WHAT BRINGS</td><td>WHAT BRINGS</td></what>		WHAT BRINGS	WHAT BRINGS
THE INDIANS		THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS
FROM THEIR>		FROM THEIR	FROM THEIR
		AMUS	AMUB
AMBUSCADE		AMBUSCADE?	AMBUSCADE?
UPON THE		UPON THE	UPON THE
FIRING OF THE		FIRING OF THE	FIRING OF THE
GUNS UPON THE		GUNS UPON THE	GUNS UPON THE
EMIGRANTS		EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
<the indians≥<="" td=""><td></td><td>THE INDIANS</td><td>THE INDIANS</td></the>		THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS
RUSH OUT, AND		RUSH OUT; AND	RUSH OUT; AND
WHAT DID THEY		WHAT DO THEY	WHAT DO THEY
DO; ASSAIL		DO? ASSAIL	DO? ASSAIL
THESE		THESE	THESE
HELPLESS		HELPLESS	HELPLESS
←EMIGRANTS→		EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
MURDERS TO		AND	AND
<i>THE</i> [?]		THE .	THE
SLAUGHTERING		SLAUGHTERING	SLAUGHTER
THEM		OF THEM	THEM
WITHOUT		WITHOUT	WITHOUT
MERCY, IN THE		MERCY IN THE	MERCY IN THE
MOST		MOST	MOST
RELENTLESS		RELENTLESS	RELENTLESS
MANNER.		MANNER.	MANNER.
WHICH THEORY		WHICH THEORY	WHICH THEORY

RS	PS	RT	BT
DOES IT		DOES IT	DOES IT
SUPPORT? ALL		SUPPORT? ALLL	SUPPORT? ALL
THE TESTIMONY		THE TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY
GOES TO SHOW		GOES TO SHOW	GOES TO SHOW
THAT,		THAT,	THAT,
			SUPPORTS THE
			THEORY OF
			THE
			PROSECUTION
AND EVERY		AND EVERY	AND EVERY
MAN WHO		MAN WHO	MAN WHO
TESTIFIED		TESTIFIED	TESTIFIED
CORROBORATES		CORROBERATED	CORROBERATE D
IT IN AND A		S IT AND IN A	S IT AND IN A
			SOME
MANNER		MANNER,	MANNER , ; THAT
THAT SHOWS		THAT SHOWS	SHOWS NO
NO COLLUSIONS		NO COLLUSION	COLLUSION
WHATEVER,		WHATEVER,	WHATEVER OF
,		,	THE
			WITNESSES
IN A		IN A	, BUT > IN A
MANNER		MANNER [[33]]	MANNER ^[33]
SHOWING		SHOWING THE	SHOWING THE
SPONTANEOUS		SPONTANEOUS	SPONTANEOUS
UTTERANCES OF		UTTERENCES OF	UTTERANCES OF
TRUTHFUL		TRUTH, THE	T H RUTH, THE
[space]		DETAILS	DETAILS
		BROUGHT AND	BROUGHT AND
DERIVED FROM		DERIVED FROM	DERIVED FROM
THE MASSACRE		THE MASSACRE,	THE MASSACRE,
THEY HAVE[?]		FROM WHAT	FROM WHAT
FROM		WAS SEEN AND	WAS SEEN AND
WITNESSING IT		TOOK PLACE	TOOK PLACE
UPON		UPON THE	UPON THE
GROUND.		GROUND. NOW	GROUND. NOW
HOW DO THEY		HOW DO THEY	HOW DO THEY
MARCH;		MARCH?	MARCH?
K SMITH		KLINGENSMITH	L KLINGENSMIT
SAYS THEY		SAYS THEY	H SAYS THEY
ARE MARCHED		ARE MARCHED	ARE MARCHED
NOW IN THIS		IN THIS	IN THIS
DIRECTION THEY		DIRECTION. THE	DIRECTION. THE
<men =="" td="" the<=""><td></td><td>MEN, THE</td><td>MEN, THE</td></men>		MEN, THE	MEN, THE

RS	PS	RT	BT
MORMONS> PUT		MORMONS PUT	MORMONS PUT
THEIR GUNS ON		THEIR GUNS ON	THEIR GUNS ON
THEIR LEFT		THE LEFT	THE LEFT
ARMS		ARM.	ARM IN THIS
			MANNER.
SOMETHING		SOMETHING	SOMETHING
CONTRADICTOR		CONTRADICTOR	CONTRADICTOR
Y THEY		Y. THEY	Y. THEY
MARCHED		MARCHED	MARCHED
ALONG SIDE BY		ALONG SIDE BY	ALONG SIDE BY
SIDE TO <till< td=""><td></td><td>SIDE TILL</td><td>SIDE TILL</td></till<>		SIDE TILL	SIDE TILL
THEY CAME TO		THEY CAME TO	THEY CAME TO
A> CERTAIN		A CERTAIN	A CERTAIN
POINT WHERE		POINT WHERE	POINT WHERE
THE WORD		THE WORD	THE WORD
HALT WAS		"HALT!" WAS	"HALT! 22 " WAS
TO BE GIVEN		TO BE GIVEN.	TO BE GIVEN.
THAT IS THE		THAT IS THE	THAT IS THE
SIGNAL FOR		SI F GNAL FOR	SI F GNAL FOR
FIRING HE SAYS		FIRING. HE SAYS	FIRING. HE SAYS
THAT WAS THE		THAT WAS THE	THAT WAS THE
ARRANGEMENT		ARRANGEMENT.	ARRANGEMENT.
JOEL WHITE		JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE
STATES ←THE>		TELLS THE	TELLS THE
SAME THING		SAME THING.	SAME THING.
HERE IS A		HERE IS A	HERE IS A
SINGULAR		SINGULAR	SINGULAR
COINCIDENCE		COINCIDENCE.	COINCIDENCE.
JUST AT		JUST AT THE	JUST AT THE
TIME		TIME THE	TIME THE
WOMEN GOT		WOMEN GOT	WOMEN GOT
OPPOSITE TO		OPPOSITE TO	OPPOSITE TO
WHERE THESE		WHERE THESE	WHERE THESE
INDIANS WERE		INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE
CONCEALED		CONCEALED	CONCEALED
AND THE WORD		AND THE WORD	AND THE WORD
←HALT > WAS		"HALT" WAS	"HALT" WAS
GIVEN =		GIVEN, THE	GIVEN, THE
INDIANS DID		INDIAN N S DID	INDIAN₩S DID
RUSH UPON		RUSH UPON	RUSH UPON
←THEM > AND		THEM AND	THEM AND
THE		THE	THE
SLAUGHTER		SLAUGHTER	SLAUGHTER
WAS BEGAN,		WAS BEGAN;	WAS BEGUN

	• •		
AND		AND	BEGAN; AND
YET THIS		YET THIS	YET THIS
DEFENSE GOT UP HERE ////		DEFEN SE GET	DEFEN SE GET
		UP HERE AND	UP HERE AND
GENTLEMEN		SAY—	SAY
<i>I/WHO</i> [?] HAVE			
LEFT/LIVED[?] IN			
A CALM			
DISTANCE[?] IN			
THEIR			
PROFESSION ////			
AND SAY TO		AND SAY TO	AND SAY TO
YOU THERE IS		YOU THERE IS	YOU THERE IS
NOT ONE IOTA		NOT ONE IOTA	NOT ONE IOTA
OF TESTIMONY		OF TESTIMONY	OF TESTIMONY
CONNECT		TO CONNECT	TO CONNECT
JOHN D. LEE		JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
WITH THIS		WITH THIS	WITH THIS
TRANSACTION		TRANSACTION,	TRANSACTION,
EXCEPT THE		EXCEPT THE	EX T C 3 EPT THE
PERJURED		PURJURED	P U ERJURED
TESTIMONY OF		TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY OF
K SMITH.		KLINGENSMITH.	KLINGENSMITH.
5 TO 11.			
GENTLEMEN		GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN,
WHOLE		THE WHOLE	THE WHOLE
PROGRAM =		PROGRAMME,	PROGRAMME,
ONE UNDER		THE ONE IN	THE ONE IN
WHICH IT WAS		WHICH IT WAS	WHICH IT WA W S
CARRIED OUT,		CARRIED OUT	CARRIED OUT
SHOWS THAT IT		SHOWS THAT IT	SHOWS THAT IT
WAS NOT THE		WAS NOT THE	WAS NOT THE
RESULT OF		RESULT OF	RESULT OF
ACCIDENT -OR		ACCIDENT OR	ACCIDENT OR
BASED≥ UPON		BASED UPON	BASED UPON
THE THEORY OF		THE THEORY OF	THE THEORY OF
DEFENSE,		THE DEFENSE;	THE DEFENSE;
THAT THING		THAT THING	THAT THING
THAT		THAT	THAT
OCCURRED		OCCURRED	OCCURRED
UPON < THE>		UPON THE	UPON THE
GROUND COULD		GR UND COULD	GROUND COULD
NR/NL[?]		NOT HAVE	NOT HAVE
OCCUR BY		OCCURRED BY	OCCURRED BY

PS

RT

ACCIDENT AND	ACCIDENT; AND	ACCIDENT; AND
THEN IF IT HAD	EVEN IF IT HAE	EVEN IF IT HAED
BEEN MATTER	BEEN A MATER	BEEN A MATER
OF ACCIDENT,	OF ACCIDENT,	OF ACCIDENT,
THE WOMEN	THE WOMEN	THE WOMEN
AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN
IN ALL	IN ALL	IN ALL
PROBABILITY	PROBABILITY	PROBABILITY
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
BEEN SLAIN IN	BEEN SLAIN IN	BEEN SLAIN IN
COMMON WITH	COMMON WITH	COMMON WITH
OTHERS,	OTHERS.	THE OTHERS.
BECAUSE IF	BECAUSE IF	BECAUSE IF
THERE WAS	THERE	THERE
WASN'T	WASN'T A	WASN'T A
COLLUSION	COLLUSION	COLLUSION
BETWEEN	BETWEEN THE	BETWEEN THE
INDIANS AND	INDIANS AND	INDIANS AND
THE WHITE MEN	THE WHITE MEN	THE WHITE MEN
WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
MADE THE	MADE THE	MADE THE
ATTACK THEY	ATTACK THEY	ATTACK THEY
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
FOLLOWED	FOLLOWED	FOLLOWED
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN . D . LEE	JOHN D. LEE
AND KILLED	AND KILLED	AND KILLED
THE CHILDREN,	THE CHILDREN,	THE CHILDREN,
BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE
<i>≤</i> THEY ≥ ARE NO	THEY ARE NO	THEY ARE NO
RESPECTER←S≻	RESPECTERS	RESPECTERS
OF AGE AND SEX	OF AGE OR SEX.	OF AGE OR SEX.
THEY ARE	THEY ARE	THEY ARE
LITTLE BETTER	LITTLE BETTER	LITTLE BETTER
THAN THE	THAN THE	THAN THE
MORMONS WHO	MORMONS WHO	MORMONS WHO
WERE ENGAGED	WERE ENGAGED	WERE ENGAGED
IN THIS	IN THIS	IN THIS
MATTER	MATTER,	MATTER,
BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY
HAD	HAD	HAD
SUPERSTITION	SUPERSTITION	SUPER W STITION
ENOUGH =	ENOUGH—	ENOUGH—
ENOUGH	ENOUGH	ENOUGH
CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANITY

PS

RT

	~
к	5

IN THEIR	IN THEIR	IN THEIR
BOSOMS TO	BOSO N MS TO	BOSO N MS TO
PRESERVE THE	PRESERVE THE	PRESERVE THE
CHILDREN <&	CHILDREN AND	CHILDREN. AND
THE→ MOTIVES	THE MOTIVES	THE MOTIVES
WHICH LED	WHICH MADE	WHICH MADE
THEM TO IT ARE	THEM DO IT ARE	THEM DO IT ARE
NOT	NOT	NOT
PRAISEWORTHY,	PRAISWORTHY,	PRAISWORTHY,
←BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY
SAW→ THAT IT	SAW IT	SAW IT
WOULD BE	WOULD BE	WOULD BE
IMPOSSIBLE FOR	IMPOSSIBLE FOR	IMPOSSIBLE FOR
THEM IN	THEM IN THE	THEM IN THE
FUTURE TIME	FUTURE TIME	FUTURE TIME
TO REVEAL THE	TO REVEAL THE	TO REVEAL THE
FACTS OF	FACT S OF THEIR	FACT S OF THEIR
THEIR CRIME.	CRIME. ^[34]	CRIME. ^[34]
¶ GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN OF
OF THE JURY,	OF THE JURY,	THE JURY, THEY
THEY SAY ALL	THEY SAY ALL	SAY ALL OF
OF THIS	OF THIS	THIS
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TE X STIMO H NY
ON THIS	ON THIS	ON THIS
SUBJECT AS TO	SUBJECT, AS TO	SUBJECT, AS TO
WHAT	WHAT	WHAT
OCCURRED	OCCURRED	OCCURRED
THERE, WAS	THERE, WAS	THERE, WAS
GIVEN BY	GIVEN BY	GIVEN BY
PARTIES	PARTIES	PARTIES
IMPLICATED IN	IMPLICATEE IN	IMPLICATE ed IN
THIS MATTER.	THIS MATTER.	THIS MATTER.
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY, THEY	THE JURY, THEY	THE JURY, THEY
	THEMSELVES,	THEMSELVES,
INTRODUCE	INTRODU C E	INTRODU C E
SOME	SOME	SOME
WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
STAND	STAND FOR	STAND FOR
HAVE	WHOM THEY	WHOM THEY
	ARE	ARE
RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBLE,	RESPONSIBLE,
WHERE UPON[?]	AN D BY	AN D BY

ITS	THEIR	THEIR
DECLARATIONS	DECLARA	
UPON		
PARTICULAR HE	THEY ARE	THEY ARE
IS ENTITLED TO	ENTITLED	
CORROBORATE	CREDIBILI	
THEREFORE THE	THEREFOR	
LAW WOULD	LAW WOU	
NOT ALLOW	NOT ALLO	W NOT ALLOW
THEM TO	THEM TO	THEM TO
IMPEACH < THEIR	IMPEACH	THEIR IMPEACH THEIR
OWN≥	OWN	OWN
WITNESS	WITNESSE	S, WITNESSES,
	THAT THE	· · ·
PUT UPON THE	PUT UPON	THE PUT UPON THE
STAND. THEY	STAND. TH	EY STAND. THEY
PUT TWO	PUT TWO	PUT TWO
WITNESSES	WITNESSE	S WITNESSES
UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
STAND, WILLIAM	STAND,	STAND,
YOUNG		
SAM POLLOCK	SAM POLL	OCK SAM POLLOCK
AND,	AND WILL	IAM AND WILLIAM
	YOUNG; A	ND YOUNG; AND
YET	YET IN	YET IN
ANYTHING	EVERYTHI	NG EVERYTHING
	THEY SAID	THEY SAID
THEY ⁵⁸¹	THEY	THEY
CORROBORATED	CORROBEI	RATED CORROBERATED
K SMITH	KLINGENS	MITH KLINGE M NSMIT
OUT OF {THE} ⁱ	OUT OF TH	E H OUT OF THE
MOUTH OF	MOUTHS C	OF MOUTHS OF
THEIR OWN	THEIR OW	N THEIR OWN
WITNESSES, WHO	WITNESSE	S WITNESSES
INTEND AND BY	BY THE	BY THE
	DETAILING	
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMST	
WHICH IS	S WHICH IS	
CORROBORATED	CORROBEI	RATED CORROBERATED
BY OTHERS	BY OTHER	S; BY OTHERS;
THEY	AND THEY	
TESTIFIED	TESTIFY	TESTIFY

^{581.} Written over illegible shorthand.

PS

RT

ABOUT LEE	ABOUT LEE,	ABOUT LEE,
ADUUT LEE	ADOUT LEE,	ADOUT LEE, AND
DEMONSTRATED	DEMONSTRATE	DEMONSTRATE
AS FAR AS	AS FAR AS	AS FAR AS
HUMAN	HUMAN	HUMAN
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
		CAN
CAN DEMONSTRATE	CAN	
	DEMONSTRATE,	DEMONSTRATE,
<pre> <the≥ <="" plan="" pre=""></the≥></pre>	THE PLAN,	THE PLAN,
TESTIFIED TO	TESTIFIED TO	TESTIFIED TO
OF	BY	BY
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
BY WHICH	BY WHICH	BY WHICH
THOSE ←MEN→	THESE MEN	THESE MEN
WERE	WERE	WERE
SLAUGHTERED	SLAUGHTERED	SLAUGHTERED,
IS TRUE	AND IS TRUE.	AND IT IS TRUE.
NO; NEITHER	NO, NEITHER	NO, NEITHR
WILLIAM	WILLIAM	WILLIAM
YOUNG NOR	YOUNG NOR	YOUNG NOR
ROBERT	SAM	SAM
POLLOCK AS IT	POLLOCK, AS IT	POLLOCK, AS IT
WAS DISPLAYED	WAS DISPLAYED	WAS DISPLAYED
TO YOU UPON	TO YOU UPON	TO YOU UPON
STAND	THE STAND,	THE STAND,
WERE VERY	WERE VERY	WERE VERY
WILLING	WILLING	WILLING
WITNESSES. ^[6]	WITNESSES.	WITNESSES.
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
EVIDENTLY NOT	EVIDENTLY NOT	EVIDENTLY NOT
MUCH	MUCH FREE	MUCH FREELY
PREDISPOSED TO	DISPO ED	DISPOWED
≤FAVOR THE≥	TO FAVOT THE	TO FAVO T R THE
PART OF	PART OF THE	PART OF THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
AS WAS SHOWN.	AS WAS SHOWN.	AS WAS SHOWN.
WHAT IS	WHAT IS THE	WHAT IS THE
TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY OF
THESE PARTIES?	THESE PARTIES.	THESE PARTIES.
THE TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY
←PART OF←	OF SAM	OF SAM
POLLOCK IS,	POLLOCK IS,	POLLO S CK IS,
THAT AT THE	THAT AT THE	THAT AT THE
TIME THIS	TIME THIS	TIME THIS

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
MASSACRE		MASSACRE	MASSACRE
OCCURRED HE		OCCURRED, HE	OCCURRED, HE
WAS BACK		WAS BACK	WAS BACK
WITH THE		WITH THE	WITH THE
TRAIN		TRAIN OR	TRAIN OR
≤COMPANY≥.		COMPANY. HE	COMPANY. HE
SAYS HE WAS		SAYS HE WAS	SAYS HE WAS
SITTING DOWN		SITTING DOWN	SITTING DOWN
≤AT TIMES≥ AND		AT TIMES AND	AT TIMES AND
STANDING UP;		STANDING UP A ;	STANDING UP A
ABOUT 4		ABOUT FOUR	ABOUT FOUR
RODS FROM A		RODS FROM A	RODS FROM A
LITTLE HILLOCK,		LITTLE HILLOCK	LITTLE HILLOCK
FROM WHICH HE		FROM WHICH HE	FROM WHICH HE
COULD SEE		COULD SEE THE	COULD SEE THE
TRAIN HE SAYS		TRAIN. HE AT	TRAIN. HE AT
HEARD		ONCE HEARD A	ONCE HEARD A
VOLLEY OF		VOLLEY OF	VOLLEY OF
SHOO{TING.} ⁱ		SHOT.	SHOT.
WHAT WAS THE		WHAT WAS THE	WHAT WAS THE
RESULT {. THE} ⁱ		RESULT? THE	RESULT? THE
EMIGRANTS		EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
HAD		HAD	HAD
PREVIOUSLY		PREVIOUSLY	PREVIOUSLY
MARCHED		K MARCHED	K MARCHED
OUT{.} ⁱ HE SAYS		OUT. HE W SAYS	OUT. HE W SAYS
HE DIDN'T HEAR		HE DIDN'T HEAR	HE DIDN'T HEAR
ANY ORDERS.		ANY ORDERS.	ANY ORDERS.
HIS TESTIMONY		HIS TESTIMONY	HIS TESTIMONY
TAKEN		TAKEN	TAKEN
TOGETHER		TOGETHER	TOGETHER
SHOWS THAT		SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT
BEFORE		BEFORE THAT	BEFORE THAT
MARCHED		THEY MARCHED	THEY MARCHED
OUT IN SINGLE		OUT IN SINGLE	OUT IN SINGLE
FILE ≤ AND		FILE, AND	FILE, AND
AFTER THAT IS►		AFTER THAT IS	AFTER THAT IS
WHEN THEY		WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
HEARD THIS		HEARD THIS	HEART THIS
SHOOTING;		SHOT; AND	SHOT; AND
RUSHED TO THIS		RUSHED TO THIS	RUSHED TO THIS
BLUFF. WHAT		BLUFF. WHAT	BLUFF. WHAT
DOES HE SEE?		DOES HE SEE?	DOES HE SEE?
SEES THE		HE SEES THE	HE SEES THE

INDIANS	INDIANS	INDIANS
COMING RIGHT	COMING RIGHT	COMING RIGHT
DOWN UPON	DOWN UPON	DOWN UPON
{THE} ⁱ WOMEN	THE WOMEN	THE WOMEN
AND CHILDREN;	AND CHILDREN,	AND CHILDREN,
SAYS THEY	SAYS THEY	SAYS THEY
WERE SEVERAL	WERE SEVERAL	WERE SEVERAL
RODS AWAY.	YARDS AWAY;	YARDS AWAY;
DIDN'T START	DIDN'T START	DIDN'T START
TILL THEY	TILL THEY	TILL THEY
HEARD THE	HEARD THE	HEARD THE
VOLLEY OF	VOLLEY OF	VOLLEY OF
RIFLES. SAYS	RIFLES; SAYS	RIFLES; SAYS
HE SAW	HE SAY	HE SAW SAW
INDIANS	INDIANS	INDIANS
COMING	COMING IN	COMING FROM
FROM 30 40	FROM 30 TO 40	30 TO 40 RODS
RODS AWAY.	RODS AWAY.	AWAY.
GENTLEMEN IF	GENTLEMEN, IF	GENTLEMEN, IF
IT HADN'T BEEN	IT HADN'T BEEN	IT HADN'T BEEN
FOR ONE FACT	FOR ONE FACT	FOR ONE FACT
BROUGHT OUT	BROUGHT OUT	BROUGHT OUT
BY THE	INBY THE	INBY THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
AS TO THE	AS TO THE	AS TO THE
DISPATCH	DISPATCHING	DISPATCHING
THOSE WHO	OF THOSE WHO	OF THOSE WHO
WERE NOT	WERE NOT	WERE NOT
FINISHED IN THE	FINISHED IN THE	FINISHED IN THE
FIRST VOLLEY =	FIRST VOLLEY—	FIRST VOLLEY—
		IT WOULD
		SEEM THAT
	THERE MUST	THERE MUST
4•	BE E SOME- ^[35]	BEE SOME- ^[35]
THERE MUST BE	THERE MUST BE	THERE MUST BE
SOMETHING IN	SOMETHING IN	SOMETHING IN
THE NATURE OF	THENATURE OF	THE NATURE OF
THINGS $\{=\}^{i}$	THINGS, IN	THINGS, IN
THE AUTHOR OF	THE AUTHOR OF	THE AUTHOR OF
TRUTH {=} ⁱ THE	TRUTH, IN THE	TRUTH, IN THE
AUTHOR OF	AUTHOR OF	AUTHOR OF
JUSTICE	JUSTICE THAT	JUSTICE THAT
WOULD SEEM	WOULD SEEM	WOULD SEEM
TO HAVE SO	TO HAVE	TO HAVE

PS

RT

nc
KS.

ESTABLISHED	ESTABLISHED	ESTABLISHED
ESTABLISHED	OR DEVISED IT,	OR DEVISED IT,
≤THAT≥ IT IS	THAT IT IS	THAT IT IS
IMPOSSIBLE TO	IMPOSSIBLE TO	IMPOSSIBLE TO
HARMONIZE	HARMONIZE	HARMONIZE
FALSEHOOD	FALSEHOOD	FALSEHOOD
AND TRUTH,	WITH TRUTH;	WITH TRUTH;
IS ALSO	AND IT IS ALSO	AND IT IS ALSO
CONSISTENT	INCONSISTENT	INCONSISTENT
WITH ITSELF IT IS	WITH ITSELF. IT	WITH ITSELF. IT
HARD TO LIE, AS WAS	IS HARD TO LIE, AS WAS	IS HARD TO LIE, AS WAS
DISPLAYED	DISPLAYED	AS WAS DISP A LA U YED
TO YOU WHEN	TO YOU WHEN	TO YOU WHEN
THIS MAN	THIS MAN	THIS MAN
	HOOPS, WAS	
HOOPS, <was PUT UPON THE</was 	PUT UPON THE	HOOPS, WAS PUT UPON THE
STAND AND	STAND AND	STAND AND
PREVARICATED	PREVARICATED	PREVARICATED
AS YOU SAW	AS YOU SAW	AS YOU SAW
HOOPS HIM DO.>	HIM DO.	HIM DO. I WAS SORRY
I WAS SORRY, MY	I WAS SORRY THAT	
		THAT MY
FRIEND	FRIEND BISHOP	FRIEND BISHOP
FROM PIOCHE,	OF PIOCHE	OF PIOCHE
WITH ALL HIS	WITH ALL HIS	WITH ALL HIS
ELOQUENCE	ELOQUENCE	ELOQUENCE DIDN'T
DIDN'T COMMENT	DIDN'T	
COMMENT	COMMENT	COMMENT
SOMETHING	SOMETHING	SOMETHING
UPON HOOPS'	UPON HOOP'S	UPON HOOP'S
TESTIMONY.	TESTIMONY.	TESTIMONY.
WHEN THIS MANI WAS	WHEN THI S	WHEN THI S
MAN WAS	MAN WAS	MAN WAS
PUT[?] UPON	PUT PUT UPON	PUT PUT UPON
CROSS-	CROSS-	CROSS-
EXAMINATION,	EXAMINATIOHN,	EXAMINATIOHN,
<what did="" td="" you<=""><td>WHAT DID YOU</td><td>WHAT DID YOU</td></what>	WHAT DID YOU	WHAT DID YOU
SEE?>	SEE?	SEE?
REMEMBER	REMEMBER	REMEMBER
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
STATED THAT	STATED THAT	STATED THAT
THEY MARCHED	THEY MARCHED	THEY MARCHED
WITH	WITH THEIR	WITH THEIR

GUNS OVER	GUNS ON THEIR	GUNS ON THE
LEFT HAND,	LEFT HAND;	LEFT HAND;
MARCHED IN	MARCHED IN	MARCHED IN
THIS DIRECTION	THIS MANNER,	THIS MANNER,
WHICH WOULD	WHICH WOULD	WHICH WOULD
THROW THE	THROW THE	THROW THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
SOLDIERS ON	SOLDIERS ON	SOLDIERS ON
THE OPPOSITE	THE OPPOSITE	THE OPPOSITE
SIDE	DIDE ON THE	DIDE ON THE
FROM	SIDE FROM	SIDE FROM
WHICH THE	WHICH THE	WHICH THE
INDIANS CAME.	INDIANS CAME.	INDIANS CAME.
11 AM HE SAYS	HE SAYS	HE SAYS
THAT WHEN HE	THAT WHEN HE	THAT WHEN HE
RAN UP THERE,	RAN UP THERE	RAN UP THERE
HE SAW <the></the>	HE SAW THE	HE SAW THE
INDIANS	INDIANS	INDIANS
COMING	COMING	COMING
TOWARD THE	TOWARD THE	TOWARD THE
FIRING MR.	FIRING, MR.	FIRING, MR.
YOUNG STATES	YOUNG STATES,	YOUNG STATES,
WHEN HE SAW	WHEN HE SAW	WHEN HE SAW
<the→ firing="</td"><td>THE FIRING,</td><td>THE FIRING, HE</td></the→>	THE FIRING,	THE FIRING, HE
SAW MEN	SAW MEN	SAW MEN
FALLING THERE	FALLING, THERE	FALLING, THERE
WAS AN	W S AN	WAS AN
ENVELOPMENT	INVELOPMENT	HENVELOPMENT
OF SMOKE HE	OF SMOKE. HE	OF SMOKE. HE
ALSO TESTIFIES =	ALSO TESTIFIES,	ALSO TESTIFIES,
MR. YOUNG,	MR. YOUNG,	(MR. YOUNG),
THAT THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
WERE ON THE	WERE ON THE	AWERE ON THE
<run> NOW</run>	RUN. NOW,	RUN. NOW,
THEN SIR, IF	THEN, SIR, IF	THEN, SIR, IF
THESE INDIANS	THESE INDIANS	THESE INDIANS
HAD FIRED	HAD FIRED	HAD FIRED
THAT VOLLEY	THAT VOLLEY	THAT VOLLEY
THEY WERE IN	THEY WERE IN	THEY WERE IN
SUCH A	SUCH A	SUCH A
POSITION	POSITION THAT	POSITION THAT
THEY MUST	THEY MUST	THEY MUST
HAVE KILLED	HAVE KILLED	HAVE KILLED
MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON

PS

RT

SOLDIERS.	SOLDIERS. THE	SOLDIERS. THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
SOLDIERS BEING	SOLDIERS BEING	SOLDIERS BEING
NEXT {TO THE} ⁱ	NEXT TO THE	NEXT TO THE
INDIANS, THEY	INDIANS, THEY	INDIANS, THEY
	MUST HAVE	MUST HAVE
KILLED SOME	KILLED SOME	KILLED SOME
OF	OF THE	OF THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
SOLDIER.	SOLDIERS.	SOLDIERS.
WHAT DOES THE	WHAT DOES THE	WHAT DOES THE
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
SHOW. NOT A	SHO E W? NOT A	SHO E W? NOT A
SINGLE ONE OF	SINGLE ONE OF	SINGLE ONE OF
THESE ONE[?]	THESE POOR	THESE POOR
BASE CRAVEN	BASE CRAVEN	BASE CRAVEN
COWARDS	₩COWARDS	₩COWARDS
HAD AS MUCH	HAD AS MUCH	HAD AS MUCH
AS A SCRATCH	AS A SCRATCH	AS A SCRATCH
UPON THEIR	UPON THEIR	UPON THEIR
PERSONS. {YET	PERSONS; YET	PERSONS; YET
THE	THE	THE
GENTLEMEN} ⁱ	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN
←OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
DEFENSE≥ WILL	DEFENSE WILL	DEFENSE WILL
UNDERTAKE TO	UNDERTAKE TO	UNDERTAKE TO
SAY TO ME	SAY TO ME,	SAY TO ME, YOU
THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
WERE LED OUT	WERE LED OUT	WERE LED OUT
ON A MISSION	ON A MISSION	ON A MISSION
OF MERCY.	FOR MERCY.	FOR MERCY.
OUT OF THE	OUT OF THE	OUT OF THE
MOUTHS OF	MOUTHS OF	MOUTHS OF
THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
WITNESSES HE	WITNESSES HE	WITNESSES HE
WAS	WAS	SMITH WAS
CORROBORATED.	CORROBERATED	CORROBERATED
IF THAT BE	, IF THAT BE	, IF THAT BE
TRUE, I	TRUE, AND I	TRUE, AND I
DRAWED IT	TAKE IT	TAKE IT
FROM	FROM THE	FROM THE
FACTS	FACTS AND	FACTS AND
OF	TESTIMONIES OF	TESTIMONIES OF
SOME OF	SOME OF THE	SOME OF THE

PS

RT

NO

EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
TENDED	THAT TENDED	THAT TENDED
TO GO WITH	TO GO TO THAT	TO GO TO THAT
FACT, THEN IT IS	FACT. THEN IT IS	FACT. THEN IT IS
PROVED AS	PROVED TO AS	PROVED TO AS
NEAR	NEAR A	NEAR A
MATHEMATICAL	MATHMATICAL	MATHMATICAL
DEMONSTRATIO	DEMONSTRATIO	DEMONSTRATIO
N AS HUMAN	N AS HUMAN	N AS HUMAN
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
CAN PROVE A	CAN PROVE A	CAN P PROVE A
FACT ≤, THAT≥	FACT, THAT	FACT, THAT
JOHN D. LEE IN	JOHN D. LEE IN	JOHN D. LEE IN
CONCERT OF	CONCERT OF	CONCERT OF
ACTION	ACTION	ACTION WITH
<&> SOME OF	AND SOME OF	AND SOME OF
THEM NAMED	THEM NAMED	THEM NAMED
IN ≤THE≥	IN THE	IN THE
INDICTMENT	INDICTMENT,	INDICTMENT,
DID BAND	DID BAND	DID BAND
TOGETHER LEE	TOGETHER. LEE	TOGETHER. LEE
PLANNED THE	PLANNED THE	PLANNED THE
KILLING OF	KILLING OF	KILLING OF
THOSE	THESE	THESE
INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT
WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
CHILDREN.	CHILDREN.	CHILDREN.
HAVE I	HAVE I	HAVE I
PERVERTED	PERVERTED	PERVERTED
{THE} ⁱ	THE	THE
TESTIMONY;	TESTIMONY?	T 3 ESTIMONY?
HAVE I MADE	HAVE I MADE	HAVE I MADE
ANY STRAINED	ANY STRAINED	ANY STRAINED
OR FALSE	OR FALSE	OR FALSE
CONSTRUCTION	CONSTRUCTION	CONSTRUCTION
OF THE	OF ^[36] THE	OF ^[36] THE
TESTIMONY?	TESTIMONY?	TESTIMONY?
HAVEN'T I	I HAVN'T	I HAVEN'T
DRAWN	DRAWN	OVER DRAWN
THIS THEORY	THIS THEORY,	THIS THEORY,
<i>≤</i> BUT THE	BUT TO	BUT T H E
WEIGHT OF THE	WEIGHT OF THE	WEITGHT OF
TESTIMONY≻	TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY

_	-
D	C
	3

WEIGHT OF THE		
WITNESSES		
MUST BE OF	MUST BE OF	MUST BE OF
SUCH FORCE	SUCH FORCE	SUCH FORCE
UPON YOUR	UPON YOUR	UPON YOUR
MINDS AS TO	MINDS AS TO	MINDS AS TO
LEAVE NO	LEAVE NO	LEAVE NO
REASONABLE	REA ONABLE	REASONABLE
DOUBT THAT	DOUBT THAT	DOUBT THAT
HIS PLAN	THIS PLAN	THIS PLA R N
WAS	WAS	WAS
CONCOCTED	CONCOCTED	CONCOCTED
{AND} ⁱ CARRIED	AND CARRIED	AND CARRIED
OUT FOR	OUT FOR THE	OUT FOR THE
	C ONS	C ONS
DESTRUCTION	DISTRUCTION	DISTRUCTION
OF THAT TRAIN.	OF THAT TRAIN.	OF THAT TRAIN.
< TAKE THE	TAKE THE	TAKE THE
TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY OF
YOUNG	YOUNG	YOUNG
←PEARCE≻		
PEARCE AND HE	PERCE, AND HE	PIERCE, AND HE
CORROBORATES	CORRÓBERATES	CORROBORATES
IT < THIS	IT, THIS	IT , THIS IN
CONCLUSION≥	CONCLUSION;	CONCLUSION;
SAYS {HE} ⁱ	SAYS HE	HE W SAYS HÉ
WAS $\{A\}^i$ YOUNG	WAS A YOUNG	W S AS A YOUNG
MAN « TELLS	BOY; TELLS	BOY; TELLS
HOW HE CAME	HOW HE CAME	HOW HE CAME
THERE AND	THERE AND	THERE AND
HOW HE	HOW HE	HOW WHY HE
CAME TO GO	CAME TO GO	CAME TO GO
THERE ≥ HE	THERE. HE	THERE. HE
CRIMINATES	CORROBERATED	CORROBERATED
TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY
SO FAR AS	SO FAR AS HE	SO FAR AS HE
	REMEMBERS,	REMEMBERS,
	AND THE	AND THE
PARTICULAR	PARTICULARS	PARTICULARS
AND WHAT	AND THE	AND THE
MANNER ←IN→	MANNER IN	MANNER IN
THEY	WHICH THEY	WHICH THEY
MARCHED OUT	MARCHED OUT.	MARCHED OUT.
SHOWED THE		
	MARCHED OUT. SHOWED THE	MARCHED OUT. SHOWED THE

		F	
PLAN WAS LAID	PI	LAN WAS LAID	PLA C N WAS
WITH AN		VITH	LAID WITH
ERRING/-R-ING[?]		NERRING	UNERRING
CERTAINTY	C	ERT INTY,	CERTAINTY, TO
			KILL THE
AT	A	Т	EMIGRANTS AT
THE VERY TIME	TI	HE VERY TIME	THE VERY TIME
ORDER OF	T	HE ORDER OF	THE ORDER OF
HALT WAS	"Н	HALT" WAS	"HALT" WAS
GIVEN;	G	IVEN—THE	GIVEN . BY THE
MORMON	M	IORMON	MORMON
SOLDIERS AS	S	OLDIERS AS	SOLDIERS AS
K SMITH	K	LINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
STATES	S	TATES	STATES
HIMSELF; HE	Н	IMSELF . HE	HIMSELF. HE
SAYS HE SHOT	SA	AYS HE SHOT	SAYS HE SHOT
AT HIS MAN. HE	A	T HIS MAN, HE	AT HIS MAN, HE
DIDN'T CLAIM	D	IDN'T CLAIM	DIDN'T CLAIM
IT WAS ANY	IT	Γ WAS ANY	IT WAS ANY
CREDIT TO HIM	C	REDIT TO HIM .	CREDIT TO HIM .
IT DON'T	IT	Γ DON'T	IT DON'T
FOLLOW	FO	OLLOW	FOLLOW
BECAUSE HE	B	ECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
SAYS HE SHOT	SA	AYS HE SHOT	SAYS HE SHOT
AT HIS MAN-IT	A	T HIS MAN—IT	AT HIS MAN—IT
DON'T FOLLOW	D	ON'T FOLLOW	DON'T FOLLOW
HE TELLS A LIE	Н	E TELLS A LIE	HE TELLS A LIE
WHEN HE TELLS	W	VHEN HE TELLS	WHEN HE TELLS
ALL THE	A	LL THE OTHER	ALL THE OTHER
PARTICULARS.	PA	ARTICULARS.	PARTICULARS.
WE HAVE	W	VE HAVE	WE HAVE
INTRODUCED	IN	NTRODUCED	INTRODUCED
$\{\underline{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$	A		А
PARTICIPANT TO	PA	ARTICIPANT TO	PARTICIPANT TO
PROVE THIS	PI	ROVE THIS	PROVE THIS
THING [space]	T	HING.	THING.
WHO UNDER	W	VHO INDER	WHO HUNDER
THE FACE OF	T	HE FACE OF	THE FACE OF
THE SUN COULD	TI	HE SUN COULD	THE SUN COULD
TELL WHAT	T	ELL WHAT	TELL WHAT
OCCURRED AT	0	CCURRED AT	OCCURRED AT
MOUNTAIN	T	HE MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS	Μ	IEADOWS	MEADOWS
UNLESS IT BE	U	NLESS IT BE	UNLESS IT BE

Ro	15		
SOME PERSON		SOME PERSON	SOME PERSON
WHO WAS		WHO WAS	WHO WAS
ENGAGED IN		ENGAGED IN	ENGAGED IN
THAT		THAT	THAT
MASSACRE.		MASSACRE.	MASSACRE.
THERE IS		THERE IS AN	THERE IS AMN
IMPORTANT		IMPORTANT	IMPO S RTANT
		AND SINGULAR	AND SINGULAR
FACT		FACT; AND	FACT; THAT
SOME OF		SOME OF THE	SOME OF THE
JURORS WHO SIT		JURY WHO SIT	JURY WHO SIT
IN THIS JURY		IN THIS JURY	IN THIS JURY
BOX SAY THAT		BOX SAY THAT	BOX SAY THAT
THEY NEVER		THEY NEVER	THEY NEVER
HEARD ABOUT ≥		HEARD ABOUT	HEARD ABOUT
HE SAYS THERE		IT.	IT.
ARE PART THAT			
HAVE TESTIFIED		THEY TESTIFY	THEY TESTIFY
		-	-
		WHERE MEN	WHERE MEN
WHO LIVED IN		WHO LIVED IN	WHO LIVED IN
THE		THE	THE
COMMUNITY		COMMUNITY IN	COMMUNITY IN
		THE IMMEDIATE	THE IMMEDIATE
		VICINITY OF	C VICINITY OF
CRIME AT		THIS CRIME AT	THIS CRIME AT
THE TIME		THE TIME.	THE TIME IT
←IT WAS		IT WAS	WAS
COMMITTED ≻		COMMITTED,	COMMITTED,
		AND HAVE	AND HAVE
LIVED THERE		LIVED THERE	LIVED THERE
AND EVER SINCE		EVER SINCE,	EVER SINCE,
WHO NEVER		WHO NEVER	WHO NEVER
HEARD		HAVE HEARD A	HAVE HEARD A
WORD ABOUT		WORD ABOUT	WORD ABOUT
IT [space]		IT. SO YOU SEE,	IT. SO YOU SEE,
IT WOULD BE		IT WOULD BE A	IT WOULD BE A
VERY HARD		VERY HARD	VERY HARD
MATTER TO		MATTER TO	MATT E R TO
PROVE UNLESS		PROVE UNLESS	PROVE UNLESS
IT BE FROM		IT WERE DONE	IT WERE DONE
THESE		BY THOSE WHO	BY THOSE WHO
THEY DIDN'T HEAR OF THIS TRANSACTION. WHERE ARE MEN WHO LIVED IN THE COMMUNITY CRIME AT THE TIME ~IT WAS COMMITTED> LIVED THERE AND EVER SINCE WHO NEVER HEARD WORD ABOUT IT [<i>space</i>] IT WOULD BE VERY HARD MATTER TO PROVE UNLESS IT BE FROM		THEY DIDN'T HEAR OF THIS TRANSACTION, WHERE MEN WHO LIVED IN THE COMMUNITY IN THE IMMEDIATE VICINITY OF THIS CRIME AT THE TIME. IT WAS COMMITTED , AND HAVE LIVED THERE EVER SINCE, WHO NEVER HAVE HEARD A WORD ABOUT IT. SO YOU SEE, IT WOULD BE A VERY HARD MATTER TO PROVE UNLESS IT WERE DONE	THEY DIDN'T HEAR OF THIS TRANSACTION, WHERE MEN WHO LIVED IN THE COMMUNITY IN THE IMMEDIATE CVICINITY OF THIS CRIME AT THE TIME IT WAS COMMITTED, AND HAVE LIVED THERE EVER SINCE, WHO NEVER HAVE HEARD A WORD ABOUT IT. SO YOU SEE, IT WOULD BE A VERY HARD MATTER TO PROVE UNLESS IT WERE DONE

PS

RT

UPON THE	WERE UPON THE	WERE UPON THE
GROUND. I	HGROUND. I	HGROUND. I
WILL COMMENT	WILL COMMENT	WILL COMMENT
UPON THIS	UPON THIS	UPON THIS
<i>≤</i> AFTER A	AFTER A	AFTER A
WHILE. ≥	AWHILE.	AWHILE.
SMITH[?]	SMITH WAS	SMITH WAS
HEREAFTER PUT	SUPOENAED,	SUBPOENAED,
<was< td=""><td>BROUGHT HERE</td><td>BROUGHT HERE</td></was<>	BROUGHT HERE	BROUGHT HERE
PUT	AND WAS PUT	AND WAS PUT
UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
STAND AND	STAND AS HAS	STAND AS HAS
REFERRED	BEEN REFERRED	BEEN REFERRED
TO>	TO . AND	TO . AND
GENTLEMEN	,GENTLEMEN,	,GENTLEMEN,
COMPLAIN/I	WHO	WHO
PLANNED[?]	PLA NED	PLANNED
SMITH'S	SMITH'S	SMITH'S
≤TURNING≥	TURNING	TURNING
STATES	STATES	STATES
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE?	EVIDENCE?
DON'T ALL OF	DON'T ALL OF	DON'T ALL OF
YOU KNOW,	YOU KNOW	YOU KNOW
<that→ ever<="" td=""><td>THAT EVER</td><td>THAT EVER</td></that→>	THAT EVER	THAT EVER
SINCE	SINCE THE	SINCE THE
EXISTENCE OF	EXISTENCE OF	EXISTANCE OF
CRIMINAL	CRIMINAL	CRIMINAL
JURISPRUDENCE	JURISPRUDENCE	JURISPRUDENCE
THIS HAS	, THIS HAS	, THIS HAS
BEEN	ALWAYS BEEN	ALWAYS BEEN
DONE. EVEN	DONE. EVEN	DONE. EVEN
CRIME THROWS	CRIME THROWS	CRIME THROWS
SECRECY	SECRECY	SECRECY
AROUND ITSELF .	AROUND ITSELF	AROUND ITSELF
WHEN MEN	. WHEN MEN	. WHEN MEN
GET READY TO	GET READY AND	GET READY AND
	PLAN TO	PLAN TO
COMMIT ≤A ≥	COMMIT A	COMMIT A
CRIME THEY	CRIME EVERY	CRIME EVERY
<i>←</i> IMPULSE	IMPULSE AND	IMPULSE AND
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
IS TAKEN	IS TAKEN	IS TAKEN
ADVANTAGE≥	ADVANTAGE OF	ADVANTAGE OF
EMPLOY		

PS

RT

CIRCUMSTANCE		
TO COVER UP	TO COVER UP	TO CO G VER UP
THAT CRIME	THAT CRIME. SO	THAT CRIME. SO
^{[7]582} EXCEPT	THAT EXCEPT	THAT EXCEPT
THOSE WHO	BY THOSE WHO	BY THOSE WHO
WERE PRESENT	WERE PRESENT	WERE PRESENT
	^[37] AND	^[37] AND
PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED
IN THE CRIME	IN THE CRIME—	IN THE CRIME—
[space] FROM THE	FROM THE	FROM THE
VERY	VERY	VERY
NECESSITY OF	NECESSITY AND	NECESSITY AND
THE	NATURE OF THE	NATURE OF THE
CASE,	CASE THAT IS	CASE THAT IS
ONLY	THE ONLY	THE O L NL U Y
WAY YOU CAN	WAY WE CAN	WAY WE CAN
GET IT [space]	GET AT IT.	GET AT IT.
≤THE≥	THE	THE
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
OF THESE	S OF THESE	S OF THESE
FACTS IS BY	R FACTS IS BY	R FACTS IS BY
		SHOWN
SOMEONE WHO	SOMEONE WHO	SOMEONE WHO
PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED
IN IT RULE	IN IT. THE RULE	IN IT. THE RULE
OF LAW READS	OF LAW READS	OF LAW READS
	THAT	THAT
WHERE A	WHEREVER A	WHEREVER A
WITNESS	WITNESS	WITNESS
<chooses he<="" td=""><td>CHOOSE HE</td><td>CHOOSE HE</td></chooses>	CHOOSE HE	CHOOSE HE
TURNS> MAY	MAY	MAY
TURNS STATES	TURN STATES	TURN STATES
EVIDENCE [space]	E C VIDENCE.	E C VIDENCE.
THEY ←DEFENSE≻	THE DEFENSE	THE DEFENSE
TALKING ABOUT	TALK ABOUT	TALK ABOUT
IT, TREAT	IT AND TREAT	IT AND TREAT
UPON IT, THEY	UPON IT; THEY	UPON IT; THEY
PROSECUTE HIM	PROCLAIM	PROCLAIM
ARRAIGN THE	ARRAIGN THE	ARRAIGN THE

582. Written at the top of the page: 28 $\frac{25}{140}$

RS

PS

RT

- <u>56</u> 700

PROSECUTION	PRO ECUTION	PROSECUTION
AS THOUGH	AS THOUGH	AS THOUGH
THOUGHT[?] THIS	THAT THIS	THAT THIS
WAS THE FIRST	WAS THE FIRST	WAS THE FIRST
TIME IN THE	TIME IN THE	TIME IN THE
HISTORY OF	HISTORY OF	HISTORY OF
CRIMINAL	CRIMINAL	CRIMIHAL
JURISPRUDENCE	JURISPRUDENCE	JURISPRUDENCE
THAT A FELON	THAT A FELLON	THAT A FELLON
WHO WAS	WHO WAS	WHO WAS
ENGAGED IN A	ENGAGED IN A	ENGAGED IN A
CRIME IS	CRIME IS	CRIME WAS IS
PUT UPON THE	PUT UPON THE	PUT UPON THE
STAND TO	STAND TO	STAND TO
PROVE	PROVE THE	PROVE THE
DETAILS AND	DETAILS AND	DETAILS AND
EXPLAIN IN	EXPLAIN IN	EXPLAIN IN
RELATION TO	RELATION TO	RELATIONS. TO WHAT SAM
WHAT ROBERT POLLOCK MAY	WHAT SAM	POLLOCK MAY
	POLLOCK MAY	
HAVE SAID, A S	HAVE SAID, AS	HAVE SAID, AS
TO≥ ANY ORDER	TO NO ORDER	TO NO ORDER
BEING GIVEN	BEING GIVEN—	BEING GIVEN—
		HE MIGHT BE MISTAKEN AS
		HE WAS ONLY A
		BOY AT THAT
ASTO	AS TO	TIME AS TO
WHAT I	WHAT I	WHAT I HE
MIGHT SAY I		MIGHT SAY I
MAY POSSIBLY	MIGHT SAY I	MAY POSSIBLY
	MAY POSSIBLY BE MISTAKEN	BE MISTAKEN-
BE MISTAKEN; BUT ≤ HE≥ WAS	BUT HE WAS	BUT HE WAS
STATING AFTER	STATING AFTER	STATING AFTER
HE GOT INTO	HE GOT INTO	HE GOT INTO
THE CAMP = IN	THE CAMP IN	THE CAMP IN
RELATION TO	RELATION TO	RELATION TO
	JAMES PEARCE.	JAMES PEARCE.
JAMES PEARCE; HE WAS	HE WAS ON K LY	HE WAS ONKLY
$\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i} \text{ BOY } \{\text{OF}\}^{i}$	A BOY OF	A BOY OF
$\{\mathbf{A}\} \mathbf{BOY} \{\mathbf{OF}\}$ $14 \text{ YEARS OLD} =$	14 YEARS OLD	14 YEARS OLD
BE	AND BEING	AND BEING
UNDER AGE =	UNDER AGE, HE	UNDER AGE, HE
BE	WOULD BE	WOULD BE
DE	WUULDBE	WUULDBE

PS

RT

HARDLY	HARDLY	HARDLY
ACCOUNTABLE.	ACCOUNTABLE.	ACCOUNTABLE.
YOU WOULD	YOU WOULD	YOU WOULD
NOT HOLD HIM	NOT HOLD HIM	NOT HOLD HIM
TO {THE} ⁱ SAME	TO THE SAME	TO THE SAME
RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY
OR CONNECT	OR CONNECT	OR CONNECT
WITH HIM	WITH HIM	WITH HIM WITH
THE TAINT	THE TAINT	THE TAINT
THAT WOULD	THAT WOULD	THAT WOULD
BE CONNECTED	BE CONNECTED	BE CONNECTED
TO A FULL	TO A FULL	TO A FULL
GROWN MAN. I	GROWN MAN. I	GROWN MAN. I
DON'T EXCUSE	DON'T EXCUSE	DON'T EXCUSE
JOEL WHITE =	JOEL WHITE; I	JOEL WHITE; I
DON'T EXCUSE	DON'T EXCUSE	DON'T EXCUSE
	THE OLD MAN	THE OLD MAN
YOUNG = DON'T	YOUNG; I DON'T	YOUNG; I DON'T
EXCUSE	EXCUSE	EXCUSE
K SMITH	KLINGENSMIGH;	KLINGENSMIGH;
DON'T EXCUSE	I DON'T EXCUSE	I DON'T EXCUSE
THE ADULT	THE ADULT	THE ADULT
MEN I HAVEN'T	MEN; I HAVEN'T	MEN; I HAVN'T
ANY	ANY	ANY
APOLOGIES TO	APPOLIGIES TO	APPOLIGIES TO
MAKE	MAKE FOR THE	MAKE FOR THE
THE DEFENSE	M. THE DEFENSE	M. THE DEFENSE
COULD NOT	COULD NOT	COULD NOT
HAVE	HAVE	HAVE
CRITICIZED	CRITICIS E D	CRITI C SIS E D
AND BORN TOO	AND BORN TOO	AND BORN TOO
HARD UPON	HARD UPON	HARD UPON
THESE MEN;	THESE MEN,	THESE MEN,
THEY COULD	THEY COULD	THEY COULD
NOT HAVE	NOT HAVE	NOT HAVE
BORN DOWN	BOURN DOWN	BOURN DOWN
<too hard=""></too>	TOO HARD	TOO HARD
UPON <i>≤</i> THEM TO	UPON THEM TO	UPON THEM TO
HAVE≥	HAVE	HAVE
DISPLEASED ME.	DISPLEASED ME.	DISPLEASED ME.
ONE	ONE	ONE
MITIGATING	MITT , IGATING	MIT T IGATING
CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
IN THEIR	IN THEIR	IN THEIR

PS

RT

FAVOR THEY BELONGED TO THIS CHURCH THEYFAVOR, THEY BELONGED TO TIS CHURCH TO WHICH THEY OWE THEIR ALLEGIANCEFAVOR, THEY BELONGED TO THIS CHURCH TO WHICH THEY OWE THEIR ALLEGIANCE AND ARE SUBJECT TO THATFAVOR, THEY BELONGED TO THER ALLEGIANCE AND ARE SUBJECT TO SUBJECT TO THAT DISCIPLES[?]FAVOR, THEY BELONGED TO SUBJECT TO THAT. THE DISCIPLES OF THER CHURCH CHRISTIANITY ACCORDING TO THE THE THE STATEMENT OF MR, SMITH IF THEY HAD BEEN DO'T HE LAW TO THE BEEN PUT OUT AWAY.1 SHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HE STATED MR STATED MR STATED MR STATED MR STATED MR STATED MR STATED MR STATED MR STATED MR SMITH SAID HE HAD KNOWN MEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT AWAY, IF MEN WERE TO BEEN PUT AWAY, IF MEN WERE TO BEN PUT OUT BEEN PUT OUT BEEN PUT OUT BEEN PUT OUT AWAY, IF MEN WERE TO BEEN PUT AWAY, IF MEN WERE TO MEN WERE TO <th></th> <th></th> <th></th> <th></th>				
BELONGED TO THIS CHURCH THEYBELONGED TO T IS CHURCH 	EAVOD THEV	EAVO	D THEV	EAVOD THEV
THIS CHURCH THEYT IS CHURCH TO WHICH THEYTHIS CHURCH TO WHICH THEYALLEGIANCEALLEGIANCEALLEGIANCEALLEGIANCEALLEGIANCEALLEGIANCEALLELEGIANCEAND ARESUBJECT TOSUBJECT TOSUBJECT TOSUBJECT TOTHATTHETHAT. THETHAT. THEDISCIPLES[?]DISCIPLES OFDISCIPLES OFACCORDING TOACCORDING TOACCORDING TOACCORDING TOACCORDING TOTHESTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFMR. SMITHMR. SMITH, INMR. SMITH, INIF THEY HAD, IF THEY HAD, IF THEY HADBEENBEENBEENBEENBEENBEENREFRACTORYREFRACTORYREFRACTORYOF LAWTO THE LAWTO THE LAWREQUIRED OFREQUIRED OFREQUIRED OFTHEM THEYWHOLD HAVEWOULD HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY, ISHALL REFERTO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,WHEN HESTATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH, SAID HEMHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH, SAID HEMHEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTOF THE WAY, IFOF THE WAY, IFOF THE WAY, IFOF THE WAY, IFOF THE WAY, IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBEEN PUT OWTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY, IFOF THE WAY, IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBEEN PUT AWAY <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td>2</td>				2
THEYTO WHICH THEYTO WHICH THEYALLEGIANCEALLEGIANCEALLEGIANCEALLELEGIANCEALLEGIANCEALLEGIANCEALLELEGIANCEALLELEGIANCEAND ARESUBJECT TOSUBJECT TOSUBJECT TOTHATTHATTHAT. THETHAT. THEDISCIPLES[?]DISCIPLES OFDISCIPLES OFACCORDING TOACCORDING TOACCORDING TOTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFMR. SMITHMR. SMITH, INMR. SMITH, INIF THEY HADBEENBEENBEENBEENBEENREFRACTORYREFRACTORYREFRACTORYOF LAWTO THE LAWTO THE LAWWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY, ISHALL REFERSHALL REFERTO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,WHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH, SAID HEMITH, SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY, IFOF THE WAY. ITHEN THESHALL REFERTATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH, SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNHAT DAN TIMEMEN WERE TOBEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT OUTKNOW IT, AS ABISHOP, AND <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></t<>				
ALLEGIANCEOWE THEIR ALLEGIANCEOWE THEIR ALLEGIANCESUBJECT TOSUBJECT TOSUBJECT TOTHATSUBJECT TOSUBJECT TOTHATTHETHAT. THEDISCIPLES[?]DISCIPLES OFDISCIPLES OFACCORDING TOACCORDING TOACCORDING TOSTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFMR. SMITHMR. SMITH, INMR. SMITH, INIF THEY HAD, IF THEY HAD, IF THEY HADBEENBEENBEENBEENBEENBEENREFRACTORYREFRACTORYREFRACTORYOF LAWTO THE LAWTO THE LAWWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IOF THE WAY. IOF THE WAY. ISHALL REFERSHALL REFERSHALL REFERTO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,WHEN HEWHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH, SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTGT THE WAY. IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBE				
ALLEGIANCEALLEGIANCEALLELGIANCESUBJECT TOSUBJECT TOSUBJECT TOTHATTHATSUBJECT TODISCIPLES[?]DISCIPLES OFDISCIPLES OFACCORDING TOACCORDING TOACCORDING TOACCORDING TOACCORDING TOACCORDING TOMRSMITHMRSMITHMRMRSMITH, INMRSMITH, INMRSMITH, INMRSMITH, INMRSMITH, INMRBEENREFRACTORYREFRACTORYOF LAWTO THE LAWREQUIRED OFREQUIRED OFTHEM THEYTHEM, THEYTHEM THEYWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEAN RISHOP,TO MR BISHOP,WHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH, SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY, IFOF THE WAY, IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY, IFOF THE WAY, IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBEPUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY,BE PUT AWAYBE PUT				
SUBJECT TO THATAND ARE SUBJECT TOAND ARE SUBJECT TODISCIPLES[?]DISCIPLES OF DISCIPLES OF THEIR CHURCH CHRISTIANITYTHAT. THE THAT. THE DISCIPLES OF THEIR CHURCH CHRISTIANITY ACCORDING TOACCORDING TOACCORDING TO ACCORDING TO THECHRISTIANITY ACCORDING TO THESTATEMENT OF MR. SMITHSTATEMENT OF MR. SMITH, IN WHICH JF THEY HAD BEEN REFRACTORY OF LAW REFRACTORYSTATEMENT OF MR EAR ACTORY REFRACTORY REFRACTORY REFRACTORY REFRACTORY OF LAW REQUIRED OF THEM THEY THEM, THEY WOULD HAVE BEEN PUT AWAY, IACCORDING TO THE WAY, I OF THE WAY, I SHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HE STATED MR. SMITH SAID HE HAD KNOWN MEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT MR. SMITH SAID HE HAD KNOWN MEN TO HAVE MEN TO HAVE MEN TO HAVE MEN TO HAVE MEN TO HAVE MEN TO HAVE MEN TO HAVE MENTH SAID HE HAD KNOWN MEN TO HAVE MEN TO HAVE <b< td=""><td>ALLECIANCE</td><td></td><td></td><td></td></b<>	ALLECIANCE			
SUBJECT TO THATSUBJECT TO THATSUBJECT TO THAT. THEDISCIPLES[?]DISCIPLES OFDISCIPLES OFACCORDING TOCHRISTIANITY ACCORDING TOCHRISTIANITY CHRISTIANITYACCORDING TOSTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFMR. SMITHMR. SMITH, INMR. SMITH, INBEENBEENBEENBEENBEENBEENREFRACTORYREFRACTORYREFRACTORYOF LAWTO THE LAWTO THE LAWREQUIRED OFREQUIRED OFTHEM THEYWOULD HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IOF THE WAY. ISHALL REFERSHALL REFERTO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,WHEN HEWHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR. <t< td=""><td>ALLEGIANCE</td><td></td><td></td><td></td></t<>	ALLEGIANCE			
THAT DISCIPLES[?]THAT. THE DISCIPLES OFTHAT. THE DISCIPLES OFACCORDING TOCHRISTIANITY ACCORDING TOCHRISTIANITY ACCORDING TOACCORDING TOACCORDING TOTHETHESTATEMENT OF MR. SMITHSTATEMENT OF MR. SMITH, IN WHICHSTATEMENT OF WHICH STATEMENT OF WHICH STATEMENT OF WHICH WEREVARCTORY OF LAW REFRACTORY OF LAW REQUIRED OF THEM THEY WOULD HAVE BEEN PUT WOULD HAVE BEEN PUT WOULD HAVE BEEN PUT WOULD HAVE BEEN PUT SHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HE STATED MR. SMITH SAID HE HAD KNOWN MEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT BEEN PUT SMALL REFER STATED MR. SMITH SAID HE MAD KNOWN MEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT MEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT SHALL REFER STATED MR. STATED MR.<				
DISCIPLES[?]DISCIPLES OFDISCIPLES OFACCORDING TOCHRISTIANITYACCORDING TOTHETHETHESTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFMR. SMITHMR. SMITH, INMR. SMITH, INIF THEY HAD, IF THEY HAD, IF THEY HADBEENBEENBEENREFRACTORYREFRACTORYREFRACTORYOF LAWTO THE LAWTO THE LAWREQUIRED OFREQUIRED OFTHEMTHEM, THEYWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT AWAY, IFMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAY, IEBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY,				
THEIR CHURCHACCORDING TOCHRISTIANITYACCORDING TOACCORDING TOTHETHESTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFMR. SMITHMR. SMITH, INIF THEY HAD, IF THEY HADBEENBEENBEENBEENREFRACTORYREFRACTORYOF LAWTO THE LAWREQUIRED OFREQUIRED OFTHEM THEYTHEM, THEYTHEM THEYBEEN PUTAWAY, 1SHALL REFERTO MR. BISHOP,WHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
ACCORDING TOCHRISTIANITY ACCORDING TOCHRISTIANITY ACCORDING TOSTATEMENT OF MR. SMITHSTATEMENT OF MR. SMITH, IN WHICHSTATEMENT OF MR. SMITH, IN WHICHSTATEMENT OF MR. SMITH, IN WHICHIF THEY HAD BEEN, IF THEY HAD , IF THEY HAD BEEN, IF THEY HAD BEEN, IF THEY HAD BEENREFRACTORY OF LAW REQUIRED OF THEM THEYREFRACTORY REQUIRED OF THEM, THEY WOULD HAVE BEEN PUTREQUIRED OF REQUIRED OF THEM, THEY THEM, THEY THEM, THEYTO THE LAW TO THE LAW 	DISCIPLES[?]	DISCI	LES OF	
ACCORDING TOACCORDING TO THEACCORDING TO THESTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFSTATEMENT OFMR. SMITHMR. SMITH, INMR. SMITH, INIF THEY HAD, IF THEY HAD, IF THEY HADBEENBEENBEENREFRACTORYREFRACTORYREFRACTORYOF LAWTO THE LAWTO THE LAWREQUIRED OFREQUIRED OFTHEM THEYTHEM, THEYWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IOF THE WAY. ISHALL REFERSHALL REFERTO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,WHEN HEWHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH, SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTOF THE WAY. ISMITH SAID HEMITH, SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY,HE WOULDHE WOULDHE WOULDHE WOULDKNOW IT AS ABISHOP, ANDK SMITHKLINGENSMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.		CUDIO		
THETHETHESTATEMENT OF MR. SMITHTHESTATEMENT OF MR. SMITH, IN WHICHSTATEMENT OF MR. SMITH, IN WHICHSTATEMENT OF MR. SMITH, IN WHICHIF THEY HAD BEEN, IF THEY HAD BEEN, IF THEY HAD BEENREFRACTORY OF LAW REQUIRED OF THEM THEYREFRACTORY TO THE LAW TO THE LAW TO THE LAW TO THE LAW WOULD HAVEREQUIRED OF REQUIRED OF THEM, THEY WOULD HAVE BEEN PUT AWAY. IBEEN PUT AWAY. IOF THE WAY. I OF THE WAY. IOF THE WAY. I OF THE WAY. I DEEN PUT OUT AWAY. IF MEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT OF THE WAY. IF DE PUT AWAY HE WOULD HAVE BEEN PUT OUT BEEN PUT OUT AWAY. IF MEN WERE TO BE PUT AWAY HE WOULD HE				
STATEMENT OF MR. SMITHSTATEMENT OF MR. SMITH, IN WR. SMITH, IN MR. SMITH, IN WR. SMITH, IN MR. SMITH, IN WR. SMITH, IN WR. SMITH, IN WR. SMITH, IN WR. SMITH, IN WHICH JF THEY HAD BEEN REFRACTORY OF LAW REQUIRED OF THEM THEY WOULD HAVE BEEN PUT WOULD HAVE BEEN PUT OUT WHEN HE STATED MR. STATED MR. STAT	ACCORDING TO		RDING TO	
MR. SMITHMR. SMITH, INMR. SMITH, INIF THEY HAD, IF THEY HAD, IF THEY HADBEENBEENBEENREFRACTORYREFRACTORYREFRACTORYOF LAWTO THE LAWTO THE LAWREQUIRED OFREQUIRED OFTHEM THEYTHEM, THEYWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IOF THE WAY. ISHALL REFERSHALL REFERTO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,WHEN HEWHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH, SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTSMITH SAID HEMITH, SAID HEMEN WERE TOMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAYHE WOULDHE WOULDKNOW IT AS ABISHOP, ANDKITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.				
WHICHWHICHWHICHIS THATIF THEY HAD,IF THEY HAD,IF THEY HADBEENREFRACTORYREFRACTORYOF LAWREQUIRED OFREFRACTORYREQUIRED OFREQUIRED OFREQUIRED OFTHEM THEYTHEM, THEYTHEM, THEYWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IOF THE WAY. IOF THE WAY. ISHALL REFERSHALL REFERSHALL REFERTO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,WHEN HEWHEN HESTATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH, SAID HEHAD KNOWNMAD KNOWNMAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY,HE WOULDHE WOULDKNOW IT AS ABISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDK SMITHAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.				
IF THEY HAD, IF THEY HAD, IF THEY HADBEENBEENBEENREFRACTORYREFRACTORYREFRACTORYOF LAWTO THE LAWTO THE LAWREQUIRED OFREQUIRED OFTHEM THEYTHEM, THEYWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IOF THE WAY. ISHALL REFERSHALL REFERTO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,WHEN HEWHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH , SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IFMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTSTATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH , SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY, IFMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAY, BE PUT AWAY, IFMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAY, BE PUT AWAY, HE WOULDKNOW IT AS ABISHOP, ANDK SMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.	MR. SMITH		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	,
BEENBEENBEENREFRACTORYREFRACTORYREFRACTORYOF LAWTO THE LAWTO THE LAWREQUIRED OFREQUIRED OFTHEM THEYTHEM, THEYWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IOF THE WAY. ISHALL REFERSHALL REFERTO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,WHEN HEWHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH , SAID HEHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTSMITH SAID HEMITH , SAID HEHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY, IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY, HE WOULDKNOW IT AS ABISHOP, ANDKSMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.				
REFRACTORY OF LAWREFRACTORY TO THE LAWREFRACTORY TO THE LAWREFRACTORY TO THE LAWREQUIRED OF THEM THEYREQUIRED OF REQUIRED OF THEM, THEYREQUIRED OF REQUIRED OF THEM, THEYWOULD HAVE BEEN PUTWOULD HAVE BEEN PUT OUT AWAY. IWOULD HAVE BEEN PUT OUT OF THE WAY. IWOULD HAVE BEEN PUT OUT OF THE WAY. ISHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESTATED MR. STATED MR. STATED MR.SMITH SAID HE HAD KNOWN MEN TO HAVE BEEN PUTMEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT OUT BEEN PUT AWAY BE PUT AWAY, IF MEN WERE TO BE PUT AWAY HE WOULD KNOW IT AS A BISHOP, AND K SMITH AT THAT TIME WAS A BISHOPREFRACTORY TO THE LAW TO THE LAW TO THE WAS A BISHOP. WAS A BISHOP.		-		r
OF LAWTO THE LAWTO THE LAWREQUIRED OFREQUIRED OFREQUIRED OFTHEM THEYTHEM, THEYTHEM, THEYWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IOF THE WAY. IOF THE WAY. ISHALL REFERSHALL REFERSHALL REFERTO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,WHEN HEWHEN HEWHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH, SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY, IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY, BE PUT AWAY,HE WOULDHE WOULDKNOW IT AS ABISHOP, ANDK SMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.				
REQUIRED OF THEM THEYREQUIRED OF THEM, THEYREQUIRED OF THEM, THEYREQUIRED OF THEM, THEYWOULD HAVE BEEN PUTWOULD HAVE BEEN PUT OUT AWAY. IWOULD HAVE BEEN PUT OUT OF THE WAY. IWOULD HAVE BEEN PUT OUT OF THE WAY. ISHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, TO MR. BISHOP, TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HETO MR. BISHOP, TO MR. BISHOP, TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESMITH SAID HE HAD KNOWN MEN TO HAVEMITH , SAID HE MEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT OF THE WAY. IFSMITH , SAID HE MEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT OUT BEEN PUT OUT BEEN PUT OUT BEEN PUT OUT BEEN PUT AWAY, HE WOULD KNOW IT AS A BISHOP, AND K SMITH AT THAT TIME WAS A BISHOPREQUIRED OF THE WAS A BISHOP.REQUIRED OF WAS A BISHOP.				
THÈM THEYTHÈM, THEYTHÈM, THEYWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEWOULD HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IOF THE WAY. IOF THE WAY. ISHALL REFERSHALL REFERSHALL REFERTO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,WHEN HEWHEN HEWHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH, SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY, IFMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAY, IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY, IFKNOW IT AS ABISHOP, ANDK SMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.				
WOULD HAVE BEEN PUTWOULD HAVE BEEN PUT OUT OF THE WAY. IWOULD HAVE BEEN PUT OUT OF THE WAY. ISHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESMITH SAID HE HAD KNOWNMITH , SAID HE MEN TO HAVE BEEN PUTSMITH , SAID HE BEEN PUT OUT BEEN PUT OUT BEEN PUT OUT BEEN PUT OUT BEEN PUT OUT BEEN PUT AWAY HE WOULDMITH , SAID HE MEN WERE TO BE PUT AWAY HE WOULD KNOW IT AS A BISHOP, AND K SMITH AT THAT TIMEWOULD HAVE MAND MANDWOULD HAVE BISHOP, AND MEN TO HAVE BISHOP, AND K SMITH AT THAT TIMEWOULD HAVE WAS A BISHOP.	-			
BEEN PUT AWAY. IBEEN PUT OUT OF THE WAY. IBEEN PUT OUT OF THE WAY. ISHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESTATED MR. STATED MR.SMITH SAID HE HAD KNOWNMITH , SAID HE HAD KNOWNMITH , SAID HE MEN TO HAVESMITH , SAID HE MEN TO HAVEBEEN PUT AWAY. IFMEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT OUT BE PUT AWAY HE WOULDMEN WERE TO BE PUT AWAY HE WOULDMEN WERE TO BE PUT AWAY HE WOULDMEN WERE TO BE PUT AWAY HE WOULDKNOW IT AS A BISHOP, AND K SMITH AT THAT TIMEKINGENSMITH AT THAT TIME WAS A BISHOPKAS A BISHOP.			/	
AWAY. IOF THE WAY. IOF THE WAY. ISHALL REFERSHALL REFERSHALL REFERTO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,TO MR. BISHOP,WHEN HEWHEN HEWHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH , SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY,HE WOULDHE WOULDKNOW IT AS ABISHOP, ANDK SMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.				
SHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESTATED MR. SMITH SAID HESTATED MR. MITH , SAID HESTATED MR. SMITH , SAID HEHAD KNOWN MEN TO HAVEMITH , SAID HESMITH , SAID HEHAD KNOWN MEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVE BEEN PUTMEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT OUTMEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IF MEN WERE TO BE PUT AWAY HE WOULDOF THE WAY. IF MEN WERE TO BE PUT AWAY HE WOULDMEN WERE TO BE PUT AWAY , BE PUT AWAY , BE PUT AWAY , HE WOULD KNOW IT AS A BISHOP, ANDBISHOP, AND K SMITH AT THAT TIME WAS A BISHOPSHALL REFER TO MR. BISHOP, MAS A BISHOP.				
TO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HETO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HETO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HETO MR. BISHOP, WHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH , SAID HEMITH , SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY ,BE PUT AWAY ,HE WOULDHE WOULDHE WOULDKNOW IT AS ABISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDK SMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.				
WHEN HEWHEN HEWHEN HEWHEN HESTATED MR.STATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH , SAID HESMITH , SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY ,HE WOULDHE WOULDKNOW IT AS ABISHOP, ANDK SMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.				
STATED MR.STATED MR.STATED MR.SMITH SAID HEMITH , SAID HEMITH , SAID HEHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY ,BE PUT AWAY ,HE WOULDHE WOULDHE WOULDKNOW IT AS AKNOW IT, AS ABISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDK SMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.	-		,	-
SMITH SAID HE HAD KNOWN MEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT AWAY. IFMITH , SAID HE HAD KNOWN MEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT OUT OF THE WAY. IF OF THE WAY. IF MEN WERE TO BE PUT AWAY HE WOULD KNOW IT AS A BISHOP, AND K SMITH AT THAT TIMEMITH , SAID HE HAD KNOWN MEN TO HAVE BEEN PUT OUT OF THE WAY. IF OF THE WAY. IF MEN WERE TO BE PUT AWAY HE WOULD KNOW IT AS A BISHOP, AND K SMITH AT THAT TIMEMITH , SAID HE HAD KNOWN MEN WERE TO BE PUT AWAY , HE WOULD KNOW IT AS A BISHOP, AND K SMITH AT THAT TIME WAS A BISHOPMITH , SAID HE HAD KNOWN MEN WEN MEN WEN HE WAS A BISHOP.SMITH , SAID HE HAD KNOWN MEN WEN MEN WEN MEN WERE TO MEN WERE TO MEN WERE TO BE PUT AWAY , BE PUT AWAY , <b< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></b<>				
HAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNHAD KNOWNMEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY,BE PUT AWAY,HE WOULDHE WOULDHE WOULDKNOW IT AS AKNOW IT, AS AKNOW IT, AS ABISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDK SMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.				
MEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEMEN TO HAVEBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY,BE PUT AWAY,HE WOULDHE WOULDHE WOULDKNOW IT AS AKNOW IT, AS AKNOW IT, AS ABISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDK SMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.			,	
BEEN PUTBEEN PUTBEEN PUT OUTBEEN PUT OUTAWAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY ,BE PUT AWAY ,BE PUT AWAY ,HE WOULDHE WOULDHE WOULDHE WOULDKNOW IT AS AKNOW IT, AS AKNOW IT, AS ABISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDK SMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.				
AWAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFOF THE WAY. IFMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY,BE PUT AWAY,HE WOULDHE WOULDHE WOULDKNOW IT AS AKNOW IT, AS AKNOW IT, AS ABISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDK SMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.	MEN TO HAVE	MEN 7	O HAVE	
MEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOMEN WERE TOBE PUT AWAYBE PUT AWAY,BE PUT AWAY,HE WOULDHE WOULDHE WOULDKNOW IT AS AKNOW IT, AS AKNOW IT, AS ABISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDK SMITHKLINGENSMITHKLINGENSMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.				
BE PUT AWAY HE WOULDBE PUT AWAY , HE WOULDBE PUT AWAY , HE WOULDKNOW IT AS A BISHOP, ANDKNOW IT, AS A BISHOP, ANDKNOW IT, AS A BISHOP, ANDK SMITH AT THAT TIMEKLINGENSMITH AT THAT TIMEKLINGENSMITH AT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.	AWAY. IF	OF TH	E WAY. IF	OF THE WAY. IF
HE WOULD KNOW IT AS A BISHOP, AND K SMITH AT THAT TIMEHE WOULD K SMICH AT THAT TIMEHE WOULD K SMICH AT THAT TIMEHE WOULD K SMITH AT THAT TIMEHE WOULD KLINGENSMITH AT THAT TIMEHE WOULD KNOW IT, AS A BISHOP, AND KLINGENSMITH AT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.	MEN WERE TO	MEN V	VERE TO	MEN WERE TO
KNOW IT AS AKNOW IT, AS AKNOW IT, AS ABISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDK SMITHKLINGENSMITHKLINGENSMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.	BE PUT AWAY	BE PU	T AWAY ,	BE PUT AWAY,
BISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDBISHOP, ANDK SMITHKLINGENSMITHKLINGENSMITHAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.				
K SMITH AT THAT TIMEKLINGENSMITH AT THAT TIMEKLINGENSMITH AT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.	KNOW IT AS A	KNOW	/ IT, AS A	KNOW IT, AS A
AT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEAT THAT TIMEWAS A BISHOPWAS A BISHOP.WAS A BISHOP.	BISHOP, AND		· ·	BISHOP, AND
WAS A BISHOP WAS A BISHOP. WAS A BISHOP.	K SMITH	KLINC	JENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
	AT THAT TIME	AT TH	AT TIME	AT THAT TIME
NOW THEN SIR, NOW, THEN, SIR, NOW, THEN, SIR,	WAS A BISHOP	WAS A	A BISHOP.	WAS A BISHOP.
	NOW THEN SIR,	NOW,	THEN, SIR,	NOW, THEN, SIR,

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
COMING FROM		COMING FROM	COMING FROM
THAT SOURCE, IT		THAT SOURCE IT	THAT SOURCE IT
IS MORE		IS A MORE	IS A MORE
SEVERE		SEVERE	SEVERE
CRITICISM =		CRITICISM,	CRITICISM,
≤CMG FROM AN≥		A	Α
MORE SEVERE		MORE C SEVERE	MORE C SEVERE
ARRAIGNMENT		ARRAIGNMENT	ARRAIGNMENT
OF THE		OF THE	OF THE
MORMON		MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH THEN		CHURCH THEN	CHURCH THAN
ANY I HAVE		ANY I HAVE	ANY I HAVE
MADE HE		MADE. HE	MADE. HE
VIRTUALLY		VIRTUALLY	VIRTUALLY
DECLARED TO		DECLARED TO	DECLARED TO
YOU, = ≤& ≥		YOU THAT IT	YOU THAT IT
IT WAS <a< b="">≻</a<>		WAS A ^[38]	WAS A ^[38]
VIRTUAL		VIRTUAL	VIRTUAL
ADMISSION		ADMISSION	ADMISSION
<that> MEN</that>		THAT MEN	THAT MEN
WERE PUT		WERE PUT OUT	WERE PUT OUT
AWAY		OF THE WAY	OF THE WAY
UNDER THAT		UNDER THAT	UNDER THAT
ORGANIZATION		ORGANIZATION,	ORGANIZATION ,
THAT ORDER		THAT ORDER	. THAT ORDER
IN WHICH		IN WHICH	IN WHICH
BISHOPS ACT <in< b=""></in<>		BISHOPS ACT IN	BISHOPS ACT IN
THE \geq CHURCH,		THE CHURCH;	THE CHURCH;
		AND	AND
K SMITH		KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
BEING IN		BEING IN	BEING IN
SYMPATHY =		SYMPATHY,	SYMPATHY,
BEING A BISHOP		BEING A BISHOP,	BEING A BISHOP,
WHO WOULD		WHO WOULD	WHO WOULD
KNOWED IT IF		DOUBT FOR A	DOUBT FOR A
		MOMENT THAT	MOMENT THAT
K SMITH		KLINGEMSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
DID NOT KNOW		DID NOT KNOW	DID NOT KNOW
IT HE WAS		IT,. HE WAS	IT,. H 3 E WAS
THEN BISHOP		THEN A BISHOP	THEN A BISHOP
←OF→ THAT		OF THE	OF THE
CHURCH. I		CHURCH AND I	CHURCH AND I
GRANT YOU		GRANT YOU	GRANT YOU
SQUARELY[?] IN		THAT IN	THAT IN

THIS CASE	 THIS CASE	THIS CASE
	THERE ARE	THERE ARE
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
CONNECTED	S CONNECTD	S CONNECTED
WITH IT = LONG	WITH IT A LONG	WITH IT A LONG
TAIL TALE OF	CHAIN AND	CHAIN AND
CHAINS	TALE OF	TALE OF
	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
IN THIS	S IN THIS	S IN THIS
MATTER WHICH	MATTER WHICH	MATTER WHICH
HAS BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
COVERED UP	COVERED UP BY	COVERED UP BY
SECRECY	SECRECY AND	SECRECY AND
WHICH	WHICH	WHICH YOU
	HAVE	HAVE
FOLLOWED IN	FOLLOWED IN	FOLLOWED IN
THIS NO/KNOW[?].	THIS	THIS
	CONNECTION?	CONNECTION?
MY GOD	MY W G H OD!	MY W G H OD!
WHAT AN	WHAT AN	WHAT AN
ARRAIGNMENT	ARRAIGNMENT	ARRAIGNMENT
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH
COMING FROM	COMING FROM	COMING FROM
THAT SOURCE.	THAT SOURCE !	THAT SOURCE !
SOME PARTIES	SOME PARTIES	SOME PARTIES
THEN I SAY IS	THEN, I SAY IS	THEN , I SAY IS
NOT TO BE	NOT TO BE	ARE NOT TO BE
HELD	HELD	HELD
RESPONSIBLE;	RESPONSIBLE;	RESPONSIBLE;
LIKE THIS	LIKE THIS	LIKE THIS
≤YOUNG≥ MAN	YOUNG MAN	YOUNG MAN
←PIERCE→ AND	PIERCE.	PIERCE.
HE WAS MORE	HE WAS MORE	HE WAS MORE
TO BE PITIED	TO BE PITIED	TO BE PITIED
←THAN	THAN	THAT
CENSURED≥	SENSURED . HE	S CENSURED . HE
HADN'T	HADN'T	HADN'T
ARRIVED	ARRIVED AT	ARRIVED AT
AGE OF	THE AGE OF	THE AGE OF
MAJORITY HIS	MATURITY; HIS	MATURITY; HIS
CHARACTER	CHARACTER	CHARACTER
WAS AT THIS	HADN'T THEN	HADN'T THEN

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
POINT		BEEN FORMED	BEEN FORMED;
		AND WAS	HE AND WAS
		JUST	JUST
EMERGING		IMMERGING	IMMERGING
FROM ≤ HIS		FROM HIS	FROM HIS
BOYHOOD≥,		BOYHOOD; BUT	BOYHOOD; BUT
AS ←THE>		IT IS DIFFERENT	IT IS DIFFERENT
MEN WAS AT		WITH MEN OF	WITH MEN OF
MORE MATURE		MORE MATURE	MORE MATURE
AGE ←PIERCE≻		AGE . PIERCE	AGE . PIERCE
COULD NOT BE		COULD NOT BE	COULD NOT BE
SAID TO BE A		SAID TO BE A	SAID TO BE A
PARTY TO THIS		PARTY TO THIS	PARTY TO THIS
TRANSACTION,		C TRANSACTION	C TRANSACTION
←ALTHOUGH HE		ALTHOUGH HE	ALTHOUGH HE
SAID≥		SAID THAT	SAID THAT
WHEN LYING		WHEN LYING	WHEN LYING
AROUND		A OUND THE	AROUND THE
CAMP HE		CAMP HE	CAMP HE
HEARD THE		HEARD THE	HEARD THE
DESTRUCTION		SISTRUCTION	SIDESTRUCTION
OF		OF THE	OF THE
EMIGRANTS		EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
TALKED		TALKED	TALKED
ABOUT, ≤ HE		ABOUT. HE	A O BOUT. HE
SAYS THAT IS		SAYS THAT IS	SAYS THAT IS
THE → WAY		THE WAY	THE WAY
≤THEY FELT≥ =		THE FELT;	THEY FELT;
HE HEARD THE		HE HEARD THE	HE HEARD THE
SUBJECT COME		SUBJECT	SUBJECT
DISCUSSED		DISCUSSED.	DISCUSSED.
		AND THE	AND THE
REASON		REASON	REASON
ASSIGNED		ASSIGNED FOR	ASSIGNED FOR
THEIR		THEIR	THEIR
HATRED TO		SLAUGHTER,	SLAUGHTER,
THESE		AND ABOUT ITS	AND ABOUT ITS
MEMBERS < OF		MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF
THE TRAIN ≥ WAS		THE TRAIN WAS	THE TRAIN, WAS
←THAT→ SOME OF		THAT SOME OF	THAT SOME OF
ITS MEMBERS		ITS MEMBERS	ITS MEMBERS
WAS		WAS	WAS WERE
THOSE WHO		THOSE WHO	THOSE WHO
HAD MURDERED		HAD MURDERED	HAD MURDERED

I		C
	к	
		-

RT

DECLARATION	DECLARATIONS	DECLARATIONS
HE DID MAKE	HE DID MAKE	HE DID MAKE
	OR	ORAND OR
BY	WERE MADE BY	WERE MADE BY
HIM ≼?≥ WILLIAM	HIM. WILLIAM	HIM. WILLIAM
ROBERTS,	ROBER S TS	ROBER S TS
COMES UPON	COMES UPON	COMES UPON
STAND AND	THE STAND AND	
TESTIFIES,	HE TESTIFIES.	HE TESTIFIES.
YOU SAW HIS	YOU SAW HIS	YOU SAW HIS
MANNER . HE IS	MANNER . HE IS	MANNER. HE IS
NOT PARTY	NOT A PARTY	NOT A PARTY
TO IT; AND	TO IT; AND	TO IT; AND
YET	YET THE	YET THE THE
DECLARATIONS	DECLARATOIN	DECLARATI ON S
OF A PARTY	OF A PARTY	N OF A PARTY
MADE	WERE MADE TO	WERE MADE TO
{IN	HIM IN	HIM IN
RELATION} ⁱ TO	RELATION TO	RELATION TO
CRIME IS	THE A CRIME IS	THE-A CRIME IS
ALWAYS	ALWAYS ^[39]	ALWAYS ^[39]
COMPETENT	COMPETENT.	COMPETENT.
HIS MANNER	HIS MANNER	HIS MANNER
WAS RIGHT	WAS RIGHT	WAS RIGHT
STRAIGHTFORWA	STRAIGHTFORW	STRAIGHTFORW
<i>RD</i> [?] & FREE;	ARD AND FREE,	ARD AND FREE,
	AND HE	AND HE
SHOWED NO	SHOWED NO	SHOWED NO
DISPOSITION TO	DISPOSITION TO	DISPOSITION TO
WARP $\{THE\}^1$	WARP THE	WARP THE
TESTIMONY ONE	TESTIMONY ONE	
WAY OR	WAY OR THE	WAY OR THE
ANOTHER HE	OTHER. HE	OTHER. HE
TESTIFIES TO	TESTIFIES TO	TESTIFIES TO
THE FACT THAT	THE FACT THAT	THE FACT THAT
AT ONE TIME	AT ONE TIME,	ONE TIME,
WHEN HE WAS	WHEN HE WAS	WHEN HE WAS
TRAVELING	TREVELING	TREVELING
SOUTH	SOUTH	SOUTH
DODINOV	THROUGH A	THROUGH A
PORTION OF	PORTION OF	PORTION OF
THIS COUNTRY	THIS COUNTRY	THIS COUNTRY
[space]	CONTRACTOR	CONTRACTOR
SOMEWHERE	SOMEWHERE,	SOMEWHERE,

PS

RT

HE MET JOHN D.	HE MET JOHN D.	HE MET JOHN D.
LEE WHO	LEE, WHO	LEE, WHO
MISTOOK HIM	MISTOOK HIM	MISTOOK HIM
AS SOME	OR SOME	FOR SOME
≤OTHER≥	OTHER	OTHER
PERSON; MET	PERSON. HE MET	PERSON. HE MET
	AND	AND
ARRAIGNED HIM	ARRAIGNED HI	ARRAIGNED
AS SOME	M AS SOME	HI J M AS SOME
<0THER≻ MAN	OTHER MAN	OTHER MAN
WHO	WHOM LEE HAD	WHOM LEE HAD
HAD	HEARD HAD	HEARD HA S D
SAID	SAID SOME	SAID SOME
HARD THINGS	HARD THINGS	HARD THINGS
IN	ABOUT HIM IN	ABOUT HIM IN
PROVO VALLEY,	PROVO VALLEY	PROVO VALLEY
IN	IN	IN
CONNECTION =	CO M NMNECTIO	CO M N M NECTIO
TOHIS	N— TO HIS	N TO WITH HIS
ALLEGED	ALLEGED	ALLEGED
CONNECTION	CONNECTION	CONNECTION
WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOW	MEADOW	MEADOW
	MASSACRE.	MASSACRE.
THERE WAS	THERE WAS	THERE WAS
GOOD REASON	GOOD REASON	GOOD REASON
≤FOR IT≥. JOHN	FOR IT. JOHN	FOR IT. JOHN
D. LEE AT THAT	D. LEE AT THAT	D. LEE AT THAT
TIME HAD	TIME HAD	TIME HAD
BECOME	BECOME	BECOME
NOTORIOUS;	NOTORIOUS	NOTORIOUS
BECAUSE IT DID	BECAUSE IT DID	BECAUSE IT DID
LEAK OUT AT A	LEAK OUT AT A	LEAK OUT AT A
VERY EARLY	VERY EARLY	VERY EARLY
DAY = IT WAS	DAY; IT WAS	DAY; IT WAS
WHISPERED	WHI C PERED	WHISPERED
AROUND =	AROUND-	AROUND—
TALKED ABOUT	TALKED ABOUT	TALKED ABOUT
THAT THIS	THAT THIS	THAT THIS
MASSACRE HAD	MASSACRE HAD	MASSACRE HAD
BEEN DONE BY	BEEN DONE BY	BEEN DONE BY
WHITE MEN HE	WHITE MEN.	WHITE MEN.
WAS ←ROBERTS ►	ROBERTS	ROBERTS

PS

RT

Ro	10		
		WAS	IS
ARRAIGNED BY		ARRAIGNED BY	ARRAIGNED BY
THIS		THIS	THIS
DESPERATE		DESPERATE	DESPERATE
CHARACTER HE		CHARACTER. HE	CHARACTER. HE
SAYS HE		SAYS, HE	SAYS, HE
ARRAIGNED		A RAIGNED	ARRAIGNED
HIM BECAUSE		HIM BECAUSE	HIM BECAUSE
HE THOUGHT HE		HE THOUGHT HE	HE THOUGHT HE
HAD BEEN		HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN
TALKING		TALKING	TALKING
ABOUT HE		ABOUT HIM. LEE	ABOUT HIM. LEE
THEN SAID		THEN SAID,	THEN SAID,
"WHAT I DID		"WHAT I DID	"WHAT I DID
THERE I DID		THERE I DID	THERE I DID
UNDER		UNNDER	UNDER
ORDERS, AND		ORDERS" N A D	ORDERS" AND
WENT ON		WENT ON	WENT ON
FURTHER TO		FURTHER TO	FURTHER TO
SAY ←THAT THE≻		SAY THAT THE	SAY THAT THE
EMIGRANTS		EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
WERE BAD MEN		WERE BAD MEN.	WERE BAD MEN.
AMONG OTHERS		AND A MONG	AND AMONG
^[8] OTHER		OTHER	OTHER
THINGS,		THINGS HE SAID	THINGS HE SAID
HAD		THAT THEY HAD	THAT THEY HAD
KILLED THE		KILLED THE	KILLED THE
PROPHET		PROPHET	PROPHET
JOE SMITH.		JOSEPH SMITH.	JOSEPH SMITH.
THAT WAS		THAT WAS A	THAT WAS A
DECLARATION		DECLA T RATION	DECLA T RATION
MADE AFTER		MADE AFTER	MADE AFTER
THE FACT BY		THE FACT BY	THE FACT BY
JOHN D. LEE		JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
HIMSELF		HIMSELF,	HIMSELF,
UNDER		UNDER ,	UNDER ,
CIRCUMSTANCES		CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
		S, AND THE	S, AND THE
DETAILS OF		DETAILS OF	DETAILS OF
WHICH IS		WHICH ARE	WHICH ARE
BEYOND <i>RST</i> -[?]		BEYOND	BEYOND
DISPUTE THAT		DISPUTE. THAT	DISPUTE. THAT
SITUATION		CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
SHOWS YOU		SHOWS YOU,	SHOWS YOU,
5110 W 5 1 0 0		5110 w 5 100,	5110 w 5 100,

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
		GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMENT
		THE JURY, THAT	OF THE JURY,
THAT		THAT	THAT THAT
YOUNG MAN		YOUNG MAN	YOUNG MAN
COULD NOT		COULD NOT	COULD NOT
BE		HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
MISTAKEN		MISTAKEN. I	MISTAKEN. I
DIDN'T SHOW		DIDN'T SHOW	DIDN'T SHOW
$ANY^{583} BIAS =$		ANY BIAS—	ANY BIAS—
ANY ⁵⁸⁴		NO	NO
←PREJUDICE→		PREJUDICE.	PREJUDICE.
ANY. WE HAVE		WE HAVE	WE HAVE
THE		THE	THE
DECLARATIONS		DECLARATIONS	DECLARATIONS
OF JOHN D. LEE		OF JOHN D. LEE	OF JOHN D. LEE
THAT HE DID		THAT HE DID	THAT HE DID
PARTICIPATE IN		PARTICIPATE IN	PARTICIPATE IN
THE MATTER IT		THE MATTER. IT	THE MATTER. IT
IS ADMITTED HE		IS ADMITTED HE	IS ADMITTED HE
DID		DID	DID
PARTICIPATE ←IN		PARTICIPATE IN	PARTICIPATE IN
THAT		THAT	THAT
MASSACRE≥		MASSACRE.	MASSACRE.
THERE WE HAVE		THERE WE HAVE	THERE WE HAVE
EVIDENCE		EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
SIGNIFYING		SIGNIFYING	SIGNIFYING
		AND	AND
FOR		TESTIFYING TO	TESTIFYING TO
THAT FACT WE		THAT FACT . WE	THAT FACT . WE
←ALSO→ HAVE		ALSO HAVE	ALSO HAVE
A CUE		THE QUE	THE CUE QUE
AS TO THE		AS TO THE	AS TO THE
MOTIVES WHICH		MOTIVE WHICH	MOTIVE WHICH
PROMPTED		PROMPTED	PROMPTED
JOHN D. LEE TO		JOH N D. LEE TO	JOH N D. LEE TO
PARTICIPATE IN		PARTICIPATE IN	PARTICIPATE IN
THAT ACT;		THAT ACT;	THAT ACT;
THAT THERE		THAT THEYRS	THAT THE RE Y
WERE BAD MEN		WERE BAD MEN	WERE BAD MEN
= SOME OF		—SOME OF	—SOME OF

^{583.} Long "O"—added later—would render the word "NO". "ANY" is written in longhand above the shorthand.

^{584.} A long "O" vowel added later rendered the word "NO".

THEM HAD	THEM HAD	THEM HAD
KILLED {THE} ⁱ	KILLED THE	KILLED THE
PROPHET SOME	PROPHET. SOME	PROPHET. SOME
OF THESE MEN	OF THESE MEN	OF THESE MEN
HAVING KILLED	HAVING KILLED	HAVING KILLED
{THE} ⁱ PROPHET	THE PROPHET	THE PROPHET
AND UNDER	AND UNDER	AND UNDER
THIS	THIS	THIS
MONSTROUS	MONSTROUS	MONSTROUS
SYSTEM OF	SYSTEM OF	SYSTEM OF
RELIGION	RELIGION	RELIGION
(WHICH	WHICH THE	WHICH THE
GENTLEMEN IS	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN
GOOD) IT	SAY IS GOOD; IT	SAY IS GOOD; IT
WAS ALLEGED	WAS ALLEGED	WAS ALLEGED
ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
THEIR CODE OF	THEIR CODE OF	THEIR CODE OF
MORALS =	MORALS,	MORALS,
BECAUSE SOME	BECAUSE SOME	BECAUSE SOME
HAD MURDERED	HAD MURDERED	HAD MURDERED
JOE SMITH IN	JOE SMITH, IN	JOE SMITH, IN
PRISON	PERSON	PRISON PERSON
IN NAUVOO = IT	—IN NAUVOO, IT	—IN NAUVOO, IT
AUTHORIZED	AUTHORIZED	AUTHORIZED
THESE MEN TO	THESE MEN TO	THESE MEN TO
KILL ALL « THE	KILL ALL THE	KILL ALL THE
MEN > WOMEN	MEN WOMEN	MEN WOMEN
AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN
IN THAT TRAIN;	IN THAT TRAIN.	IN THAT TRAIN.
SAVING	^[40] SAVING	^[40] SAVING
ONLY SUCH AS	ONLY SUCH AS	ONLY SUCH AS
WAS SO YOUNG	WAS SO YOUNG,	WAS SO YOUNG,
≤THAT THEY≥	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
COULD NOT	COULD NOT	COULD NOT
TELL THE	TELL THE	TELL THE
STORY AND	STORY, AND	STORY, AND
WHEN	WHEN	WHEN
THEY GREW UP	THEY GREW UP	THEY GREW UP
IT WOULD BE	IT WOULD BE	IT WOULD BE
IMPOSSIBLE FOR	IMPOSSIBLE FOR	IMPOSSIBLE FOR
THEM {TO} ¹ GO	THEM TO GO	THEM TO GO
UPON {THE} ¹	UPON THE	UPON THE
STAND $\{AND\}^1$	ST ND AND	STAND AND
GIVE SUCH	GIVE SUCH A	GIVE SUCH A

PS

RT

DETAIL OF THE	DETAIL OF THE	DETAIL OF THE
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
AS WOULD	S AS WOUOD	S AS WOUOD
ENDANGER	ENDANGER	ENDANGER
THEM ≤ THE	THE	THE
LIBERTY OF THE	LIBERTY OF THE	LIBERTY OF THE
PARTICIPATORS→	PARTICIPATORS.	PARTICIPATORS.
. THE	THE	IN THE
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
FROM	FROM	FROM
BEGINNING TO	BEGINNING TO	BEGINNING TO
END =	END, THE	END, THE
DECLARATIONS	DECLARATIONS	DECLARATIONS
OF JOHN D. LEE	OF JOHN D. LEE	OF JOHN D. LEE
AFTER THE FACT		
WAS TESTIFIED	WAS TESTIFIED	WAS TESTIFI E D
TO BY THESE	TO BY THESE	TO BY THESE
WITNESSES,	WITNESSES,	WITNESSES,
NOT	AND IT NOT	AND IT NOT
ONLY SHOWS A	ONLY SHOWS A	ONLY SHOWS A
COMPLICITY	COMPLICITY	COMPLICITY
BUT SHOWS	BUT IT SHOWS	BUT IT SHOWS
<the≥ motives<="" td=""><td>THE MOTIVE</td><td>THE MOTIVE</td></the≥>	THE MOTIVE	THE MOTIVE
WITH WHICH	UNDER WHICH	UNDER WHICH
IT WAS DONE	IT WAS DONE.	IT WAS DONE.
HOW DOES THAT	HOW OES IT	HOW DOES IT
CORRESPOND	CORRESPOND	CORRESPOND
WITH OF	WITH	WITH
≤ROBERT≥	SAM	SAM
POLLOCK =	POLLOCK.	POLLOCK.
JAMES PEARCE,	JAMES PEARCE	JAMES PEARCE
TESTIFIES,	TESTIFIES, THAT	TESTIFIES, THAT
WHEN A BOY	WHEN A BOY ,	WHEN A BOY,
GOING TO	AND GOING TO	AND GOING TO
THE FIELD	THE FIELD	THE FIELD
≤FROM≥	FROM	FROM
WASHINGTON	WASHINGTON,	WASHINGTON,
THOSE WHO	THOSE WITH	THOSE WITH
WERE	WHOM HE WAS	WHOM HE WAS
GOING	GOING ALONG,	GOI N G ALONG,
ADVANCED	DISCUSSED	DISCUSSED
SAME	SOME	SOME
PROPOSITION =	PROPOSITIONS;	PROPOSITIONS;
GAVE	GAVE	GAVE

PS

RT

D	C
Γ	Э

UTTERANCE TO		UT ERENCE TO	UTTERENCE TO
≤THE≥ SAME	,	THE SAME	THE SAME
SENTIMENTS	:	SENTIMENTS	SENTIMENTS
←THAT→ JOHN D.	,	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.
LEE HAD]	LEE HAD	LEE HAD MADE
TO≤THE≥	-	—TO THE	—TO THE
ROBERTS]	REPORTS,	REPORTS,
<i>≤</i> THAT ≥ THESE	,	THAT THESE	THAT THESE
EMIGRANTS]	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
HAD SLAIN]	HAD SLAIN	HAD SLAIN
{THE} ⁱ PROPHETS	,	THE PROPHET,	THE PROPHET,
${PROPHET}^{i} =$,	· ·
POISONED {AN} ⁱ]	POI N SONED AN	POI N SONED T AN
OX AND		OX AND	OX AND
SPRINGS <north< td=""><td></td><td>SPRINGS NORTH</td><td>SPRINGS NORTH</td></north<>		SPRINGS NORTH	SPRINGS NORTH
OF HERE>;		OF HERE,	OF HERE , ;
THEREFORE	,	THEREFORE	THEREFORE,
BECAUSE SOME]	BECAUSE SOME	BECAUSE SOME
OF THEM <had< td=""><td></td><td>OF THEM HAD</td><td>OF THEM HAD</td></had<>		OF THEM HAD	OF THEM HAD
DONE = OR]	DONE THAT, OR	DONE THAT, OR
WAS ACCUSED		WAS ACCUSED	WAS ACCUSED
OF HAVING		OF HAVING	OF HAVING
DONE THESE]	DONE THESE	DONE THESE
THINGS THEY	,	THINGS,	THINGS,
MUST BE		ŕ	, ,
MASSACRED>			
BUT IT WAS $\{A\}^{i}$	`	WHICH WAS A	WHICH WAS A
SLANDER		SLANDER AND	XSLANDER AND
MANUFACTURED]	MANUFACTURE	MANUFACTURE
BY LEE - THEY]	D BY LEE, THEY	D BY LEE, THEY
MUST BE]	MUST BE	MUST BE
KILLED≥]	KILLED, NOT	KILLED, NOT
INNOCENT	(ONLY THE	ONLY THE
{AND} ⁱ GUILTY		GUILTY	GUILTY
INDIVIDUALS]	INDIVIDUALS,	INDIVIDUALS,
SHOULD BE		SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE
PUNISHED]	PUNISHED	PUNISHED
AND/BUT[?] ALL		BUT ALL	BUT ALL
THE	,	THE	THE WOMEN
WOMEN AND	,	WOMES AND	WOMESN AND
CHILDREN		CHILDREN	CHILDRE S N
EXCEPT THOSE]	EXCEPT THOSE	EXCEPT THOSE
ТОО	,	WHO WERE TOO	WHO WERE TOO
YOUNG TO TELL		YOUNG TO TELL	YOUNG TO TELL
{AND} ⁱ GUILTY INDIVIDUALS SHOULD BE PUNISHED <i>AND/BUT</i> [?] ALL THE WOMEN AND CHILDREN EXCEPT THOSE TOO		GUILTY INDIVIDUALS, SHOULD BE PUNISHED BUT ALL THE WOMES AND CHILDREN EXCEPT THOSE WHO WERE TOO	GUILTY INDIVIDUALS, SHOULD BE PUNISHED BUT ALL THE WOMEN WOMESN AND CHILDRE S N EXCEPT THOSE WHO WERE TOO

RS	PS	RT	BT
THE TALE		THE TALE	THE TALE
SHOULD FALL		SHOULD FALL	,SHOULD FALL
$\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$ VICTIMS TO		VICTIMS T	VICTIMS TO
THEIR		THEIR	THEIR
VENGEANCE		VENGEANCE.	VENGEANCE.
THAT IS THE		THAT IS THE	THAT IS THE
SORT {OF} ⁱ		SORT OF	SORT OF
RETRIBUTIVE		RETRIBUTIVE	RETRIBUTIVE
JUSTICE = THAT		JUSTICE. THAT	JUSTIC E . THAT
IS THE SORT OF		IS THE SORT OF	IS THE SORT OF
DUTY < AND		DUTY AND	DUTY AND
CRIME ≥ WHICH		CRIME WHICH	CRIME WHICH
THIS MORMON		THIS MORMON	THIS MORMON
CHURCH HAS		CHURCH HAS	CHURCH HAS
COVERED UP		COVERED UP	COVERED UP
≤FOR THE LAST≥		FOR THE LAST	FOR THE LAST
18 YEARS IT		I8 YEARS. IT	I8 YEARS. IT
WOULD HAVE		WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
BEEN		BEEN	BEEN
COVERED UP		CO N VERED UP	CO N VERED UP
TO ←ETERNITY→		TO ETERNITY,	TO ETERNITY,
UNTO THE <but< td=""><td></td><td>BUT</td><td>BUT</td></but<>		BUT	BUT
IT HAS>		IT HAS	IT HAS
 OTHERWISE 		OTHERWISE	OTHERWISE
BEEN		BEEN	BEEN
DECREED> ⁵⁸⁵		DECREED,	DECREED,
<and all<="" td="" when=""><td></td><td>AND WHEN ALL</td><td>AND WHEN ALL</td></and>		AND WHEN ALL	AND WHEN ALL
MEN WILL BE		MEN WILL BE	MEN WILL BE
CALLED TO>		CALLED TO	CALLED TO
JUDGMENT =		JUDGMENT-	JUDGMENT—
WHEN < THE		WHEN THE	WHEN THE
ACTS≥ OF <i>≤</i> ALL≥		ACTS OF ALL	ACTS OF ALL
MEN WILL BE		MEN WILL BE	MEN WILL BE
LAIN		LAID BARE	LAID BARE
BEFORE		BEFORE THE	BEFORE THE
LAST AND FINAL		LAST FINAL	LAST FINAL
JUDGE,		JUDGE, THEN	JUDGE, THEN
EXCELLENT[?]		WILL THERE BE	WILL THERE BE
LAWS RV[?] FINE		A REC O KONING	A REC O KONING
CODE OUGHT TO		OF THE CRIMES	OF THE CRIMES
HAVE BEEN		OF THESE	OF THESE

^{585.} This phrase is in darker pencil than the previous phrase; it was apparently added after the prior insertion.

RS	PS	RT	BT
REPEALED ADMINISTRATIO N OF LAWS HAD BEEN PUT INTO		WRETCHED MEN	WRETCHED MEN
DIFFERENT HANDS. <i>≤</i> ¶≥ NOW THEN LET		NOW , THEN LET	NOW , THEN LET
US LOOK AT		US LOOK AT	U P S LOOK AT
THINGS		THE THINGS	THE THINGS
AFTER {THE} ⁱ		AFTER THE	AFTER THE
FACT; WHAT		FACT; WHAT	FACT ; , WHAT
TRANSPIRED I		TRANSPIRED. I	TRANSPIRED. I
THINK WE HAVE		THINK WE HAVE	THINK WE HAVE
SHOWN IT		SHOWN IT	SHOWN IT
BEFORE THE		BEFORETHE	BEFORETHE
FACT; LET		FACT. NOW, LET	FACT. NOW, LET
US TRACE IT		US TRACE IT	US TRACE IT
AFTER {THE} ⁱ		AFTER THE	AFTER THE
FACT. PERMIT ME		FACT. PERMIT	FACT. PERMIT
TO		ME TO	ME TO
COMMENT ON		COMMENT ON THE THEORY AND THE	COMMENT ON THE THEORY AND THE
CIRCUMSTANCES		CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
OF THE		S OF THE	S OF THE
DEFENSE IS		DEFENSE THAT	DEFENSE THAT
CONFUSING		ARE CONFUSING	ARE CONFUSING
IN THE		IN THE	IN THE
EXTREME IT IS		EXTREME. IT IS	EXTREME. IT IS
SIMPLY		SIMPLY	SIMPLY
BECAUSE THEIR		BECAUSE THEIR	BECAUSE THEIR
DEFENSE[?] IS		EFEN D SE IS	DEFEN D SE IS
SO SENSELESS IN THE LIGHT OF REASON AND		SO SENSELESS IN THE LIGHT OF REASON AND THE LIGHT OF	SO SENSELESS IN THE LIGHT OF REASON AND THE LIGHT OF
TRUTH		TRUTH; AND TO	TRUTH-; AND TO
LEAVES TO		WHICH THERE	WHICH THERE
<i>ONE</i> [?]		CAN	CAN BE NO
RESULT THEREFORE ≤THE≥			RESULT. THEREFORE,
GENTLEMEN IN			GENTLEMEN, IN THEIR

STRUGGLING TO STRUGGLING	Ó
OVERCOME [41] COME OVER [41] COME	
SOME OF THIS SOME OF THIS SOME OF THIS	
TESTIMONY TESTIMONY. TESTIM X ONY.	
\leq THEY \geq THEY THEY	
HAVE BEEN HAVE BEEN HAVE BEEN	
DRIVEN INTO DRIVEN INTO DRIVEN INTO	
ALL SORTS OF ALL SORTS OF ALL SORTS OF	
ANCIENT ANCIENT ANCIENT	
THEORIES. THEORIES. THEORIES.	
FIRST FIRST, FIRST,	
GENTLEMEN, GENTLEMEN, GENTLEMEN,	
WAS {THE} ⁱ WAS THE	
REMARK <that remark="" td="" that="" that<=""><td></td></that>	
IT> WAS DONE IN IT WAS DONE IN IT WAS DONE I	
PURSUANCE OF PURSUANCE OF	
ORDER ISSUED ORDERS ISSUED ORDERS ISSUE	
TO THE PARTIES TO PARTIES OF TO PARTIES OF	
≤OR≥ LEADERS THE LEADERW THE LEADER₩	
WHO WHO WHO	-
PERPETRATED PERPETRATED PERPETRATED	
IT. ←THE IT. THE IT. THE	
DEFENSE≥ KNOW COUNSEL FOR COUNSEL FOR	
THE DEFENSE THE DE R FENSE	
MOST MUST MUST	
CERTAINLY CERTAINLY CERTAINLY	
MUST KNOW KNOW	
WHERE THOSE WHERE THOSE	
IT ORDERS ORDERS	
EMANATED EMINATED EMINATED	
FROM HE FROM. HE FROM. HE	
ADMITTED ADMITTED ADMITTED	
{THE} ⁱ FACT THE FACT BUT THE FACT BUT	
TOOK GOOD HE FORGOT HE FORGOT	
CARE NOT TO TO TO	
TELL YOU TELL YOU TELL YOU	
WHERE, IF HE WHERE, IF HE	
COULD, BUT I COULD, BUT I	
THINK HE THINK HE	
COULD NOT COULD NOT	
TELL YOU TELL YOU	
HE WHERE. HE WHERE. HE	
FIRST DID FIRST DID FIRST DID	
ASSERT TO YOU; ASSERT TO YOU, ASSERT TO YO	U,

PS

RT

RS

PS

BT

RT

THESE	THAT THESE	THAT THESE
MEN WHO WENT	MEN WHO WENT	MEN WHO WENT
UPON	THERE UPON	THERE UPON
THAT GROUND	THAT GROUND,	THAT GROUND,
←TO THE	TO THE	TO THE
MASSACRE≥ =	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAI N
DID	MEADOWS DID	MEADOWS DID
GO THERE IN	GO THERE I	GO THERE IN
PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF
ORDER = [<i>space</i>]	ORDERS.	ORDERS.
{THE} ⁱ WHITE	THE WHITE	THE WHITE
MEN WENT	MEN WHO WENT	MEN WHO WENT
OUT THERE	OUT THERE	OUT THERE
WITH ORDERS	WITH ORDERS	WITH ORDERS
TO KILL	TO KILL.	TO KILL.
ANOTHER OF	ANOTHER OF	ANOTHER OF
HIS THEORIES IS,	HIS THEORIES	HIS THEORIES
{THAT} ⁱ WHEN	I D S THAT WHEN	I D S THAT WHEN
THEY WENT	THEY WENT	THEY WENT
UPON	UPON THE	UPON THE
GROUND	GROUND THAT	GROUND THAT
	THE WHITES	THE WHITES
	DQRE	DARED DQRE
	NOT INTERFERE	NOT INTERFERE
	OR TRY TO	OR TRY TO
THE	APPEASE THE	APPEASE THE
INDIANS	INDIANS	INDIANS
	BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY
WERE SO	WERE SO	WERE SO
NUMEROUS	NUMEROUS.	NUMEROUS.
<that td="" the<=""><td></td><td></td></that>		
WHITES DARED		
NOT TRY TO		
APPEASE		
THEM>. THAT IS	THAT IS	THAT IS
THE THEORY OF	THE THEORY OF	THE THEORY OF
MY PLAUSIBLE =	MY PLAUSABLE	MY PLAUSIBLE
FRIEND ≤MY	FRIEND, MY	FRIEND, MY
LEGALLY≥	LEGAL AND	LEGAL AND
SOPHISTICATED	SOPHISTICAL	SOPHISTICAL
FRIEND JUDGE	FRIEND JUDGE	FRIEND JUDGE
SUTHERLAND.	SUTHERLAND/	SUTHERLAND/
≤AFTER THEY	AFTER THEY	AFTER THEY
GET OUT THERE>	GET THERE	GET THERE

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
WHICH OF		WHICH OF THE	WHICH OF THE
THEORIES OF		THEORIES OF	THEORIES OF
THIS		THESE	THESE
DEFENSE		DEFENDENTS	DEFENDENTS
≤DO THEY≥ WISH		DO THEY WISH	DO THEY WISH
YOU TO RELY		YOU TO RELY	YOU TO RELY
UPON THEY ARE		UPON,	UPON,
DRIVEN INTO		,	,
THESE		THESE	THESE
ANTAGONISTIC		ANTAGONISTIC	ANTAGONISTIC
THEORIES THAT		THEORIES THAT	THEORIES THAT
THEY ARE		THEY ARE	THEY ARE
DRIVEN INTO		DRIVEN INTO	DRIVEN INTO
BECAUSE OF		BECAUSE OF	BECAUSE OF
THE SCARCITY		THE SCARCETY	THE SCARCETY
OF EVIDENCE		OF EVIDENCE	OF EVIDENCE
ON THEIR SIDE,		ON THEIR SIDE,	ON THEIR SIDE,
BE FOUND[?]		TO S PPORT	TO SUPPORT
SPN[?]		ANY OF THEIR	ANY OF THEIR
THEORIES		THEORIES.	THEORIES.
		THEIR	THEIR
ARE		TOEORIES ARE	TOHEORIES ARE
NOT		NOT	NOT
REASONABLE		REASONAB L E	REASONAB L E
		FROM THE	FROM THE
DEDUCTIONS		DEDUCTIONS	DEDUCTIONS
FROM		FROM	FROM
THE		KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
TESTIMONY		'S TESTIMONY,	'S TESTIMONY,
AND IT IS TO PUT		AND IT IS AN	IT IS AN
THE CHARGE		OUTRAGE	OUTRAGE
UPON		UPON	UPON
K SMITH		KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
←TO SAY THAT>		TO SAY THAT	TO ASAY THAT
HE DIDN'T TELL		HE DIDN'T TELL	HE DIDN'T TELL
THE TRUTH		THE TRUTH	THE TRUTH
WHEN < ALL		WHEN ALL	WHEN ALL
THE ≥ EVIDENCE		THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE
OF THE		AND ALL THE	AND ALL THE
CIRCUMSTANCES		CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
BOTH BEFORE		S BOTH BEFORE	S BOTH BEFORE
AND AFTER THE		AND AFTER THE	AND AFTER THE
FACT SHOW		FACT SHOW	FACT SHOW
←HE→ DID		THAT HE DID	THAT HE DID

TESTIFY TO THE	TESTIFY TO THE	TESTIFY TO THE
TRUTH, AND NOT	TRUTH, NOT	TRUTH, NOT
ONLY IN ITS	ONLY IN ITS	ONLY IN ITS
GENERAL	GENERAL	GENERAL
RESULT = IN	RESULT, BUT IN	RESULT, BUT IN
THESE	ALL THESE	ALL THESE
DETAILS	DETAILS HE	DETAILS HE
STATED	STATED IT	STATED IT
CORRECTLY,	CORRECTLY	CORRECTLY
HE WAS	AND HE WAS	AND HE WAS
NOT	NOT	NOT
CONTRADICTED	CONTRADICTED	CONTRADICTED
IN ANY	IN ANY	AIN ANY
MATERIAL	MATERIAL	MATERIAL
PART. IT IS	POINT. ^[42] IT IS	POINT. ^[42] IT IS
TRUE THEY	TRUE THEY	TRUE THEY
HAVE GOOD	HAVE A GOOD	HAVE A GOOD
DEAL TO SAY	DEAL TO SAY	DEAL TO SAY
ABOUT	ABOUT THE	ABOUT THE
HOLLOW	HOLLOW	HOLLOW
SQUARE ^[9]	SQUARE	SQUA R E.
SUPPOSE	SUPPOSE	SUPPOSE
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
WAS MISTAKEN;	WAS MISTAKEN	WAS MISTAKEN
<was some<="" td=""><td>IN SOME</td><td>IN SOME</td></was>	IN SOME	IN SOME
PARTICULARS	PARTICULARS	PARTICULARS
AS TO THAT> IT	AS TO THAT; T	AS TO THAT; IT
DOESN'T	DOESN'T	DOESN'T
CHANGE	CHANGE THE	CHANGE THE
FACT THAT $\{A\}^{i}$	FACT THAT A	FACT THAT A
CONSPIRACY	CONSPIRACY	CONSPIRACY
WAS ENTERED	WAS ENTERED	WAS ENTERED
INTO ON THE	INTO ON THE	INTO ON THE
FIELD NEAR	FIELD NEAR	FIELD NEAR
HAMBLIN'S	HAMBLIN'S	HAMBLIN'S
RANCH. THEY	RANCH. THEY	RANCH. THEY
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
CATCHING AT	CATCHING AT	CATCHIN C G AT
STRAWS =	STRAWS,	STRAWS,
BEEN	HAVING BEEN	HAVING BEEN
TAKING UP	TAKING UP	TAKING UP
LITTLE MINOR	LITTLE MINOR	LITTLE MINOR
DETAILS THAT	DETAILS THAT	DETAILS THAT
DO NOT	DO NOT	DO NOT

PS

RT

TAKE/TK[?]	TEND	TEND
NECESSARILY	NECESSARILY	NECESSARILY
TO PROVE THE	TO PROVE THE	TO PROVE THE
MAIN FACTS IF	MAIN FACTS. IF	MAIN FACTS. IF
THEY CAN	THEY CAN	THEY CAN
SUCCEED IN	SUCCEED IN	SUCCEED IN
SOME LITTLE	SOME LITTLE	SOME LITTLE
TRIFLING	TRIFLING	TRIFLING
≤THEY≥	DETAIL THEY	DETAIL THEY
MUST GET SOME	MUST GET SOME	MUST GET SOME
FACTS	OTHER WITNESS	OTHER WITNESS
≤TO WHICH≥	ABOUT WHICH	ABOUT WHICH
KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
DIDN'T TESTIFY	DIDN'T TESTIFY	DIDN'T TESTIFY
TO,	TO PROVE IT	TO PROVE IT
AND YOU MUST	AND YOU MUST	AND YOU MUST
NOT	NOT	NOT
BELIEVE SO IN	BELIEVEHIM IN	BELIEVE HIM IN
ANY RESPECT.	ANY RESPECT.	ANY RESPECT.
<mr. bishop<="" td=""><td>MR. BISHOP</td><td>MR. BISHOP</td></mr.>	MR. BISHOP	MR. BISHOP
SAID> MR.	SAID THAT MR.	SAID THAT MR.
SMITH	SM TH	SMITH
SAID <he></he>	TESTIFIED HE	TESTIFIED HE
HEARD LEE	HEARD LEE	HEARD LEE
GIVE THE	GIVE THE	GIVE THE
ORDERS IN	ORDERS IN	ORDERS IN
THAT HOLLOW	THAT HOLLOW	THAT HOLLOW
SQUARE ≤ HE ≥	SQUARE. HE	SQUARE. HE
DIDN'T TESTIFY	DIDN'T TESTIFY	DIDN'T TESTIFY
ANY SUCH A	ANY SUCH A	ANY SUCH A
THING; HE SAID	THI N G HE SAID	THI N G. HE SAID
HE AND SOME	HE AND SOME	HE AND SOME
OTHER PERSON	OTHER PERSON	OTHER PERSON
WAS STANDING	WAS STANDING	WAS STANDING
OUTSIDE HE	OUTSIDE; HE	OUTSIDE; HE
DIDN'T HEAR	DIDN'T HEAR	DIDN'T HEAR
ANY ORDERS	ANY ORDERS	ANY ORDERS
GIVEN THERE.	GIVEN THERE.	GIVEN THERE.
WHITE	WHITE, THERE,	WHITE, THERE,
SAYS HE DIDN'T	HE DIDN'T	SAYS HE DIDN'T
	BROACH	BROACH THE
REMEMBER OF	OF	SUBJECT OF
ANY HOLLOW	ANY HOLLOW	ANY HOLLOW
SQUARE BEING	SQUARE BEING	SQUARE BEING

PS

RT

THERE	THERE.	THERE.
POLLOCK AND	POLLOCK AND	POLLOCK AND
YOUNG SAY THE	YOUNG SAY THE	YOUNG SAY THE
SAME.	SAME THING.	SAME THING.
ROBERT	ROBERT	ROBERT
POLLOCK,	POLLO S CK AND	POLLO S CK AND
WILLIAM	WILLIAM	WILLIAM
YOUNG, WERE	YOUNG WERE	YOUNG WERE
NOT ON THE	NOT ON THE	NOT ON THE
GROUND THEY	GROUND. THEY	GROUND. THEY
DIDN'T MARCH	DIDN'T MARCH	DIDN'T MARCH
OUT WITH THE	OUT WITH THE	OUT WITH THE
SOLDIERS	SOLDIERS.	SOLDIERS.
POLLOCK BEING	POLLOCK BEING	POLLOCK BEING
BAGGAGE	A BAGGAGE	A BAGGAGE
MASTER	MASTER AND	MASTER AND
HAVING	HAVING	HAVING
CONTROL OF	CONTROLL OF	CONTROLL OF
THE PACK TRAIN		
←BAGGAGE	THE BAGGA N GE	THE BAGGA N GE
TRAIN WASN'T	TRAIN WASN'T	TRAIN WASN'T
THERE≥	THERE. HE SIAD	THERE. HE SIAD
HE STAYED	HE STAID	HE STAI S D
TOGETHER	TOGETHER	TOGETHER
WITH ≤THE≥	WITH THE	WITH THE
WAGONS HE	WAGGONS; HE	WAGGONS; HE
WAS NOT IN ≤A ≥	WAS NOT IN A	WAS NOT IN A
POSITION	POSITION	POSITION
WHERE HE	WHERE HE	WHERE HE
COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE
SEEN IT	SEEN IT.	SEEN IT.
WILLIAM	WILLIAM	WILLIAM
YOUNG WAS	YOUNG WAS	YOUNG WAS
SCOUTING OUT	SCOUTING	SCOUTING
ON THE	ON THE HILLS	ON THE HILLS
GROUND	AROUND	AROUND
SOMEWHERE IT	SOMEWHERE. IT	SOMEWHERE. IT
DON'T APPEAR	DON'T APPEA T R	DON'T APPEA T R
THAT HE WAS IN	THAT HE WAS IN	THAT HE WAS IN
SIGHT OF THIS	SIGHT OF THIS	SIGHT OF THIS
POINTWHERE	POINT WHERE	POINT WHERE
{THE} ⁱ HOLLOW	THE HOLLOW	THE HOLLOW
SQUARE WAS	SQUARE WAS	SQUARE WAS
FORMED THERE.	FORMED THERE.	FORMED THERE.

PS

RT

≺THE≻ FACT	THE FACT	THE FACT
<pre><that does<="" he≥="" pre=""></that></pre>	THAT HE DOES	THAT HE DOES
NOT REMEMBER	NOT BROACH	NOT BROACH
IT COURTERNIDER	IT DOESN'T	IT DOESN'T
CONTRADICT≥	CONTRADICT,	CONTRADICT,
IT IS CORRECT	AND IT IS	AND IT IS
-CORROBORATE	CORROBERATED	CORROBERATED
D≥	BY	BY
MR. SMITH.	KLINGENSMITH.	KLINGENSMITH.
FOR FACT	AS TO THE FACT	AS TO THE FACT
WHETHER {THE} ⁱ	WHETHER THE	WHETHER THE
HOLLOW	HOLLOW	HOLL O W
SQUARE WAS	QUARE WAS	QUARE WAS
FORMED OR	FORMED OR	FORMED OR
NOT IT ≤ DOESN'T	NOT IT DOESN'T	NOT IT DOESN'T
MAKE ANY	MAKE ANY TY	MAKE ANY TY
DIFFERENCE >.	DIFFERENCE.	DIFFERENCE.
MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER	MY B T ROTHER
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND
THINKS	THINKS	THINKS
THREATENED	THAT THE	THAT THE
INDIANS	INDIANS	INDIANS
AROUND THERE	AROUND THERE	AROUND THERE
AROUND IIIERE	THREATENED	THREATENED
	AND	AND
	INTIMIDATED	INTIMIDATED
	THESE SOLDIERS TO	THESE SOLDIERS TO
ATTACK THESE	ATTACK THE	ATTACK THE
GALLANT BRAVE	GALLENT	GALLENT
WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN
HAD THEIR	WHO HAD THEIR	WHO HAD THEIR
FAMILIES TO	FAMILIES TO	FAMILIES TO
PROTECT	PROTECT AND	PROTECT AND
ONE	THAT WAS ONE	THAT WAS ONE
THING	THING THAT	THING THAT
MADE THEM DO	MADE THEM DO	MADE THEM DO
THESE ACTS.	THESE ACTS.	THESE ACTS.
THESE WHITE	THESE WHITE	THESE WHITE
MEN AFTER	MEN AFTER THE	MEN AFTER THE
DEED IS	DEED WAS	DEED WAS
DONE	DONE	DONE
SEPARATE ≤40 ≥	SEPARATE, GO	SEPARATE, GO
GO <to< td=""><td>TO GO AWAY</td><td>TO GO AWAY</td></to<>	TO GO AWAY	TO GO AWAY

PS

RT

THE>FROM THEFROM THEFROM THEMOUNTAINMOUNTAINMOUNTAINMOUNTAINMEADOWS INPIECEMEAL.PIECEMEAL.PIECEMEAL.PIECE MEAL;DIDN'T GOTHEY DIDN'T GOTHEY DIDN'T GOINAWAY INAWAY INAWAY INMILITARYMILITARYMILITARYARRAY [space]A RAY. SOMEARRAY. SOMEREMAINED ONREMAINED ONREMAINED ONTHETHETHE GROUND ANDWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRPASSIONSPASSIONS HADBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDWITHWITHKILLINGWITHWITHWITHKILLINGWHEN THEYWERE THEWHEN THEYONESWERE ONCEENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBEASTS. I THINKTHEM INTHE PANTHERMANY OFTHER MANY OFTRAVELINGHMARY OFTRAVELINGHTHEY INTHIN THENOT ANOT ASINGLEWINGLEMORDARY OFTRAVELINGHMOLOND BECOMESTRAVELINGMARAY OFTRAVELINGHTHEW IN THEMIN THETHEM INTHEM IN <td< th=""><th>RS</th><th>PS</th><th>RT</th><th>BT</th></td<>	RS	PS	RT	BT
MEADOWS IN PIECE MEAL;MEADOWS IN PIECEMEAL.MEADOWS IN PIECEMEAL.DIDN'T GO IN MILITARYPIECEMEAL.PIECEMEAL.DIDN'T GO IN MILITARYMILITARY MILITARYAWAY IN AWAY IN AND A	THE>		FROM THE	FROM THE
PIECE MEAL; DIDN'T GOPIECEMEAL. THEY DIDN'T GOPIECEMEAL. THEY DIDN'T GONNARAY; MILITARYAWAY INAWAY INMILITARY ARRAY [space]A RAY. SOMEARRAY. SOMEREMAINED ON THEREMAINED ONREMAINED ONREMAINED ONTHE (⁴³⁾ GROUND ANDGROUND AND GROUND ANDGROUND AND MENTHEIRMHEN THEIR PASSIONS HADPASSIONS BEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDWITH KILLINGWITH WITHWITHKILLING, ONESKILLING,KILLING,WERE THE ONES ENGAGED INENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OF DEEDS OFDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEY BECAME WILDBECAME WILD BECAME WILDBCAME WILD ANDAND (&)'RAVENOUS LIKE WILDBEASTS.LIKE WILD BLOOD BECOMES MM[?] WITH THEM INRAVENOUS_LIKE THEM IN THEM INA THEM INA THEM INA THEM INA THEM INA THEM INA THEM INA THEM INA<	MOUNTAIN		MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
DIDN'T GOTHEY DIDN'T GOTHEY DIDN'T GOINAWAY INAWAY INMILITARYMILITARYMILITARYARRAY [space]A RAY. SOMEARRAY. SOMEREMAINED ONREMAINED ONREMAINED ONTHETHETHE GROUND(43)GROUND ANDGROUND ANDWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRPASSIONSPASSIONS HADBEEN EXCITEDWERE THEWHEN THEYWHEN THEYWERE THEWHEN THEYWHEN THEYONESWERE ONCEWERE ONCEENGAGED INENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OFDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&}^1ANDANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKERAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDBEASTS.BEASTS.BEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.HE PATHERMANY OFTHEM INTHEM [space]TRAVELINGTRAVELINGHNMAY? OFTHEM INTHEM INTHEM [space]TRAVELINGTRAVELINGHNMAN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYSHOWS THATSHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWOMANWOMANADANFHSINGLEPASSING	MEADOWS IN		MEADOWS IN	MEADOWS IN
DIDN'T GOTHEY DIDN'T GOTHEY DIDN'T GOINAWAY INAWAY INMILITARYMILITARYMILITARYARRAY [space]A RAY. SOMEARRAY. SOMEREMAINED ONREMAINED ONREMAINED ONTHETHETHE GROUND(43)GROUND ANDGROUND ANDWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRPASSIONSPASSIONS HADBEEN EXCITEDWERE THEWHEN THEYWHEN THEYWERE THEWHEN THEYWHEN THEYONESWERE ONCEWERE ONCEENGAGED INENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OFDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&}^1ANDANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKERAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDBEASTS.BEASTS.BEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.HE PATHERMANY OFTHEM INTHEM [space]TRAVELINGTRAVELINGHNMAY? OFTHEM INTHEM INTHEM [space]TRAVELINGTRAVELINGHNMAN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYSHOWS THATSHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWOMANWOMANADANFHSINGLEPASSING	PIECE MEAL:		PIECEMEAL.	PIECEMEAL.
INAWAY INAWAY INMILITARYMILITARYMILITARYARRAY [space]A RAY. SOMEARRAY. SOMEREMAINED ONREMAINED ONREMAINED ONTHEREMAINED ONREMAINED ONTHEGROUNDGROUND ANDWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRPASSIONSPASSIONS HADBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDWITHWITHKILLINGKILLING,—WERE THEWHEN THEYONESENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OFMURDER THEYMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&}^1ANDANDANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDBEASTS.BEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFTHE MITHIN THENOT ANOT ASINGLEWINGLEWOMANWOMANWOMANWOMANWOMANWOMANWOMANPASSING	-		THEY DIDN'T GO	THEY DIDN'T GO
ARRAY [space]A RAY. SOMEARRAY. SOMEREMAINED ONREMAINED ONREMAINED ONTHETHETHE GROUNDGROUNDGROUND ANDGROUND ANDWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRPASSIONSPASSIONS HADBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDWITHWITHKILLINGKILLING,WERE THEWHEN THEYONESENGAGED INDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&}^1ANDANDANDANDANDANDANDANDCAME WILD{BEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFHEN ONESTRAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDBEASTS.BEASTS. I THINKTHEM INTHEM INTHEM INTHEM INST OFTRAVELINGTHEM ISPACE]TRAVELINGMAN?] WITHIN THETHEM INST OFTRAVELINGBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGMM?] WITHIN THETHEM INST OFTERRITORYTERRITORYTERRITORYSHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ASINGLEWOMANWOMANWOMANMOMANWOMANANDANDOF THOSEPASSINGPASSING	IN		AWAY IN	AWAY IN
ARRAY [space]A RAY. SOMEARRAY. SOMEREMAINED ONREMAINED ONREMAINED ONTHETHETHE GROUNDGROUNDGROUND ANDGROUND ANDWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRPASSIONSPASSIONS HADBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDWITHWITHKILLINGKILLING,WERE THEWHEN THEYONESENGAGED INDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&}^1ANDANDANDANDANDANDANDANDCAME WILD{BEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFHEN ONESTRAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDBEASTS.BEASTS. I THINKTHEM INTHEM INTHEM INTHEM INST OFTRAVELINGTHEM ISPACE]TRAVELINGMAN?] WITHIN THETHEM INST OFTRAVELINGBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGMM?] WITHIN THETHEM INST OFTERRITORYTERRITORYTERRITORYSHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ASINGLEWOMANWOMANWOMANMOMANWOMANANDANDOF THOSEPASSINGPASSING	MILITARY		MILITARY	MILITARY
REMAINED ON THEREMAINED ON THEREMAINED ON THE (43)REMAINED ON THE GROUND AFTER (43)GROUND WHEN THEIR PASSIONSGROUND AND WHEN THEIR PASSIONSGROUND AND WHEN THEIR PASSIONS HAD BEEN EXCITED WITH WID WERE ONCE ENGAGED IN DEEDS OF MURDER THEY BECAME WILD BECAME WILD BECAME WILD BECAME WILD BECAME WILD BECAME WILD BECAME WILD BECAME WILD BECAME WILD BECAME WILD BEASTS. I THINK THE PANTHER THE PANTHER THE PANTHER THE PANTHER THE MIN THEM IN THEM IN THER THER THANDAN NOT A SINGLE WOMAN WOMAN WOMAN WOMAN MAN OF THOSE PASSINGREMAINED ON THASSING PASSING PASSING				
(43)AFTER (^{F3)} GROUNDGROUND ANDGROUND ANDWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRPASSIONSPASSIONS HADPASSIONS HADBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDWITHWITHWITHKILLINGKILLING,—KILLINGKILLING,—WERE THEWHEN THEYONESENGAGED INENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILDECAME WILD{&}^1ANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDBEASTS.BEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGMANY OFTRAVELINGMANY OFTHEM INTHEM [space]TERRITORYTHEM [space]TERRITORYAND ANDWINGLEMOMAN MOLESTEDOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSINGPASSING				
(43)AFTER (*3)GROUNDGROUND ANDGROUND ANDWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRPASSIONSPASSIONS HADPASSIONS HADBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDWITHWITHWITHWITHKILLINGKILLING,—KILLING,—WERE THEWHEN THEYWHEN THEYONESENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OFDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&}1'ANDANDRAVENOUSIKE WILDBEASTS.LIKE WILDWILDLIKE WILDBEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHEN [space]TRAVELINGTRAVELINGNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWINGLEWSINGLEMORDANDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING				
GROUNDGROUND ANDGROUND ANDWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRPASSIONSPASSIONS HADPASSIONS HADBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDWITHWITHWITHKILLINGWITHWITHKILLINGKILLING,—KILLING,—WERE THEWHEN THEYWHEN THEYONESWERE ONCEWERE ONCEENGAGED INENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OFDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYMURDER THEYMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&;}^1ANDANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKERAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDBEASTS.BEASTS.BEASTS. I THINKTHEM INTHEM INBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGTRAVELINGMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWOMANWOMANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING				
WHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRWHEN THEIRPASSIONSPASSIONS HADPASSIONS HADBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDWITHWITHWITHKILLINGWITHWITHKILLINGWITHWITHWERE THEWHEN THEYWHEN THEYONESENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OFENGAGED INDEEDS OFMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILDK& j ¹ ANDANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKERAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDBEASTS.BEASTS.BEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHIRST OFTHEM INTHEM INBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGTRAVELINGHNMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYFERRITORYSHOWS THATSHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ASINGLEWOMANWOMANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING	GROUND		GROUND AND	
PASSIONSPASSIONS HADPASSIONS HADBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDWITHWITHWITHKILLINGWITHWITHKILLINGWIRE THEWHEN THEYONESWERE ONCEWERE ONCEENGAGED INENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OFDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&}^1ANDANDANDURAVENOUSLIKE WILDBEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHIRST OFTRAVELINGTRAVELING#NBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGTRAVELING#NMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWOMANWOMANMORMON[?] WASWOMANWOMANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING				
BEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDBEEN EXCITEDWITHWITHWITHKILLINGWITHWITHKILLINGKILLING,—KILLING,—WERE THEWHEN THEYWHEN THEYONESENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OFDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&}^1ANDANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKERAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDBEASTS.BEASTS.BEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHIRST OFTRAVELINGTRAVELINGBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGTRAVELINGMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWOMANWOMANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING				
WITHWITHWITHKILLINGKILLING,—KILLING,—WERE THEWHEN THEYWHEN THEYONESWERE ONCEWERE ONCEENGAGED INENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OFDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYMURDER THEYBECAME WILD{&} ¹ ANDAND{&} ¹ ANDANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKERAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDWILDLIKE WILDBEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHIRST OFTRAVELINGTRAVELINGHNBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGTRAVELINGHNMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYSINGLEWINGLEWSINGLEMORMON[?] WASWOMANWOMAN MANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING				
KILLINGKILLING,—KILLING,—WERE THEWHEN THEYWHEN THEYONESWERE ONCEWERE ONCEENGAGED INENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OFDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYMURDER THEYMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&} ¹ ANDAND{& ANDANDANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKERAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDWILDLIKE WILDBEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHIRST OFTRAVELINGTRAVELINGBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGTRAVELINGMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWOMANWOMAN MANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING				
WERE THEWHEN THEYWHEN THEYONESWERE ONCEWERE ONCEENGAGED INENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OFDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYMURDER THEYMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&}^iANDANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKERAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDWILDLIKE WILDBEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHIRST OFTHEM INTHEM INBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGTRAVELINGHNMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYTERRITORYSHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWOMANWOMANMORMON[?] WASWOMANWOMAN MANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGImage: Construction of the construction of th				
ONESWERE ONCEWERE ONCEENGAGED INENGAGED INENGAGED INDEEDS OFDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&}^iANDANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKERAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDWILDLIKE WILDBEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHIRST OFTHEM INTHEM INBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGRAVELINGHNMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYNOT ASHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWINGLEWSINGLEMORMON[?] WASOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING			,	
ENGAGED IN DEEDS OFENGAGED IN DEEDS OFENGAGED IN DEEDS OFMURDER THEY BECAME WILDDEEDS OFMURDER THEY MURDER THEYBECAME WILD \$\mathbf{\math}\mathbf{\mathbf{\mathbf{\mathbf{\mat				
DEEDS OFDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&}iANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDWILDBEASTS. I THINKTHE PANTHERTHE PANTHERBLOOD BECOMESMN[?] WITHTHEM INTHEM [space]NOT ANOT ASINGLEMORMON[?] WASMOLESTEDPASSINGOFHOUS ANDDEEDS OFDEEDS OFDEEDS OFMURDER THEYBEASTS.BEASTS.BEASTS. I THINKTERRITORYTERRITORYSHOWS THATSHOWS THATSHOULEWOMANWOMANWOMANWOMANWOMANSHOULEPASSING				
MURDER THEYMURDER THEYMURDER THEYBECAME WILDBECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&}iANDANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKERAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDWILDLIKE WILDBEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHIRST OFTHEM INTHEM INBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGTRAVELINGHNMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWINGLEWSINGLEMORMON[?] WASOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING				
BECAME WILD {&)BECAME WILDBECAME WILD{&)ANDANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKERAVENOUS.LIKELIKE WILDWILDLIKE WILDBEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHIRST OFTHEM INTHEM INBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGTRAVELINGMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYTERRITORYTERRITORYTERRITORYSHOWS THATSHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWOMANWOMAN MANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGIPASSINGPASSING				
{&}iANDANDRAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKERAVENOUS.LIKERAVENOUS.LIKE WILDWILDLIKE WILDBEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHIRST OFTHEM INTHEM INBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGTRAVELINGHNMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYTERRITORYSHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWINGLEWSINGLEMORMON[?] WASOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGIPASSINGPASSING				
RAVENOUSRAVENOUS.LIKERAVENOUS.LIKE WILDWILDLIKE WILDBEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHIRST OFTHEM INTHEM INBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGTRAVELINGINMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWINGLEWINGLEMORMON[?] WASOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGIPASSINGPASSING				
LIKE WILDWILDLIKE WILDBEASTS. I THINKBEASTS.BEASTS.THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHIRST OFTHEM INTHEM INBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGTRAVELINGMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYNOT ASHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWOMANWOMAN MANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGImage: Content of the state of the sta			RAVENOUS.LIKE	RAVENOUS .
THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHIRST OFTHEM INTHEM INBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGTRAVELINGHNMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYTERRITORYSHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWINGLEWSINGLEMORMON[?] WASOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING				
THE PANTHERMANY OFMZANY OFTHIRST OFTHEM INTHEM INBLOOD BECOMESTRAVELINGTRAVELINGHNMN[?] WITHIN THEON THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYTERRITORYTERRITORYSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWINGLEWSINGLEMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING	BEASTS. I THINK		BEASTS.	BEASTS.
THIRST OF BLOOD BECOMES MN[?] WITH THEM [space]THEM IN TRAVELING IN THETHEM IN TRAVELING ON THE CONTRARY THENOT A SINGLETERRITORY NOT ATERRITORY TERRITORYNOT A SINGLENOT ANOT AMOLESTED PASSINGOF THOSE PASSINGOF THOSE PASSING				
MN[?] WITH THEM [space]IN THEON THE CONTRARY THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYTERRITORYSHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWINGLEWSINGLEMORMON[?] WASWOMANWOMANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING				THEM IN
MN[?] WITH THEM [space]IN THEON THE CONTRARY THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYTERRITORYSHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWINGLEWSINGLEMORMON[?] WASWOMANWOMANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING	BLOOD BECOMES		TRAVELING	TRAVELING IN
THEM [space]CONTRARY THETHEM [space]TERRITORYTERRITORYTERRITORYSHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ASINGLEWINGLEMORMON[?] WASWOMANMOLESTEDOF THOSEPASSINGPASSING				
TERRITORYTERRITORYNOT ASHOWS THATNOT ANOT ASINGLEWINGLEMORMON[?] WASWOMANMOLESTEDOF THOSEPASSINGPASSING				CONTRARY THE
NOT ASHOWS THATSHOWS THATNOT ANOT ANOT ASINGLEWINGLEWSINGLEMORMON[?] WASWOMANWOMANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING			TERRITORY	TERRITORY
SINGLEWINGLE WSINGLE MORMON[?] WASWOMANWOMAN MANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING				SHOWS THAT
SINGLEWINGLE WSINGLE MORMON[?] WASWOMANWOMAN MANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING	NOT A			
MORMON[?] WASWOMANWOMAN MANMOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING				
MOLESTEDOF THOSEOF THOSEPASSINGPASSINGPASSING	MORMON[?] WAS		WOMAN	
PASSING PASSING PASSING				
INDIAN INDIAN INDIAN				
COUNTRY, COUNTRY – COUNTRY –				
PASSING TO PASSING TOO PASSING TOO	<i>,</i>			
AND FROM AND FRO TO AND FRO TO				

	~
_	

PS

	THEIR	THEIR
RESPECTIVE	PESPECTIVE	PRESPECTIVE
HOMES AS THE	HOMES AS THE	HOMES AS THE
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
SHOWS < THAT	SHOWS THAT	SHOWS, THAT
NONE OF THEM	NONE OF THEM	NONE OF THEM
WERE KILLED,	WERE KILLED,	WERE KILLED,
SCRATCHED OR	SCRATCHED OR	SCRATCHED OR
HURT IN THE	HURT IN THE	HURT IN THE
MELEE;	MELEE;	MELEE;
NOTHING OF	NOTHING OF	NOTHING OF
SORT, YET	THE SORT, YET	THE SORT, YET
THEY SAY IT	THEY SAY IT	THEY SAY IT
WAS BECAUSE	WAS BECAUSE	WAS BECAUSE
THESE HOSTILE	THESE HOSTILE	THESE HOSTILE
INDIANS WERE	INDIAN D S WERE	INDIAN D S WERE
RAGING FOR	RAGING FOR	RAGING FOR
BLOOD	THEIR BLOOD	THEIR BLOOD
UNLESS	THAT UNLESS	THAT UNLESS
WHITE MEN	THE WHITE MEN	THE WHITE MEN
JOINED IN ←THE≻	JOINED IN THE	JO N INED IN THE
PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION
THIS ≤DEED≥	OF THIS DEED	OF THIS DEE S D
THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
KILLED,	KILLED AND	KILLED AND
JEOPARDIZED	THE LIVES OF	THE LIVES OF
THEIR OWN	THEIR	THEIR
FAMILIES AT	FAMILIES AT	FAMILIES AT
HOME.	HOME AND	HOME AND
	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
	LIVES WOULD	LIVES WOULD
	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
	JEOPARDIZED.	JEOPARDIZED.
THE WHOLE	THE WHOLE	THE WHOLE
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
CONTRADICTS	CONTR ADT ICTS	CONTR A D T ICTS
IT BEFORE THE	IT. BEFORE THE	IT. BEFORE THE
FIGHT AS I	FIGHT , AS I	FIGHT , AS I
HAVE SHOWN	HAVE SHOWN ,	HAVE SHOWN ,
YOU,	YOU, THE	YOU, THE
INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE
LYING AROUND	LYING AROUND	LYING AROUND
CAMPS,	THE CAMPS,	THE CAMPS,

RS	PS	RT	BT
PEACEABLE		PEACABLE	PEACABLE
WITH THESE		WITH THESE	WITH THESE
WHITE		WHITE	WHITE
SOLDIERS AND		SOLDIERS AND	SOLDIERS AND
ON AMICABLE		ON AMICABLE	ON AMICABLE
TERMS WITH		TERMS WITH	TERMS WITH
THEM, ACTING		THEM, ACTING	THEM, ACTING
		AND	AND
		CORPERATING	CORPORATING
CO-OPERATING		CO-OPERATING	CO-OPERATING
TOGETHER THE		TOGETHER. THE	TOGETHER. THE
WHOLE THING		WHOLE THING	WHOLE THING
SHOWS IT WAS		SHOWS IT WAS	SHOWS IT WAS
DONE IN		DONE IN	DONE IN
CONCERT		CONCERT	CONCERT
BECAUSE AFTER		BECAUSE AFTER	BECAUSE AFTER
THE FIGHT		THE FIGHT IT	THE FIGHT IT
SHOWS		SHOWSTHAT	SHOWS THAT
SOME		SOME	SOME
INDIANS « CAME		INDIANSCAME	INDIANS CAME
AWAY FROM		AWAY FROM	AWAY FROM
THERE WITH		THERE WITH	THERE WITH
CLOTHING ≥ .		CLOTHING AND	CLOTHING AND
		OTHER THINGS.	OTHER THINGS.
IT WAS NOT		IT WAS DONE IN	IT WAS DONE IN
FIRED UP AND		CONCERT AND	CONCERT AND
		UNDERSTOOD,	UNDERSTOOD,
MUST HAVE		IT MUST HAVE	IT MUST HAVE
BEEN; THEY		BEEN, AS THEY	BEEN, AS THEY
DIDN'T SLAY		DIDN'T SLAY	DIDN'T SLAY
ONE OF		ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE
THEM		WHITE.	WHITE
IF IT		IF IT	SOLDIERS, IF IT
HAD BEEN		HADN'T BEEN	HADN'T BEEN
FOR THAT		FOR THAT	FOR THAT
CONCERT OF		CONCERT OF	CONCERT OF
ACTION WITH		ACTION WITH	ACTION WITH
THE INDIANS		THE INDIANS,	THE INDIANS,
THERE		THERE	THE R E

-	_	_
		~
	ы	•
		9

[]		
WOULDN'T	WOULDN'T	WOULDN'T
HAVE BEEN ⁵⁸⁶ A	HAVE BEEN A	HAVE BEEN A
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CARCASS	CARCASS LEFT	C O ARCASS LEFT
ALIVE UPON	L E IVING UPON	L E IVING UPON
THAT GROUND	THAT GROUND.	THAT GROUND.
THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
SLAYED BY	L SLAIN AS THE	L SLAIN AS THE
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
FOR	WERE BY THE	WERE BY THE
INDIANS [space]	INDIANS.	INDIANS.
THESE	THESE	THESE
BELEAGUERED	BELEAGURED	BELEAGURED
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
FALLEN	FALLEN TO	FALLEN TO
WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE
CARCASSES AND	CARCASSES OF	CARCASSES OF
THESE CRAVEN	THESE CRAVEN	THESE CRAVEN
COWARDS WHO	COWARD W S	COWARD W S
WERE	WHO WERE NOT	WHO WERE NOT
	HU T RT, BUT	HU T RT, BUT
	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
WHO	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
DESTROYED	DISTROYED AND	DISTROYED AND
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
LAY THEIR	LAID THEIR	LAID THEIR
BONES DOWN	BONES	BONES
THERE IF THE	THERE IF THE	THERE IF THE
THEORY OF THE	THEORY OF THE	THEORY OF THE
DEFENSE IS	DEFENSE IS	DEFENSE IS
TRUE. I APPEAL	TRUE. I APPEAL	TRUE. I APPEAL
TO {YOUR} ⁱ	TO YOUR	TO YOUR
KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF
{THE} ⁱ INDIAN	THE INDIAN	THE INDIAN
CHARACTER	CHARACTER.	CHARACTER.,
[space] AFTER	IF THE	IF THE
INDIANS	INDIANS DO	INDIANS DO
←EVIDENTLY→	NOT ALWAYS	NOT ALWAYS
STRIPPED ←THE→	STRIP THE	STRIP THE
DEAD BODIES	DEAD BODIES,	DEAD BODIES.
		. –

^{586. &}quot;THERE WOULDN'T HAVE BEEN" was written over illegible shorthand.

D	C
Γ	Э

	I	
THEY LEFT	THEY LEFT	THEY LEFT
THEM EXPOSED	THEM EXPOSED	THEM EXPOSED
TO {THE} ⁱ	TO THE	TO THE
CROWS AND	CROWS AND	CROWS AND
WOLVES	WOLVES AND	WOLVES AND
THEY STRIPPED	THEY STRIPPED	THEY STRIPPED
THEIR BODIES	THEIR BODIES	THEIR BODIES
DRESSED	AND DRESSED	AND DRESSED
THEMSELVES UP	THEMSELVES UP	THEMSELVES UP
IN THEIR	IN THEIR	IN THEIR
BLOODY	BLOODY	BLOODY
CLOTHES WHAT	CLOTHES. WHAT	CLOTHES. WHAT
WAS THE	WAS THE	WAS THE
RESULT	RESULT? ASSO	RESULT? ACCO
ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
THE	THE	THE
TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONYO OF	TESTIMONY OF
ONE YOUNG	ONE YOUNG	ONE YOUNG
MAN THEY GO	MAN THEY GO	MAN THEY GO
BACK TO CEDAR	BACK TO CEDAR	BACK TO CEDAR
CITY, BECAUSE	CITY BECAUSE	CITY BECAUSE
≤A≥ PORTION OF	OA PORTION OF	OA PORTION OF
{THE} ⁱ BAND	^[44] THE BAND	^[44] THE BAND
REMAINED	REMAINED AND	REMAINED AND
AROUND	LIVED AROUND	LIVED AROUND
CEDAR CITY	CEDAR CITY.	CEDAR CITY.
PROBABLY IN	PROBABLY IN	PROBABLY IN
{THE} ⁱ PUBLIC	THE PUBLIC	THE PUBLIC
STREETS OF	STREETS OF	STREETS OF
THAT CEDAR	THAT CEDAR	THAT CEDAR
CITY WITH	CITY, WITH	CITY, WITH
THESE DYED =	THESE DIYED,	THESE DIYED,
BLOODSTAINED	BLOOD-STAI NE D	BLOOD-STAI NE D
GARMENT UPON	GARMENT UPON	GARMENT UPON
THEM	THEM,	THEM,
WALKING	WALKING	WALKING
AROUND {THE} ⁱ	AROUND THE	AROUND THE
STREETS OF THE	STREETS OF THE	STREETS OF THE
CITY; CAMPING	CITY, CAMPING	CITY, CAMPING
{A} ⁱ SHORT	A SHORT	A SHORT
DISTANCE OF	DISTANCE OUT	DISTANCE OUT
TOWN;	OF TOWN,	OF TOWN , ;
	THE¥E	THE YE
AMICABLE	AMICABLE	AMICABLE

K5	15	K I	DI
RELATIONS		RELA6TIONS	RELA 6 TIONS
WHICH HAD		WHICH HAD	WHICH HAD
BEFORE		BEFORE	BEFORE
EXISTED IS		EXISTED IS	EXISTED IS
RESUMED		RESUMED,	RESUMED,
THERE IS NO		THERE IS NO	THERE IS NO
DISTURBANCE =		DISTURBANCE,	DISTURBANCE,
NO FEELINGS OF		NO FEELINGS OF	NO FEELINGS OF
FEAR; BUT THE		FEAR, BUT THE	FEAR, BUT THE
INDIANS COME		INDIANS COME	INDIANS COME
INTO THE		RIGHT INTO	RIGHT INTO
TOWN ≤ AS		TOWN AS	TOWN AS
BEFORE, ≥		BEFORE, AND	BEFORE, AND
WASH THEIR		WASH THEIR	WASH THEIR
BLOODY		BLOODY	BLOODY
GARMENTS {IN		GARMENTS IN	GARMENTS IN
THE DITCHES} ⁱ		THE DITCHES	THE DITCHE S
THAT RUNS		T AT RUNS	THAT RUNS
THROUGH THAT		THROUGH THAT	THROUGH THAT
CITY MY GOD		CITY. MY GOD!	CITY. MY GOD!
CAN IT BE		CAN IT BE	CAN IT BE
POSSIBLE		POSSIBLE,	POSSIBLE,
AFTER SUCH AN		AFTER SUCH AN	AFTER SUCH AN
EVENT, ← THAT >		EVENT THAT	EVENT THAT
ANY WHITE		ANY WHITE	ANY WHITE
MAN CAN		MAN CAN	MAN CAN
DRINK FROM THE		DRINK FROM	DRINK FROM
DITCH IN		THAT DITCH IN	THAT DITCH IN
WHICH THE		WHICH THE	WHICH THE
BLOODY		BLOODY	BLOODY
CLOTHES OF		CLOTHES OF	CLOTHES OF
THOSE VICTIMS		THOSE VICTIMS	THOSE VICTIMS
WERE WASHED		WERE WASHED	WERE WASHED
IN CEDAR CITY		IN CEDAR CITY.	IN CEDAR CITY.
THERE IT WAS		THERE IT WAS	THERE IT WAS
DONE IN THE		DONE IN THE	DONE IN THE
PRESENCE OF		PRESENCE OF	PRESENCE OF
CHRISTIANS;		CHRISTIANS,	CHRISTIANS,
NO IN THE		NO, IN THE	NO, IN THE
PRESENCE OF		PRESENCE OF	PRESENCE OF
MERE		MERE	MERE
BARBARIANS[?],		BARBARIANS;	BARBARIANS;
BECAUSE IN ≤A≥		BECAUSE IN A	BECAUSE IN A
CIVILIZED		NO CIVILIXED	NO CIVILIXED

PS

RT

COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
UNDER THE	UNDER THE	UNDER THE
FACE OF THE	FACE OF THE	FAC T E OF THE
SUN COULD	SUN COULD	SUN COULD
SUCH A THING	SUCH A THING	SUCH A THING
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVAE BEEN
DONE, WITHOUT	DONE WITHOUT	DONE WITHOUT
HAVING BEEN	HAVING BEEN	HAVING BEEN
FULLY	FULLY	FULLY
PUNISHED AND	PUNISHED AND	PUNISHED AND
DENOUNCED	DENOUNCED.	DENOUNCED.
[space] IT IS	IT IS	IT IS
BECAUSE OF	BECAUSE OF	BECAUSE OF
THIS SYSTEM OF	THIS SYSTEM OF	THIS SYSTEM OF
MORMONISM	MORMONISM	MORMONISM
HAS	THAT HAS	THAT HAS
DESTROYED	DESTROYED	DESTROYED
THE	THE	THE
INDIVIDUALITY	INDIVIDUALITY	INDIVIDUALITY
OF MEN, IT	OF MEN. IT	OF MEN. IT
HAVE[?]	HAS	HAS
CONVERTED	V CONVERTED	V CONVERTED
CHRISTIANS	CHRISTIANS	CHRISTIANS
INTO FIENDS IT	INTO FIENDS. IT	INTO FIENDS. IT
HAS MADE	HAS MADE	HAS MADE
THEM WILD [10]	THEM WILD;	THEM WILD;
≺AND MADE≻	MADE	MADE
THEM DUMB	THEM DUMB	THEM DUMB
BEASTS; IT HAS	BEASTS. IT HAS	BEASTS. IT HAS
MADE THEM	MADE THEM	MADE THEM
SUBJECT TO	SUBJECT TO	SUBJECT TO
LEADERS	LEADERS WHO	LEADERS WHO
COME	SAY "COME	SAY "COME
HERE AND	HERE," AND "GO	HERE," AND "GO
<i>KILL</i> [?] & GO	THERE"—GO	THERE"—"GO
AND SCUTTLE	AND SCUTTLE	AND SCUTTLE A
THE THROAT -OR	A THROAT OR	THROAT OR
TAKE THE ≥ LIFE	TAKE THE LIFE	TAKE THE LIFE
OF THAT MAN	OF THAT MAN	OF THE MAN
IT IS	AND IT IS	I AND IT IS
DONE IT IS	DONE. IT IS A	DONE." IT IS A
WELL KNOWN	WELL KNOWN	WELL KNOWN
FACT, THAT IN	FACT THAT IN	FACT THAT IN
INDIAN	INDIAN	INDIAN

PS

RT

WARFARE THEY SCALPFARFARE, THEY SCALPFWARFARWE, THEY SCALPTHEIR VICTIMTHEY SCALPTHEY SCALPTHEIR VICTIMSWHO EVER WHO EVERWHO EVER WHO EVERHEARD OF AN INDIAN KILLINGINDIAN KILLINGINDIAN KILLING A VICTIMAVICTIMA VICTIM THAT THEINDIAN KILLING A VICTIMTHAT THE INDIAN DIDN'TINDIAN DIDN'T INDIAN DIDN'TSCALP HIM ONE OF THE GF THEOF THE OF THE OF THEOF THE SCALP OF HISOF THE OF THEBADGES OF HONOR IS THE SCALP OF HISBADGES OF BADGES OF HONOR IS THE SCALP OF HISSCALP OF HIS VICTIM IT DIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEAR FROM FROM FROMDIDN'T APPEAR FROM BEGINNING TO END ATHAT A> SINGLE ONE OF HESE VICTIMS WERE SCALPED WILL ANY WERE SCALPED WILL ANY WERE SCALPED WILL ANY WERE SCALPED WILL ANY WERE SCALPED WERE SCALPED WAN SUPPOSE HON SUPPOSE HOA MOMENT, FOR A MOMENT			
THEY SCALPTHEY SCALPTHEY SCALPTHEIR VICTIMTHEIR VICTIMSTHEIR VICTIMSWHO EVERWHO EVERWHO EVERHEARD OF ANINDIAN KILLINGINDIAN KILLINGINDIAN KILLINGA VICTIMINDIAN KILLING 4A > VICTIMA VICTIMA VICTIMTHAT THETHAT THETHAT THEINDIAN DIDN'TINDIAN DIDN'TINDIAN DIDN'TSCALP HIM ONESCALP HIM. ONESCALP HIM. ONEOF THEOF THEOF THEGREATESTGREATESTBADGES OFBADGES OFHONOR IS THESCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISVICTIM ITVICTIM. ITDIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEARFROMFROMBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOEGN THAT A ASINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFHESS VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPED.WILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENTIF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE FFNOT DONENOT DONETHAT THEYTHAT THEYHAT THEYHAT THEYHAT THEYHAT THEYHAT THEYHAT THEYHAT THEYHAT THESEINDIANS HADDONE FFNOT DONENOT DONETHAT THEYHAT THEYHAT THEYHAT THEYHAT T	WARFARE	FARFARE	EWARFAR W E
THEIR VICTIMTHEIR VICTIMSTHEIR VICTIMS.WHO EVERWHO EVERWHO EVERWHO EVERHEARD OF ANINDIAN KILLINGINDIAN KILLINGINDIAN KILLINGINDIAN KILLINGINDIAN KILLINGINDIAN KILLINGA VICTIM 4 A VICTIMA VICTIMA VICTIMA VICTIMTHAT THEINDIAN DIDN'TINDIAN DIDN'TINDIAN DIDN'TSCALP HIM ONESCALP HIM ONESCALP HIM. ONESCALP HIM. ONEOF THEOF THEOF THEOF THEGREATESTBADGES OFBADGES OFBADGES OFHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THESCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISVICTIM ITVICTIM. ITVICTIM. ITVICTIM. ITDIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEARFROMFROMFROMFROMBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOEND THAT AEND THAT ASINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPEDWILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENT,IF THESEIF HESEIF HESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE FANOT DONENOT DONETHAT THEYHAT TH			
WHO EVERWHO EVERWHO EVERHEARD OF ANINDIAN KILLINGINDIAN KILLINGINDIAN KILLINGeA> VICTIMA VICTIMTHAT THETHAT THEINDIAN DIDN'TINDIAN DIDN'TSCALP HIM ONESCALP HIM. ONEOF THEOF THEGREATESTGREATESTBADGES OFBADGES OFHONOR IS THESCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISVICTIM ITVICTIM. ITDIDN'T APPEARFROMBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOEND THAT A>SINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPEDWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,F THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADUNDER AUNDER ANOT DONE			
HEARD OF AN INDIAN KILLINGHEARD OF AN INDIAN KILLINGHEARD OF AN INDIAN KILLING <a> VICTIMA VICTIMINDIAN KILLING A VICTIMINDIAN KILLING A VICTIMTHAT THE INDIAN DIDN'TTHAT THE INDIAN DIDN'TINDIAN DIDN'T INDIAN DIDN'TSCALP HIM ONE OF THEOF THE OF THE GREATESTOF THE OF THE OF THEBADGES OF HONOR IS THE SCALP OF HISBADGES OF BADGES OF HONOR IS THE SCALP OF HISBADGES OF BADGES OF BADGES OF HONOR IS THE SCALP OF HISVICTIM IT VICTIM IT DIDN'T APPEAR FROM BEGINNING TO BEGINNING TO BEGINS THAT A ANY WILL ANY			
INDIAN KILLINGINDIAN KILLINGINDIAN KILLING 4A VICTIMA VICTIMA VICTIMTHAT THETHAT THETHAT THEINDIAN DIDN'TINDIAN DIDN'TSCALP HIM ONESCALP HIM. ONEOF THEOF THEOF THEGREATESTGREATESTBADGES OFBADGES OFHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THESCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISVICTIM ITVICTIM. ITDIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEARFROMFROMBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOEND 4THAT A>SINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPED.WILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLERASONABLEREASONABLERASONABLEREASONABLERASONABLEFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENTFOR A UNDER A<			
<a> VICTIMA VICTIMA VICTIMTHAT THETHAT THETHAT THEINDIAN DIDN'TINDIAN DIDN'TINDIAN DIDN'TSCALP HIM ONESCALP HIM. ONEOF THEOF THEOF THEOF THEOF THEGREATESTGREATESTGREATESTBADGES OFBADGES OFBADGES OFHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THESCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISVICTIM ITVICTIM. ITVICTIM. ITDIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEARFROMFROMFROMBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBUD THAT A>SINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPEDWILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENTHAT THINGINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE FFNOT DONETHAT THEYHAT THEYWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPED<td< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td></td<>			
THAT THETHAT THETHAT THEINDIAN DIDN'TINDIAN DIDN'TSCALP HIM ONESCALP HIM ONEOF THEOF THEGREATESTGREATESTBADGES OFBADGES OFHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THESCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISVICTIM ITVICTIM. ITVICTIM ITVICTIM. ITVICTIM ITVICTIM. ITVICTIM STSINGLE ONE OFBADGES OFBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBESTALE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FTHESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE HFNOT DONENOT DONENOT DONETHAT THEYHAT THEYWAN SUPPOSENOT DONEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENTHAT THINGTHAT THEYHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDHAT THEYHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDHAT THEYHAT THEYWORLARE CAUSE THEYWERE UNDERTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRTHEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERWERE UNDERWERE UNDERWERE UNDERWERE UN			
INDIAN DIDN'TINDIAN DIDN'TINDIAN DIDN'TSCALP HIM ONESCALP HIM ONEOF THEOF THEGREATESTGREATESTGREATESTGREATESTBADGES OFBADGES OFBADGES OFBADGES OFHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THESCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISVICTIM ITVICTIM. ITVICTIM. ITVICTIM. ITDIDN'T APPEARFROMFROMFROMBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBUD <that a="">END THAT AEND THAT ASINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENT,IF THESEIF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE #7NOT DONENOT DONETHAT THEYHAT THINGTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDTHEIRNOSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTHEIRTHEIRTUTELAGE =WERE UNDERWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,</that>			
SCALP HIM ONESCALP HIM. ONESCALP HIM. ONEOF THEOF THEOF THEOF THEGREATESTGREATESTGREATESTBADGES OFBADGES OFBADGES OFHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THESCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISVICTIM ITVICTIM. ITVICTIM. ITDIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEARFROMBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBUD <that a="">SINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENTTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDTHEIRTHEIRNOSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,</that>			
OF THEOF THEOF THEOF THEGREATESTGREATESTGREATESTGREATESTBADGES OFBADGES OFBADGES OFBADGES OFHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THESCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISVICTIM ITVICTIM. ITVICTIM. ITVICTIM. ITDIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEARFROMFROMFROMFROMBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOSINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPED.WERE SCALPED.WILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENT,IF THESEIF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADNOT DONEDONE #FNOT DONENOT DONETHAT THENGTHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYNOSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERVIVECTIMS? NO,SIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE, <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>			
GREATESTGREATESTGREATESTGREATESTBADGES OFBADGES OFBADGES OFHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THEHONOR IS THESCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISVICTIM ITVICTIM ITVICTIM ITDIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEARFROMFROMFROMBEGINNING TOEND <that a="">END THAT AEND THAT ASINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPEDWILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENT,IF THESEIF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE HFNOT DONETHAT THINGTHAT THINGTHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYNOVI¥CTIMS? NO,SIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGETHE TUTELAGE,</that>			
BADGES OFBADGES OFBADGES OFHONOR IS THESCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISVICTIM ITVICTIM. ITVICTIM. ITDIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEARFROMFROMFROMBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOEND <that a="">END THAT ASINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPEDWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,IF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE HFNOT DONETHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDWERE UNDERTHEIRTHER</that>			-
HONOR IS THE SCALP OF HISHONOR IS THE SCALP OF HISHONOR IS THE SCALP OF HISVICTIM IT DIDN'T APPEAR FROMDIDN'T APPEAR FROMDIDN'T APPEAR FROMBEGINNING TO BEGINNING TO END 4THAT A>DIDN'T APPEAR FROMDIDN'T APPEAR FROMSINGLE ONE OF THESE VICTIMSEND THAT A END THAT AEND THAT A END THAT AWILL ANY REASONABLEWERE SCALPED. WERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPED. WERE SCALPED.WILL ANY REASONABLEFOR A MOMENT, FOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT, FOR A MOMENTIF THESE INDIANS HADINDIANS HAD INDIANS HADINDIANS HAD INDIANS HADDONE #F THAT THEY WOULDN'TTHAT THING WOULDN'T WOULDN'TNOT DONE WOULDN'T WOULDN'TNO NO SIR, IT WAS BECAUSE THEY WERE UNDER TUTELAGE =SIR, IT WAS BECAUSE THEY WERE UNDER THAT THEY WERE UNDERSIR, IT WASE BECAUSE THEY			
SCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISSCALP OF HISVICTIM ITVICTIM. ITVICTIM. ITDIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEARFROMFROMFROMBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOEND "HAT A>END THAT ASINGLE ONE OFTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPED.WILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,IF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE #FNOT DONETHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYHAVE SCALPEDNOVIVCTIMS? NO,VIVCTIMS? NO,SIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,			
VICTIM ITVICTIM. ITVICTIM. ITDIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEARDIDN'T APPEARFROMFROMFROMFROMBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOEND THAT A>END THAT AEND THAT ASINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPED.WERE SCALPED.WILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENT,IF THESEIF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE HTHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'TNOSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERWERE UNDERWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,			
DIDN'T APPEAR FROMDIDN'T APPEAR FROMDIDN'T APPEAR FROMBEGINNING TO END <that a="">BEGINNING TO BEGINNING TO END THAT A>BEGINNING TO BEGINNING TO END THAT ASINGLE ONE OF THESE VICTIMSSINGLE ONE OF THESE VICTIMSSINGLE ONE OF THESE VICTIMSWILL ANY WILL ANYWILL ANY WILL ANY WILL ANYWILL ANY WILL ANY WILL ANY WILL ANY WILL ANY WILL ANY WILL ANY WILL ANY REASONABLE MAN SUPPOSEREASONABLE MAN SUPPOSEREASONABLE MAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENT IF THESEFOR A MOMENT, FOR A MOMENT, IF THESEFOR A MOMENT, FOR A MOMENT, FOR A MOMENT, FOR A MOMENT, FOR A MOMENT, FOR A MOMENT, FOR A MOMENT, IF THESEINDIANS HAD INDIANS HAD INDIANS HAD NOT DONE NOT DONEUNDER A KNOWN KNOWNKNOWN KNOWN KNOWN KNOWNKNOWN KNOWN KNOWN KNOWN KNOWN LEADERSHIP THAT THEY WOULDN'T HAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPED HAVE SCALPED HAVE SCALPEDNO SIR, IT WAS BECAUSE THEYWERE UNDER WERE UNDER WERE UNDER WERE UNDER WERE UNDER THE TUTELAGE =DIDN'T APPEAR FOR A MOMENT, FOR A MO</that>			
FROMFROMFROMFROMBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOBEGINNING TOEND <that a="">END THAT AEND THAT ASINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPED.WERE SCALPED.WILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENT,IF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE HTNOT DONENOT DONETHAT THINGTHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDTHEIRNOSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,</that>			
BEGINNING TO END <that a="">BEGINNING TO END THAT A>BEGINNING TO END THAT ASINGLE ONE OF THESE VICTIMSEND THAT AEND THAT ASINGLE ONE OF THESE VICTIMSSINGLE ONE OF THESE VICTIMSSINGLE ONE OF THESE VICTIMSWILL ANY REASONABLE MAN SUPPOSEWERE SCALPED .WERE SCALPED .MAN SUPPOSE FOR A MOMENT IF THESEREASONABLE FOR A MOMENT, IF THESEREASONABLE FOR A MOMENT, IF THESEREASONABLE MAN SUPPOSE FOR A MOMENT, IF THESEREASONABLE NOT DONE NOT DONE THAT THING UNDER A KNOWNNOT DONE NOT DONE NOT DONENOT DONE NOT DONE NOT DONE NOT DONETHAT THEY WOULDN'T HAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPED HAVE SCALPED THAT THEYHAVE SCALPED HAVE SCALPED THEIR NOHAVE SCALPED HAVE SCALPED THEIR WERE UNDER WERE UNDER THET WASSIR, IT WAS BECAUSE THEY WERE UNDER WERE UNDER THE TUTELAGE =SIGLE ONE OF SINGLE ONE OF THE TUTELAGE, THE TUTELAGE, THE TUTELAGE, THE TUTELAGE,</that>			
END <that a="">END THAT AEND THAT ASINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFSINGLE ONE OFTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPEDWILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENT,IF THESEIF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE HFNOT DONENOT DONETHAT THINGTHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDTHEIRTHEIRNOSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERTHE TUTELAGE,TUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,</that>			
SINGLE ONE OF THESE VICTIMSSINGLE ONE OF THESE VICTIMSSINGLE ONE OF THESE VICTIMSWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPED.WERE SCALPED.WILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENT,IF THESEIF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE HFNOT DONENOT DONETHAT THINGTHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRNOSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,			
THESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSTHESE VICTIMSWERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPED.WERE SCALPED.WILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENT,IF THESEIF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE HFNOT DONENOT DONETHAT THINGTHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDNOSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTHE TUTELAGE,TUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,			
WERE SCALPEDWERE SCALPED.WERE SCALPED.WILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENT,IF THESEIF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE HFNOT DONENOT DONETHAT THINGTHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'TNOSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERTHE TUTELAGE =TUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,			
WILL ANYWILL ANYWILL ANYREASONABLEREASONABLEREASONABLEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENT,IF THESEIF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE HNOT DONENOT DONETHAT THINGTHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDTHEIRVI¥CTIMS? NO,SIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERTHE TUTELAGETHE TUTELAGE,TUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,			
REASONABLE MAN SUPPOSEREASONABLE MAN SUPPOSEREASONABLE MAN SUPPOSEREASONABLE MAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENT IF THESEFOR A MOMENT, IF THESEFOR A MOMENT, IF THESEFOR A MOMENT, IF THESEINDIANS HAD DONE HF THAT THINGINDIANS HADINDIANS HADUNDER A KNOWNUNDER AUNDER AUNDER A KNOWNKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIP THAT THEYLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEY WOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDNO SIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEY WERE UNDER TUTELAGE =SIRSIR UTELAGE, THE TUTELAGE,			
MAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEMAN SUPPOSEFOR A MOMENTFOR A MOMENT,FOR A MOMENT,IF THESEIF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE HFNOT DONENOT DONETHAT THINGTHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDNOSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERTHE TUTELAGE =TUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGETHE TUTELAGE,			
IF THESEIF THESEIF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE HNOT DONENOT DONETHAT THINGTHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDNOSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERTHE TUTELAGETHE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,			
IF THESEIF THESEIF THESEIF THESEINDIANS HADINDIANS HADINDIANS HADDONE HTNOT DONENOT DONETHAT THINGTHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDNOSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERTHE TUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,	FOR A MOMENT	FOR A MOMENT.	FOR A MOMENT,
DONE H THAT THINGNOT DONENOT DONETHAT THINGTHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDNOVI¥CTIMS? NO,SIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERTHE TUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,	IF THESE		-
THAT THINGTHAT THINGTHAT THINGUNDER AUNDER AUNDER AKNOWNKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDNOVI¥CTIMS? NO,VI¥CTIMS? NO,SIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERTHE TUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,	INDIANS HAD	INDIANS HAD	INDIANS HAD
UNDER A KNOWNUNDER A KNOWNUNDER A KNOWNLEADERSHIP THAT THEYLEADERSHIP LEADERSHIPTHAT THEY WOULDN'TTHAT THEY WOULDN'THAVE SCALPED THATHAVE SCALPED THEIRNO SIR, IT WAS BECAUSE THEY WERE UNDER TUTELAGE =SIR, IT WAS BECAUSE, THE TUTELAGE, THE TUTELAGE, THE TUTELAGE, THE TUTELAGE, THE TUTELAGE,	DONE IT	NOT DONE	NOT DONE
KNOWN LEADERSHIPKNOWNKNOWNLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDNOVI+CTIMS? NO,VI+CTIMS? NO,SIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERTHE TUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,	THAT THING	THAT THING	THAT THING
LEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPLEADERSHIPTHAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDNOVI+CTIMS? NO,VI+CTIMS? NO,SIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERTHE TUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,	UNDER A	UNDER A	UNDER A
THAT THEYTHAT THEYTHAT THEYWOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDNOTHEIRTHEIRNOSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,	KNOWN	KNOWN	KNOWN
WOULDN'TWOULDN'TWOULDN'THAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDTHEIRTHEIRTHEIRNOVI+CTIMS? NO,VI+CTIMS? NO,SIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,	LEADERSHIP	LEADERSHIP	LEADERSHIP
HAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDHAVE SCALPEDNOTHEIRTHEIRSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,	THAT THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
NOTHEIRTHEIRNOVI+CTIMS? NO,VI+CTIMS? NO,SIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,	WOULDN'T	WOULDN'T	WOULDN'T
NOVI¥CTIMS? NO,VI¥CTIMS? NO,SIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,	HAVE SCALPED	HAVE SCALPED	HAVE SCALPED
SIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASSIR, IT WASBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYBECAUSE THEYWERE UNDERWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,		THEIR	THEIR
BECAUSE THEY WERE UNDERBECAUSE THEY BECAUSE THEY WERE UNDERBECAUSE THEY WERE UNDER THE TUTELAGE,TUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,	NO	VI ₩ CTIMS? NO,	VI V CTIMS? NO,
WERE UNDERWERE UNDERWERE UNDERTUTELAGE =THE TUTELAGE,THE TUTELAGE,	SIR, IT WAS	SIR, IT WAS	SIR, IT WAS
TUTELAGE = THE TUTELAGE, THE TUTELAGE,	BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY
	WERE UNDER	WERE UNDER	WERE UNDER
UNDER {THE} ⁱ UNDER THE UNDER THE		THE TUTELAGE,	THE TUTELAGE,
	UNDER {THE} ⁱ	UNDER THE	UNDER THE

PS

RT

DIRECTION AND	DIRECTION AND	DIRECTION AND
LEADERSHIP OF	LEADERSHIP OF	LEADERSHI L P
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	OF JOHN D. LEE
WHO WAS THEIR	WHO WAS THEIR	WHO WAS THEIR
FARMER. ≤ THAT	FARMER. THAT	FARMER . , THAT
IS ≥ THE	IS	IS WHY
CAUSE <it></it>	BECAUSE IT	BECAUSE IT
WERE NOT	WERE NOT	WAS WERE NOT
DONE. WHY	DONE. WHY	DONE. WHY
WASN'T IT	WASN'T IT	WASN'T IT
DONE? I SAY IT	DONE? I SAY IT	DONE? I SAY IT
IS SIMPLY	WAS SIMPLY	WAS SIMPLY
≤FOR THE≥	FOR THE	FOR THE
REASON < THAT	REASON THAT	REASON THAT
THE ≥ INDIANS	THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS
WERE MERE	WERE MERE	WERE MERE
ALLIES OF THE	ALLIES OF	ALLIES OF THE
WHITES AND		WHITES AND
UNDER ≤THEIR≥		UNDER THEIR
DIRECTION		DIRECTION.
WE SEE	^[45] WE SEE	^[45] WE SEE
ANOTHER	ANOTHER	ANOTHER
THING NOT	THING NOT	THING NOT
KNOWN TO US	KNOWN TO US	KNOWN TO US
INDIAN	IN INDIAN	IN INDIAN
WARFARE MR.	FWARFARE. MR.	FWARFARE. MR.
SMITH	S IM MITH	S IM MITH
SAYS = HE	SAYS—HE	SAYS—HE
STATES HE SAW	STATES HE SAW	STATES HE SAW
ONE MAN	ONE MAN	ONE MAN
KILLED =	KILLED AND	KILLED AND
ANOTHER MAN	ANOTHER MAN	ANOTHER MAN
{HIS	HIS	HAVE HIS
THROAT} ⁱ CUT	THROAT CUT	THROAT CUT
FROM EAR TO	FROM EAR TO	FROM EAR TO
EAR. GUESSES	EAR—GUESSES	EAR—GUESSES
WERE	THERE WERE	THERE WERE
15, SAYS	FIFTEEN, SAYS	FIFTEEN, SAYS
MANY OF THESE	MANY OF THESE	MANY OF THESE
VICTIMS WERE	VICTIMS WERE	VICTIMS WERE
LYING THERE	LYING THERE	LYING THERE
WITH THEIR	WITH THEIR	WITH THEIR
THROATS CUT	THROATS CUT	THROATS CUT
FROM EAR {TO} ⁱ	FROM EAR TO	FROM EAR TO

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
EAR THIS IS		EAT. THIS IS	EAT. THIS IS
REMARKABLE		REMARKABLE	REMARKABLE
IN INDIAN		IN INDIAN	IN INDIAN
WARFARE YOU		WARFARE. YOU	WARFARE. YOU
NEVER HEARD		NEVER HEARD	NEVER HEARD
PLACE/PLS[?]		OF SUCH A	OF SUCH A
VICTIM		THING BEFORE.	THING BEFORE.
IT IS		IT IS A	IT IS A
SINGULAR FACT		SINGULAR FACT	SINGULAR FACT
IN THIS		IN THIS	IN THIS
PARTICULAR		PARTICULAR	PARTICULAR
MURDER		MURDER.	MURDER.
GENTLEMEN I		GENTLEMEN, I	GENTLEMEN, I
CALL YOUR		CALLED YOUR	CALLED YOUR
ATTENTION TO		ATTENTION TO	ATTENTION TO
K SMITH		KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
HEARD		HAVING HEARD	HAVING HEARD
SOME BOY =		SOME BOY—	SOME BOY—
SOME MAN		SOME MAN—	SOME MAN—
ASK HIM		ASK HIM	AND ASKED HIM
IF HE DIDN'T		IF HE DIDN'T	IF HE DIDN'T
TAKE HIM		TAKE A A MAN	TAKE A MAN TO
CERTAIN		TO A CERTAIN	A CERTAIN
PLACE, KNEEL		PLACE KNEEL	PLACE KNEEL
HIM DOWN		HIM DOWN	HIM DOWN
SLAY HIM =		SLAY KIN, AND	SLAY KIN, AND
CUT HIS		CUT HIS	CUT HIS
THROAT FROM		THROAT FROM	THROAT FROM
EAR TO EAR		EAR TO EAR	EAR TO EAR
& BURY HIM.		AND BURY HIM.	AND BURY HIM.
FIRST		IT IS THE FIRST	IT IS THE FIRST
TIME IN INDIAN		TIME IN INDIAN	TIME IN INDIAN
WARFARE		WARFARE THAT	WARFARE THAT
YOU FIND		YOU FIND	YOU FIND
VICTIMS WITH		VICTIMS WITH	VICTIMS WITH
THEIR THROATS		THEIR THROATS	THEIR THROATS
CUT FROM EAR		CUT FROM EAR	CUT FROM EAR
TO EAR. MANY		TO EAR. MANY	TO EAR. MANY
OF YOU ARE		OF YOU ARE	OF YOU ARE
MORMONS ON		MORMONS ON	MORMONS ON
THIS JURY; CAN		THIS JURY, CAN	THIS JURY, CAN
YOU EXPLAIN		YOU EXPLAIN	YOU EXPLAIN
IT WHY WAS IT		IT? WH I Y WAS IT	IT? WH I Y WAS IT
DONE. HAVE		DONE? HAVE	DONE? HAVE

YOU EVER	YOU EVER	YOU EVER
HEARD ≤OF ≥	HEARD OF	HEARD OF
ANY SUCH	SUCH	SUCH
≺THING>, IN	THING IN YOUR	THING IN YOUR
PASSING UP	PASSING UP	PASSING UP
AND DOWN IN	AND DOWN IN	AND DOWN IN
THE	THE	THE
TERRITORY.	TERRITORY?	TERRITORY?
HOW IS IT?	HOW IS IT AND	HOW IS IT AND
WHAT LED UP	WHAT LED UP	WHAT LED UP
TO IT WHAT	TO IT.? WHAT A	TO IT.? WHAT A
SICKENING	SICKENING	SICKENING
≤SIGHT≥ OF	SIGHT OF	SIGHT OF
THESE	THESE	THESE
CHILDREN,	CHILDREN	CHILDREN
AFTER THE	AFTER THE	AFTER THE
RELENTLESS	RELENTLESS	RELENTLESS
ARROWS OF THE	ARROWS OF THE	ARROWS OF THE
INDIANS AND	INDIANS AND	INDIANS AND
THE SHOTS OF	THE SHOTS OF	THE SHO R TS OF
THE WHITE MEN	THE WHITE MEN	THE WHITE MEN
HAD DONE ALL =	HAD DONE ALL	HAD DONE ALL
INFLICTED ALL	—INFLICTED	—INFLICTED
THE	ALL THE	ALL THE
PUNISHMENT	PUNISHMENT	PUNISHMENT
THAT COULD BE	THAT COULD BE	THAT COULD BE
INFLICTED,	INFLICTED,	INFLICTED,
		THEN THAT
THEIR THROATS	THEIR THROATS	THEIR THROATS
MUST BE CUT	MUST BE CUT	MUST BE CUT
FROM EAR TO	FROM EAR TO	FROM EAR TO
EAR . THERE	EAR . THERE	EAR . THERE
HAS BEEN ≤A ≥	HAS BEEN A	HAS BEEN A
GREAT DEAL	GREAT DEAL	GREAT DEAL
SAID IN	SAID IN	SAID IN
RELATION TO	RELATION TO	RELATION TO
THE TEACHINGS	THE TEACHINGS	THE TEACHINGS
FROM $\{THE\}^1$	FROM THE	FROM THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
PULPIT MR.	PULPIT. MR.	PULPIT. MR.
BISHOP HAD	BISHOP HAD	BISHOP HAD
	ALSO	ALSO
SOMETHING TO	SOMETHING TO	SOMETHING TO
SAY IN	SAY IN	SAY IN

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
RELATION TO		RELATION TO	RELATION TO
THAT TEACHING		THAT TEACHING	THAT TEACHING
TO THEM,		TO THEM, AND	TO THEM, AND
THOUGHT		THOUGHT, AS	THOUGHT, AS
MR.		MR.	MR.
SUTHERLAND		SUTHERLAND,	SUTHERLAND,
IT WAS		THAT IT WAS	THAT IT WAS
WONDERFUL IN		WONDERFUL IN	WONDERFUL IN
ANY MAN		ANY MAN	ANY MAN , TO
WHERE		WHERE	THINK WHERE
CRIMES ARE		CRIMES ARE	CRIMES ARE
KEPT SECRET		KEPT SACRED,	KEPT SACRED;
IT		IT	SECRET IT
HIDES ITSELF IN		HIDES ITSELF IN	HIDES ITSELF IN
THE DARKNESS		THE DARKNESS	THE DARKNESS
≤&≥ SHUNS THE		AND SHUNS THE	AND SHUNS THE
LIGHT		LIGHT.	LIGHT. THAT
THESE THING		THIS THING	THIS THING
SHOULD BE —[?]		SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE
TALKED		TALKED	TALKED
←ABOUT→ IN		ABOUT IN	ABOUT IN
PUBLIC HE		PUBLIC . HE	B PUBLIC . ,- HE
SAYS IT WAS		SAYS IT WAS AN	SAYS IT WAS AN
INSULT OF		INSULT TO	INSULT TO
YOUR		YOUR	YOUR
INTELLIGENCE		INTELLIGENCE	INTELLIGENCE
THIS DEED		THAT THIS DEED	THAT THIS DEED
OF CRIME		OF CRIME	OF CRIME
SHOULD HAVE		SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE
BEEN		BEEN	BEEN
PREACHED		PREACHED	PREACH E D
FROM THE		FROM THE	FROM THE
PUBLIC STAND		PUBLIC STAND	PUBLIC STAND
IN UTAH		IN UTAH	IN UTAH
TERRITORY.		TERRITORY.	TERRITORY.
MANY OF YOU		MANY OF YOU	MANY OF YOU
ARE MORMONS;		ARE MORMONS.	ARE MOMRONS.
I APPEAL TO		I APPEAL TO	I APPEAL TO
YOU HAVE YOU		YOU HAVE YOU	YOU HAVE YOU
EVER HEARD		EVER HEARD	EVER HEARD
SUCH THINGS		SUCH THINGS	SUCH THINGS
PREACHED IN		PREACHED IN	PREACHED IN
YOUR		YOUR	YOUR
EXPERIENCE;		EXPERIENCE?	EXPERIENCE?

HAVE YOU	HAVE YOU	HAVE YOU
EVER HEARD	W EVER HEARD	W EVER HEARD
FROM THE	FROM THE	FROM THE
STAND SUCH	SATAND SUCH	SATAND SUCH
THINGS AS	THINGS AS	THINGS AS "CUT
SRSSY[?]	[space]	HIM OFF"
BELOW	BELOW THE	BELOW THE
EARS TALKED	EARS TALKED	EARS TALKED
OF; IF MEN	OF? IF MEN	OF , ? IF MEN
DIDN'T DO SO	DIDN'T DO SO	DIDN'T DO SO
AND SO THEY	AND SO THEY	AND SO THEY
WOULD BE	WOULD BE	WOULD BE
SENT TO HELL	SENT TO HELL	"SENT TO HELL
ACROSS LOTS I	ACROSS LOTS. I	ACROSS LOTS." I
ASK YOU ≤IF	ASK YOU IF ^[46]	ASK YOU IF ^[46]
YOU	YOU	YOU IF YOU
HAVEN'T	YAVN'T	Y HAVN'T
HEARD OF	HEARD OF	HEARD OF
SUCH THINGS≥	SUCH THINGS?	T SUCH THINGS?
HE REFERRED	HE REFERRED	HE REFERRED
TO THAT PUBLIC	TO THAT PUBLIC	TO THAT PUBLIC
TEACHING, HE	TEACHING; HE	TEACHING; HE
SAID IT WOULD	SAID IT WOULD	SAID IT WOULD
BE	BE A	BE A
MONSTROUS	MON W STROUS	MON W STROUS
PROPOSITION. I	PROPOSITION. I	PROPOSITION. I
APPEAL TO YOU	APPEAL TO YOU	APPEAL TO YOU
TO KNOW	TO KNOW	TO KNOW
WHETHER SUCH	WHETHER SUCH	WHETHER SUCH
THINGS WERE	THINGS WERE	THINGS WERE
SO OR NOT; YOU	SO OR NOT; YOU	SO OR NOT; YOU
KNOW IT IF IT	KNOW IT IF IT	KNOW IT IF IT
≪WERE≥ SO AND	WERE SO.	WERE SO.
HAVE YOU	HAVN'T YOU	HAVN'T YOU
SEEN IT IN YOUR	SEEN IT IN YOUR	SEEN IT IN YOUR
PUBLIC	PUBLIC	PUBLIC
DISCOURSES?	DISCOURCES?	DISCOURCES?
HAVEN'T[?] YOU	HAVN'T YOU	HAVN'T YOU
SEEN IT IN THE	SEEN IT IN THE	SEEN IT IN THE
PUBLIC	PUBLIC	PUBLIC
JOURNALS;	JOURNALS—IN	JOURNALS—IN
DOCTRINES	THE DOCTRINES	THE DOCTRINES
OF {THE} ⁱ	OF THE	OF THE
CHURCH HAVE	CHURCH? HAVE	CHURCH? HAVE
	UTUNUT! TAVE	

PS

RT

YOU NOT SEEN	YOU NOT SEEN	YOU NOT SEEN
IT AND \leq HEARD	IT AND HEARD	IT AND HEARD
$T \rightarrow ADVOCATED;$	IT ADVOCATED	IT ADVOCATED
THE	-THE	—THE
SHEDDING OF	SHEDDING OF	SHEDDING OF
HUMAN BLOOD	HUMAN BLOOD	HUMAN BLOOD
FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE
ATONEMENT OF	ATONEMENT OF	ATONEMENT OF
SIN WAS IN	SIN? IT WAS IN	SIN? IT WAS IN
PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF
THAT SYSTEM =	THAT SYSTEM—	THAT SYSTEM—
WAS IN	WAS IN	WAS IN
PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF
THAT TEACHING,	THATTTEACHIN	THATT THS TEAC
<pre>THAT TEACHING,</pre> <pre> </pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <pre> <td>G THESE</td><td>HING THESE</td></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre></pre>	G THESE	HING THESE
POOR VICTIMS =	POOR VICTIMS—	POOR VICTIMS—
THESE	THESE	THESE
CHILDREN	CHILDREN,	CHILDREN
THAT THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
WERE MADE	WERE MADE	WERE MADE
ORPHANS;	ORPHANS;	ORPHANS;
THAT THEIR	THAT THEIR	THAT THEIR
PARENTS =	PARENTS,	PARENTS,
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
BROTHERS,	BROTHERS,	BROTHERS,
SISTERS	THEIR SISTERS	THEIR SISTERS
WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
WERE	WERE	WERE
PROSTRATE	HELPLESSLY	HELPLESSLY
BLEEDING UPON	BLEEDING UPON	BLEEDING UPON
EARTH	THE EARTH,	THE EARTH,
SLAUGHTERED	SLAUTHTERED	SLAUTHTERED
IN THEIR GORE;	IN THEIR GORE,	IN THEIR GORE,
SHOULD BY	SHOULD B Y E	SHOULD B Y E
THESE FIENDS	THESE FIENDS	THESE FIENDS
BE SET UPON	BE SET UPON	BE SET UPON
AND WITH	AND WITH	AND WITH
KNIVES	KNIVES	KNIVES AND
HAVE THEIR	HAVE THEIR	HAVE THEIR
THROATS CUT	THROATS CUT	"THROATS CUT
FROM EAR TO	FROM EAR TO	FROM EAR TO
EAR SUCH A	EAR. SUCH A	EAR." SUCH A
COMMENTARY =	COMMENTARY,	COMMENTARY,
SUCH A	S H UCH A	S H UCH A

PS

RT

	~
к	3

	ODECTACLE WAS	ODECTACIE WAG
SPECTACLE WAS	SPECTACLE WAS	SPECTACLE WAS
NEVER BEFORE	NEVER BEFORE	NEVER BEFORE
PRESENTED IN	PRESENTED IN	PRESENTED IN
THE ANNALS OF	THE ANNALS OF	THE ANNALS OF
THE HISTORY OF	THE HISTORY OF	THE HISTORY OF
THE WORLD. NO	THE WORLD. NO	THE WORLD. NO
WHERE ELSE IN	WHERE ELSE IN	WHERE ELSE IN
UTAH WAS	UTAH WAS	UTAH WA₩S
EVER SUCH ≤ A ≥	EVER SUCH A	EVER SUCH A
THING SEEN,	THING W SEEN	THING W SEEN,
{AND} ⁱ I HOPE	ON, AND I HOPE	AND I HOPE
FOR THE SAKE	FOR THE SAKE	FOR THE SAKE
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
COMMUNITY =	COMMUNITY—	COMMUNITY—
THOSE OF THEM	THOSE OF THEM	THOSE OF THEM
WHO ARE	WHO ARE	WHO ARE
HONEST	HONEST AND	HONEST AND
WELL INTENDED,	WELL INTENDED	WELL INTENDED
I HOPE FOR	—I HOPE FOR	—I HOPE FOR
{THEIR} ⁱ	THEIR	THEIR
REPUTATION =	REPUTATION,	REPUTATION
FOR THE	AND FOR THE	AND FOR THE
NATION	NATION THAT	NATION THAT
SUCH A THING	SUCH A THING	SUCH A THING
WILL NEVER	WILL NEVER	WILL NEVER
OCCUR ≤AGAIN>	OCCUR AGAIN.	OCCUR AGAIN.
I HOPE FROM	I HOPE FROM	I HOPE FROM
THIS ≤ TIME ≥	THIS TIME	THIS TIME
FORWARD,	FORWARD THAT	FORWARD THAT
NO HOMICIDE	NO HOMICIDE	NO HOMICIDE
WILL BE	WILL BE	WILL BE
COMMITTED IN	CO MMITTED IN	COMMITTED IN
WHICH	WHICH THE	WHICH THE
VICTIM IS	VICTIM IS	VICTIM IS
FOUND WITH	FOUND WITH	FOUND WITH
HIS THROAT	HIS THROAT	HIS "THROAT
CUT FROM EAR	CUT FROM EAR	CUT FROM EAR
TO EAR. IT	TO EAR IT IS	TO EA T R" IT IS
AIN'T RELIGION	NOT RELIGION,	NOT RELIGION,
AND THE	AND THE	AND THE
RELIGION THAT	RELIGION THAT	RELIGION THAT
INCULCATES	INCULCATES,	INCULCATES,
COVERS UP	COVERS UPL,	COVERS UP L ,
		\bigcirc \frown \Box \Box \bigcirc \Box \Box \Box ,

RS	PS	RT	BT
HIDES SUCH		HI DES SUCH	HI DES SUCH
CRIME DOES		CRIMES DOES	CRIMES DOES
NOT EMANATE		NOT EMINATE	NOT EMINATE
[11] FROM A GOOD		FROM A GOOD	FROM A GOOD
SOURCE, BUT IT		SOURCE, BUT IT	SOURCE, BUT IT
EMANATES		EMINATED	EMINATED
FROM THE		FROM THE	FROM THE
DEPTHS OF		DEPTHS OF	DEPTHS OF
HELL AND		HELL AND	HELL AND
CANNOT		CANNOT	CANNOT
SURVIVE IN		SURVIVE IN	SURVIVE IN
THIS		THIS	THIS
$19{TH}^{i}$		NINETEENTH	NINETEENTH
CENTURY. LET		CENTURY. LET	CENTURY. LET
US GO ONE STEP		US GO ONE STEP	US GO ONE STEP
FURTHER.		FARTHER.	FAURTHER.
THESE INDIANS		THESE INDIANS	THESE INDIANS
THEN WERE		WERE THEN	WERE THEN
PEACEABLE;		PEACABLE.	PEACABLE.
THEY		THEY	THEY
AMALGAMATED		AMALGAMATED	AMALGAMATED
WITH THE		WITH THE	WITH THE
COMMUNITY,		COMMUNITY,	COMMUNITY,
HAVING		HAVING	HAVING
WASHED THEIR		WASHED THEIR	WASHED THEIR
BLOODY		BLOODY	BLOODY
GARMENTS IN		GARMENTS IN	GARMENTS IN
THE DITCHES		THE DITCHES.	THE DITCHES.
SOME OF YOU		SOME OF YOU	SOME OF YOU
BY THIS LONG		BY THIS LONG	BY THIS LONG
TIME <that< td=""><td></td><td>TIKME THAT</td><td>TIKME THAT</td></that<>		TI K ME THAT	TI K ME THAT
HAS ELAPSED>		HAS ELAPSED	HAS ELAPSED
LIVING		AND LIVING	AND LIVING
THERE NEVER		T E RE NEVER	THE R 3 E NEVER
HEARD OF IT		HEARD OF IT.	HEARD OF IT.
THE VERY FACT		THE VERY FACT	THE VERY FACT
THIS		THAT THIS	THAT THIS
CRIME WAS		CRIME WAS	CRIME WAS
CONCEALED SO		CONCEALED SO	CONCEALED SO
LONG SHOWS IT		LONG SHOWS IT	LONG SHOWS IT
WAS THE DESULT AN		WAS THE	WAS IN THE
RESULT AN		RESULT OF AN	RESULT OF AN
ORGANIZATION		ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
WHICH ACTS		THAT ACTS	THAT ACTS

WITH	WITH	WITH
CERTAINTY,	CERTAINTY,	CERTAINTY,
THAT SEALS	THAT SEALS	THAT SEALS
LIPS OF ITS	THE LIPS OF ITS	THE LIPS OF ITS
ADHERENTS,	ADHERANTS.—	ADHERENTS.,
BY WHAT	BY WHAT	BY WHAT
MODE	MODE OR	MO F DE OR
SYSTEM,	SYSTEM,	SYSTEM, OF
OATHS	OATHS, AND ^[47]	OATHS AND ^[47]
OBLIGATIONS	OBLIGATIONS	OBLIGATIONS
GOD ONLY	GOD ONLY	GOD ONLY
KNOWS, WE	KNOWS. WE	KNOWS. WE
KNOW IN NO	KNOW, IN NO	KNOW, IN NO
OTHER	OTHER	OTHER
CIVILIZED	CIVILIZED	CIVILIZED
COMMUNITY,	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
SUCH A FACT	SUCH A FACT	SUCH A FACT
COULD NOT BE	COULD NOT BE	COULD NOT BE
CONCEALED	CONCEALED AS	CONCEALED AS
SECRET	SECRET	SECRET
MURDERS TM	MURDERS	MURDERS
<i>SPT</i> [?]	EXCEPT IN	EXCEPT IN
AND	WHAT IS	WHAT IS
CALLED THE	CALLED THE	CALLED THE
CHURCH OF	CHURCH OF	CHURCH OF
JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER DAY	OF LATTER DAY	OF LATTER DAY
SAINTS. THERE	SAINTS. THERE	SAINTS. THERE
IS NO USE TO	IS NO USE TO	IS NO USE TO
DISGUISE IT	DISGUISE IT	DISGUISE IT
WHEN THE	WHEN	WHEN COUNSEL
GENTLEMAN	THE WORLD	THE WORLD
SAID THE	SAID THAT THE	SAID THAT THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH WAS	CHURCH WAS	CHURCH WAS
ON TRIAL I AM	ON TRIAL. I AM	ON TRIAL . , I AM
WILLING TO	WILLING TO	WILLING TO
ACCEPT	ACCEPT THE	ACCEPT THE
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN'S	GENTLEMAN'S
STATEMENT	STATEMENT—	STATEMENT—
JOHN D. LEE IS	JOHN D. LEE IS	JOHN D. LEE IS
ON TRIAL IT IS	ON TRIAL. IT IS	ON TRIAL. IT IS
TRUE DRED	TRUE DRED	TRUE DRED
SCOTT AT A	SCOTT AT ONE	SCOTT AT ONE

PS

RT

NS	• •		21
TIME IN		TI ME IN THE	TI ME IN THE
HISTORY OF		HISTORY OF	HISTORY OF
THIS COUNTRY		THIS CHOUNTRY	THIS CHOUNTRY
WAS ON TRIAL,		WAS ON TRIAL	WAS ON TRIAL
≤AND THE≥		AND THE	AND THE
LEGAL		LEGAL	LEGAL
PROPOSITION		PROPOSITION	PROPOSITION
PRESENTED IN		PRESENTED IN	PRESENTED IN
HIS CASE WAS		HIS CASE WAS	HIS CASE WAS
WHETHER HE		WHETHER HE	WHETHER HE
WAS ENTITLED		WAS ENTITLED	WAS ENTITLED
TO HIS LIBERTY		TO HIS LIBERTY	TO HIS LIBERTY
OR NOT; THAT		OR NOT. THAT	OR NOT. THAT
WAS THE ISSUE		WAS THE ISSUE	WAS THE ISSUE
ТО		THAT WAS TO	THAT WAS TO
BE DRAWN		BE DRAWN AND	BE DRAWN AND
		DETERMINED	DETERMINED
BY THE COURT		BY THE COURT.	BY THE COURT.
[space] WE ARGUE		WE ASSERT	WE ASSERT
FACT		THE FACT HE	THE FACT HE
WAS ON TRIAL		WAS ON TRIAL	WAS ON TRI L AL
IN THAT TRIAL		IN THAT CASE	IN THAT CASE
≤THE≥		AND THE	AND THE
WHOLE SYSTEM		WHOLE SYSTEM	WHOLE SYSTEM
OF NEGRO		OF NEGRO	OF NEGRO
SLAVERY WAS		SLAVERY WAS	SLAVERY WAS
INVOLVED AND		INV L OLVED	INV L OLVED
WAS IN		AND IT WAS IN	LAND IT WAS IN
THE PERSON		TH3 PERSON	TH 3 E PERSON
OF DRED		OF DREAD	OF DREAD
SCOTT IN AS		SCOTT. IN AS	SCOTT. IN AS
MUCH AS THIS		MUCH AS THIS	MUCH AS THIS
CRIME WAS		CRIME WAS	CRIME WAS
CONCOCTED BY		CONCOCTED BY	CONCOCTED BY
THE LEADERS		THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS
OF THE		OF THE	OF THE
MORMON		MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH AS HAS		CHURCH AS HAS	CHURCH AS HAS
≤BEEN≥ SHOWN		BEEN SHOWN	BEEN SHOWN
BY THIS		BY THIS	BY THIS
TESTIMONY,		TESTIMONY,	TESTIMONY,
AND IT HAS		AND IT HAS	AND IT HAS
BEEN		BEEN	BEEN
CONCEALED		CONCEALED	CONCEALED

PS

RT

NJ NJ	15		DI
FOR 18		FOR EIGHTEEN	FOR EIGHTEEN
YEARS AFTER		YEARS AFTER	YEARS AFTER
THAT TIME		THAT TIME	THAT TIME, AND
IN ALL PARTS		IN ALL PARTS	IN ALL PARTS
OF THE		OF THE	OF THE
GOVERNMENT		GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT;
OF THE		AND THE	AND THE
COURTS OF		COURTS AND	COURTS AND
THE OFFICER		THE OFFICES OF	THE OFFICE R S
THE		THE	OF THE
GOVERNMENT		GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT
WAS IN		WAS IN	W AS ERE IN
THEIR		THEIR	THEIR
POSITION[?],		POSSITION,	POSS IT ESION,
AND THEY HAD		AND THEYHAD	AND THEYHAD
AMPLE POWERS		AMPLE POWERS	AMPLE POWERS
TO ENFORCE		TO INFORCE ITS	TO INFORCE ITS
THIS		LAWS, AND THIS	LAWS, AND THIS
FACT IN		FACT IN	FACT IN
CONNECTION		CONNECTION	CONNECTION
WITH THE TRIAL		WITH THE TRIAL	WITH THE TRIAL
OF JOHN D. LEE		OF JOHN D. LEE	OF JOHN D. LEE
		AND THE	AND THE
FARTHER FACT		FARTHER FACT	F A URTHER FACT
WAS		SHOWS IT WAS	SHOWS IT WAS
THE RESULT OF		THE RESULT OF	THE RESULT OF
A SECRET AND		A SECRET AND	A SEC T RET AND
MYSTERIOUS		MISTERIOUS	MISTERIOUS
ORGANIZATION		ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
WHICH STRIKES		WHICH STRIKES	WHICH STRIKES
MYSTERIOUSLY		MISTERIOUSLY	MISTERIOUSLY
AND SECRETLY		AND SECRETLY	AND SECRETLY
AND SEALS		AND SEALS THE	AND SEALS THE
LIPS[?] OF THOSE		LIPS OF THOSE	LIPS OF THOSE
{WHO} ¹		WHO	WHO
PARTICIPATE IN		PARTICPATED IN	PARTICIPATED
IT [<i>space</i>] IN THE		IT. IN THE	IN IT. IN THE
TRIAL OF JOHN		TRIAL OF JOHN	TRIAL OF JOHN
D. LEE THIS		D. LEE THIS	D. LEE THIS
SYSTEM THIS		SYSTEM—THIS	SYSTEM—THIS
NIOUTOUS		RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS
INIQUITOUS		INIQUITOUS	INIQUITOUS
SYSTEM, THE		SYSTEM—THE	SYSTEM—THE
VERDICT OF		VERDICT OF	VERDICT OF

PS

RT

CIVILIZATION	CIVILIZATION	CIVILIZATION
WILL PASS	WILL PASS	WILL PASS
UPON IT =	UPON - IT, YES,	UPON . IT, YES,
	THEY, THEY	THEY, THEY
JUST AS THEY =	JUST THEY	JUST AS THEY
JUST AS THEY	JUST AS THEY	JUST AS THEY
DID PASS UPON	DID PASS UPON	DID PASS UPON
≤THE≥ QUESTION	THE QUESTION	THE QUESTION
OF SLAVERY IN	OF SLAVERY IN	OF SLAVERY IN
THE DRED	THE DREAD	THE DREAD
SCOTT	SCOTT	SCOTT
DECISION [space]	DECISION.	DECISION.
THEY WILL	THEY WILL	THEY WILL
DECIDE	DECIDE	DECIDE
RIGHT	RIGHTLY.	RIGHTLY.
WHILE YOU ARE	WHILE YOU ARE	WHILE YOU ARE
NOT TO KNOW	NOT TO KNOW	NOT TO KNOW
ANYTHING	ANYTHING	ANYTHING
ABOUT THE	ABOUT THE	ABOUT THE
OUTSIDE	OUTSIDE	OUTSIDE
CLAMOR	CLAMOR—AND	CLAMOR—AND
CERTAINLY	CERTAINLY YOU	CERTAINLY YOU
DON'T KNOW	DON'T KNOW—	DON'T KNOW—
IT IS NOT	IT IS NOT	IT IS NOT
BROUGHT	BROUGHT	BROUGHT
BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU—	BEFORE YOU—
YOU ARE TO	YOU ARE TO	YOU ARE 6 TO
DECIDE	DECIDE	DECIDE
ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
←THE> EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE
AS	AND FACTS AS	AND FACTS AS
HAS	THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE
BEEN	BEEN	BEEN
PRESENTED	PRESENTED	PRESENTED
<i>≤</i> BEFORE YOU <i>≥</i>	BEFORE YOU.	BEFORE YOU.
IF YOU FIND HIM	IF YOU FIND HIM	IF YOU FIND HIM
GUILTY YOU	GUILTY, YOU	GUILTY, YOU
ARE BOUND BY	ARE BOUND BY	ARE BOUND BY
YOUR OATHS TO	YOUR OATHS TO	YOUR OATHS TO
SO RETURN	SO RETURN	SO RETURN
←YOUR	YOUR	YOUR
VERDICT ≥ IF	VERDICT. IF	VERDICT. IF
YOU FIND THAT	YOU FIND THAT	YOU FIND THAT
{HE} ¹ IS NOT	HE IS NOT ^[48]	HE IS NOT ^[48]

PS

RT

GUILTY IT	GUILTY, IT	GUILTY, IT IS
IS YOUR DUTY	IS YOUR DUTY	YOUR DUTY
NOTWITHSTANDI	NOTWITHSTAND	NOTWITHSTAND
NG ←THE PUBLIC	ING THE PUBLIC	ING THE PUBLIC
PREJUDICE≥ YOU	PREJUDICE, BUT	PREJUDICE, BUT
ARE THUS	UPON YOUR	UPON YOUR
TO FIND	OATHS TO FIND	OATHS TO FIND
AND BRING	AND BRING	AND BRING AN
AN	IN AN	IN AN
ACQUITTAL.	ACQUITAL.	ACQUITAL.
THEREFORE IN	THEREOFRE IN	THEREOF E RE IN
THAT SENSE, I	THAT SENCE I	THAT SEN C SE I
AM WILLING TO	AM WILLING TO	AM WILLING TO
ACCEPT THE	ACCEPT THE	ACCEPT THE
GENTLEMAN'S	GEHTLEMAN'S	GEHTLEMEN'S
PROPOSITION;	PROPOSITION,	PROPOSITION,
IT IS THE	THAT IT IS THE	THAT IT IS THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH	CHURCH THAT	CHURCH THAT
ON	IS NOW ON	IS NOW ON
TRIAL THERE IS	TRIAL. THERE IS	TRIAL. THERE IS
NO USE	NO USE TO	NO USE TO
DISGUISING	DISGUISE THE	DISGUISE THE
FACT. IT DON'T	FACT. IT DON'T	FACT. IT DON'T
MAKE ANY	MAKE ANY	MAKE ANY
DIFFERENCE IT	DIFFERENCE IT	DIFFERENCE IT
PERVADES	PERVADES THE	PERVADES THE
SAME	SAME	SAME
ATMOSPHERE	ATMOSPHEREL	ATMOSPHERE l ,
IT PERVADES	IT PERVADES	IT PERVADES A
GUILTY	A GUILTY	GUILTY
ATMOSPHERE.	ATMOSPHERE.	ATMOSPHERE.
HEARD YOU[?]	YOU HAVE	YOU HAVE
≺YOU HEARD≻	HEARD	HEARD
THAT MY	THAT MY	THAT M-Y
FRIEND CAREY	FRIEND CAREY	FRIEND CAREY
AND MYSELF	AND MYSEL F	AND MYSELF
REPRESENT	REPRESENTED	REPRESENTED
	THE	THE
GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT
OF THE UNITED	OF THE UNITED	OFTHE UNITED
STATES SO THE	STATES, SO THE	STATES, SO THE
QUESTION OF	QUESTION OF	QUESTION OF
MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON

PS

RT

CHURCH AND	CHURCH AND	CHURCH AND
THIS	THIS	THIS
THEOCRACY IS	THEOCRACY IS	THEOCRACY IS
INVOLVED. LET	INVOLVED. LET	INVOLVED. LET
US TAKE ONE	US TAKE ONE	US TAKE ONE
STEP FURTHER	STEP FARTHER	STEP FARTHER
IN THIS	IN THIS	IN THIS
MATTER WHAT	MATTER. WHAT	MATTER. WHAT
WAS DONE	WAS DONE	WAS DONE
WITH THIS	WITH THIS	WITH THIS
PROPERTY	PROPERTY THAT	PROPERTY THAT
AFTER	WAS TAKEN AT	WAS TAKEN AT
MASSACRE.	THE MASSACRE .	THE MASSACRE.
BY JUDGE	JUDGE	JUDGE
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND
WITH ALL HIS	WITH ALL HIS	WITH ALL HIS
SUAVITY	SUAVITY	SUAVITY
SAYS	WAYS THAT	₩SAYS THAT
KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
AS BISHOP OF	AS BISHOP OF	AS BISHOP OF
THE MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH, IT WAS	CHURCH, IT WAS	CHURCH, IT WAS
HIS DUTY TO	HIS DUTY TO	HIS DUTY TO
COLLECT UP	COLLECT UP	COLLECT UP
THESE	ALL THESE	ALL THESE
LITTLE	LITT L E	LITT l E
CHILDREN {AND	CHILDREN AND	CHILDREN AND
THE} ⁱ PROPERTY	THE PROPERTY	THE PROPERTY
$\{AND\}^{i}$	AND THE	AND THE
PROCEEDS <of< td=""><td>PROCEEDS OF</td><td>PROCEEDS OF</td></of<>	PROCEEDS OF	PROCEEDS OF
THAT	THAT	THAT
MASSACRE>	MASSA V CRE	MASSA¥CRE
PUT <& PUT	AND TO PUT IT	AND TO PUT IT
TO> THEIR USE	TO THEIR USE .	TO THEIR USE .
[<i>space</i>] HE SAYS	HE SAYS UNDER	HE SAYS UNDER
[space]	THE	THE
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTQANC
HE DISPOSED	S, HE DISPOSED	ES, HE DISPOSED
	OF IT, BUT THE	OF IT, BUT THE
AFTER FACTS	AFTER FACTS	AFTER FACTS
SHOW THE	SHOWS THE	SHOW S THE
MAIN	MAIN	MAIN
INTENTION	INTEN S TION	INTEN S TION
WITH WHICH	WITH WHI C H	WITH WHICH

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
		WITH WHICH	WITH WHICH
THIS THING WAS		THIS THING WAS	THIS THING WAS
DONE IT		DONE. IT	DONE. IT
SHOWS		SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT
JOHN D. LEE LED		JOHN D. LEE LED	JOHN D. LEE LED
THESE		THESE	THESE
INNOCENT		INNOCENT	INNOCENT
CHILDREN		CHILDREN	CHILDREN
INTO		INTO	PEOPLE INTO
THAT AMBUSH		THAT AMBUSH	THAT AMBUSH
FOR THE		FOR THE	FOR THE
PURPOSE OF		PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF
SAVING THIS		SAVING THIS	SAVING THIS
PROPERTY		PROPERTY, AND	PROPERTY, AND
AFTER FACT WAS		THAT PROPERTY	THAT PROPERTY
APPROPRIATE TO		SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE
		BEEN USED FOR	BEEN USED FOR
THE NURTURE		THE NURTURE	THE NURTURE
OF THESE		OF THESE	OF THESE
CHILDREN		CHILDREN.	CHILDREN.
WASN'T ← IT → THE		WASN'T IT THE	WASN'T IT THE
DUTY OF ≤ THE ≥		DURTY OF THE	DU R TY OF THE
BISHOP AFTER		BISHOP AFTER	BISHOP AFTER
THESE		THESE	THESE
CHILDREN		CHILDREN	CHILDREN
WERE BROUGHT		WERE BROUGHT	WERE BROUGHT
IN THERE,		IN THERE,	IN THERE,
HAVING		HAVING	HAVING
CONTROL OF		CONTROL OF	CONTROL OF
ALL TEMPORAL		ALL TEMPORAL	ALL TEMPORAL
MATTERS		MATTERS TO	MATTERS TO
APPROPRIATE		APPROPRIATE S	APPROPRIATE <mark>S</mark> T
THIS		HSI	HIS HSI
PROPERTY TO		PROPERTY TO	PROPERTY TO
NURTURE		THE NURTURE	THE NURTURE
OF THESE		OF THE THESE	OF TH E S THESE
CHILDREN;		CHILDREN;	CHILDREN;
WHEREAS		WHEREAS THE	WHEREAS THE
TESTIMONY		TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
GOES TO SHOW		GOES TO SHOW	GOES TO SHOW
NOT ONE		THAT NOT ONE	THAT NOT ONE
CENT OF THAT		CENT OF THAT	CENT OF THAT
PROPERTY WAS		PROPETY WAS	PROPERTY WAS
APPROPRIATED		APPROPRIATED	APPROPRIATED

3166

<that way=""></that>	THAT WA S Y,	THAT WA S Y,
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
TRANSPORTED	TRANSPORTED	TRANSPORTED
AROUND	AROUND	AROUND
AMONG SOME	AMONG SOME	AMONG SOME
{OF THE} ⁱ	OF THE	OF THE
COMMUNITY;	COMMUNITY;	COMMUNITY;
ONE AMONG	ONE AMONG	ONE AMONG
OTHERS WAS	OTHERS	OTHERS WAS
DISAPPEARED	DISAPPEARED	DISAPPEARED
SEEN[?]	ONE DAY WITH	ONE DAY WITH
HAIGHT WHO I	HAIGHT WHOM I	HAIGHT WHOM I
THINK IS THE	THINK IS THE	THINK IS THE
LEADING	LEADING	LEADING
DEMON NEXT	DEAMOND NEXT	DEAMON D NEXT
TO JOHN D. LEE	TO JOHN D. LEE	TO JOHN D. LEE
IN THIS MOST	IN THIS MOST	IN THIS MOST
OUTRAGEOUS	OUTRAGIOUS	OUTRAGIOU₩S
MASSACRE HE	MAS ACRE . HE	MASSACRE . HE
HAD NEXT	HAD THE NEXT	HAD THE NEXT
POSITION. WHEN	POSITION. WHEN	POSITION. WHEN
AND <i>HOW</i> [?] IN	Α	А
CHILD	CHILD ONE DAY	CHILD ONE DAY
	— AND THE	—AND THE
ONLY	ONLY	ONLY
EVIDENCE WE	EDIDENCE WE	E D VIDENCE WE
HAVE UPON	HAVE UPON	HAVE UPON
THAT CHILD	THAT CHILD—	THAT CHILD—
IS SOON AFTER	IS THAT SOON	IS THAT SOON
	AFTER THE	AFTER THE
MASSACRE IT	MASSACRE IT	MASSACRE IT
MYSTERIOUSLY	MISTERIOUSLY	MISTERIOUSLY
	DISAPPEARED	DISAPPEARED
WITHOUT ANY	WITHOUT ANY	WITHOUT ANY
PERSON	PERWON	PER W SON
KNOWING	KNOWING OR	KNOWING OR
INTIMATING	INTIMAT-	INTIMATING
{KNEW} ¹ ABOUT		ANYTHING
IT		ABOUT ITS
DISAPPEARED.	5401	DISAPPEARANC
MR.	^[49] BY MR.	E. ^[49] BY MR.
BISHOP $\{\mathbf{BP}\}^1$	BISHOP: (TO	BISHOP: (TO
YOU {BASKIN} ⁱ	BASKIN) YOU	BASKIN) YOU
MEANT HIGBEE	MEAN HIGBEE	MEAN HIGBEE

PS

RT

1		C
	к	5

RT

	1	[]
HAD THE CHILD	HAD THE CHILD.	HAD THE CHILD.
≤BASKIN≥	BY MR. BASKIN:	BY MR. BASKIN:
YES SIR	YES, SIR. THEN	YES, SIR. THEN
IT DISAPPEARED	IT DISAPPEARED	IT DISAPPEARED
MYSTERIOUS {LY	MISTERIOUSLY	MYSTERIOUSLY
} ⁱ FROM	AND FROM	AND FROM
THAT DAY TO	THAT DAY TO	THAT DAY TO
THIS = IT HAS	THIS IT HAS	THIS IT HAS
BEEN	NOT BEEN	NOT BEEN
HEARD FROM; IT	HEARD FROM. IT	HEARD FROM. IT
HAS BEEN	DISAPPEARED	DISAPPEARED
HAS NOT BEEN≥	AND	AND
TRACED BEYOND		
<higbee>, I</higbee>	WE	WE
DON'T KNOW	DON'T K NOW	DON'T K NOW
WHAT	WHAT BECAME	WHAT BECAME
OCCURRED	OF	OF
{WITH IT} ⁱ . HE	IT. HIGBEE	IT. HIGBEE
DID HAVE IT IT	DID HAVE IT IT	DID HAVE I T . IT
WAS A	WAS A YOUNG	WAS A YOUNG
CHILD AND	CHILD THAT	CHILD THAT
COULD TALK	COULD TALK.	COULD TALK.
WHAT		
ALTOGETHER[?]		
$WELL[?] WE WOULD \xrightarrow{[\pm 2]} ONLY$		
WOULD ^[++] ONLY	ONLY	ONLY
IMAGINE WHAT	IMAGINE WHAT	IMAGINE WHAT
TRANSPIRED	TRANSPIRED	TRANSPIRED
BEFORE IT.	BEF RE IT.	BEFORE IT.
LITTLE ONES	LITTLE ONES	LITTLE ONES
WHO COULD	WHO COULD	WHO COULD
TALK AND TELL	TALK AND TELL	TALK AND TELL
THE TALE WAS	THE TALE WERE	THE TALE WERE
MASSACRED IN	MASSACRED IN	MASSACREED IN
COLD BLOOD	COLD BLOOD.	COLD BLOOD.
IF THAT	IFTHAT LITTLE	IFTHAT LITTLE
CHILD	CHILD	CHILD
HAPPENED TO	HAPPENED TO	HAPPENED TO
DISPLAY	DISPLAY	DISPLAY
SAGACITY	SAGACITY	SAGACITY
ENOUGH TO	ENOUGH TO	ENOUGH TO
PROVE ANY	PROVE ANY OF	PROVE ANY OF
	THE	THE
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE

3168

1	n	C
I	К	Э

PS

, IT IS NOT	S IT IS NOT	S IT IS NOT
UNREASONABLE	UNREASONABLE	UNREASONABLE
TO SUPPOSE	TO SUPPOSE	TO SUPPOSE
THAT	THAT THAT	THAT THAT
CHILD WAS	CHILD WAS	CHILD WAS
TAKEN OUT	TAKEN OUT	TAKEN OUT
AND DISPOSED	AND DISPOSED	AND S DISPOSED
OF . WHAT	OF . WHAT	OF . WHAT
EVIDENCE IS	EVIDENCE IS	EVIDENCE IS
THERE - THAT -	THERE THAT	THERE THAT
THIS PROPERTY	THIS PROPERTY	THIS PROPERTY
WAS USED FOR	WAS USED FOR	WAS USED FOR
≤THE≥	THE	THE
EDUCATION OF	EDUCATION	EDUCATION
NURTURE	AND NURTURE	AND NURTURE
THOSE	OF THOSE	OF THESE
CHILDREN [space]	CHILDREN?	CHILDREN?
IT WAS PLACED	IT WAS PLACED	IT WAS PLACED
IN THE TITHING	IN THE TITHING	IN THE TITHING
HOUSE,	OFFICE, THE	OFFICE . , THE
REPOSITORY OF	REPOSITORY OF	REPOSITORY OF
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH
PROPERTY	PROPERTY.	PROPERTY.
WHAT	NOW WHAT	NOW WHAT
WAS DONE	WAS DONE	WAS DONE
THERE? BY	THERE? BY	THERE? BY
WHOM WAS IT	WHOM WAS IT	WHO J M WAS IT
DEPOSITED IN	DEPOSITED IN	DEPOSITED IN
THE	THE	THE
DEPOSITORY OF	REPOSITORY OF	REPOSITORY OF
THE CHURCH ← ?►	THE CHURCH?	THE CHURCH?
IANSWER	I ANSWER,	I ANS E W R ER,
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH;	KLINGENSMITH;
AS A BISHOP	AS THE BISHOP	AS THE BISHOP
OF THE CHURCH	OF THE CHURCH	OF THE CHURCH
DEPOSITED IT	DEPOSITED IT	DEPOSITED IT
THERE HE	THERE? HE	THERE? HE
STATES,	TELLS YOU	TELLS YOU
SOON	THAT SOON	THAT SOON
AFTER	AFTER HE	AFTER HE
RETURNED TO	RETURNED TO	RETURNED TO
CEDAR HE	CEDAR CITY, HE	CEDAR CITY, HE
WAS SENT OFF	WAS SENT OFF	WAS SENT OFF
WITH	SOUTH WITH	SOUTH WITH
*****		500111 W1111

TWO ←SPAN> OF	TWO SPAN OF	TWO SPAN OF
MULES <down< td=""><td>MULES, DOWN</td><td>MULES, DOWN</td></down<>	MULES, DOWN	MULES, DOWN
TO THE VEGAS	TO THE VEGAS	TO THE VEGAS
TO GET LEAD>	TO GET LEAD, I	TO GET LEAD, I
Ι	SUPPOSE, I	SUPPOSE, I
PRESUME FOR	PRESUME FOR	PRESUME FOR
PURPOSE	THE PURPOSE	THE PURPOSE
OF GETTING	OF GETTING	OF GETTING
READY FOR THE	READY FOR THE	READY FOR THE
REBELLION	REBELLION-	REBELLION—
AND	THE	THE
ANTICIPATED	ANTICIPATED	ANTICIPATED
WAR THAT WAS	WAR THAT WAS	WAR THAT WAS
COMING ON	COMING ON.	COMING ON.
[space]		
AFTERWARDS	AFTER	AFTER
THIS PROPERTY	THIS PROPERTY	THIS PROPERTY
WAS SOLD OFF	WAS SOLD OFF	S WAS SOLD OFF
AT AUCTION,	AT AUCTION,	AT AUCTION,
SOLD OFF AND	SOLD OFF BY	SOLD OFF BY
TO THAT	THAT	THAT
GUILTY[?]	GUILTY	GUILTY
COMMUNITY	HEINOUS MAN	H A EINOUS MAN
	—SOLD AT	—SOLD AT
	PUBLIC	PUBLIC
WHICH SAT BY	AUCTION BY	AUCTION BY
SINCE	HE	THE
	PERPETRATOR	PERPETRATORS
THIS CRIME	OF THIS CRIME	OF THIS CRIME
HAD	WHICH HAD	WHICH HAD
BEEN	BEEN	BEEN
PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED
UNDER THE	UNDER THE	UNDER THE
NOSES A	NOSES OF THE	NOSES OF THE
COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
THAT NOT ONLY	THAT NOT ONLY	THAT NOT ONLY
SAT BY COOLLY	SAT BY CO LLY	SAT BY COOLLY
AND SAID	AND SAID	AND SAID
NOTHING LYING	NOTHING LIKE—	NOTHING LIKE—
WORSE	YES, WORSE	YES, WORSE
THAN SLAVES	THAN SLAVES,	THAN SLAVES,
AND	AND	AND
CONCEALED	CONCEALED	CONCEALED
THE FACT	THE FACT	THE FACT

PS

RT

AFTERWARD IT		AFTER IT	AFTER IT
WAS SOLD TO		WAS SOLD TO	WAS SOLD TO
THEM, AND		THEM. AND	THEM. AND
SOLD FOR		SOLD FOR	SOLD FOR
WHAT? SOLD		WHAT? SOLD	WHAT? SOLD
FOR WHEAT		FOR WHEAT	FOR WHEAT
AND CORN AND		AND CORN AND	AND CORN AND
THINGS OF		THINGS OF	THINGS OF
THAT KIND		THAT KIN D.	THAT KIN D.
WHAT WAS		WHAT WAS	WHAT WAS
DONE WITH		DONE WITH	DONE WITH
{THE} ⁱ WAGONS		THE WAFGONS?	THE WAFGONS?
THERE IS NO		THERE IS NO	THERE IS NO
EVIDENCE		EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
CLEAR{LY} ⁱ		CLEARLY	CLEARLY
SHOWS			
{SHOWING} ⁱ		SHOWING	SHOWING
WHAT		WHAT	WHAT
DISPOSITION		DISPOSITION	DISPOSITION
←WAS→ MADE OF		WAS MADE OF	WAS MADE OF
THAT		THAT CLASS OF	THAT CLASS OF
PROPERTY LET		PROPERTY. LET	PROPERTY. LET
ME CALL YOUR		ME CALL YOUR	ME CALL YOUR
ATTENTION TO		ATTENTION TO	ATTENTION TO
EVIDENCE		THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE
UPON THAT		UPON THAT	UPON THAT
POINT		POINT. THE	POINT. THE
EVIDENCE		EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
SHOWS THAT		SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT
THERE WAS		THERE WAS	THERE WAS
SOME 4		SO J ME FOUR	SO J ME FOUR
HUNDRED {HEAD		HUNDRED HEAD	HUNDRED HEAD
OF} ⁱ CATTLE		OF CATTLE —	OF CATTLE –
3 TO FIVE		THREE TO FIVE	THREE TO FI C VE
AT LEAST SOME		AT LEAST SOME	AT LEAST SOME
		OF THE	OF THE
STATES I THINK		WITNES SES STATE. I THINK	WITNESSES STATE. I THINK
FROM ALL THE		F ROM ALL THE	F ROM ALL THE
TESTIMONY IT IS		TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
$CLEAR{LY}^{i}$		IT CLEARLY	IT CLEARLY
SHOWN		SHOWS	SHOWS
THERE		TH R E E RE ^[50]	TH R E E RE ^[50]
WERE 3 50 HEAD		WERE 350 HEAD	WERE 350 HEAD
WERE 5 50 HEAD	l	WERE 550 HEAD	WERE 550 HEAD

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
OF		AT LEAST OF	AT LEAST OF
CATTLE TAKEN		CATTLE TAKEN	CATTLE TAKEN
FROM THAT		FROM THAT	FROM THAT
		EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT
TRAIN. DID ANY		TRAIN. DID ANY	TRAIN. DID ANY
PERSON HEAR		PERSON HEAR	PERSON HEAR
ANY		ANY OF THE	ANY OF THE
WITNESSES		WITNESSES	WITNESSES
TESTIFY TO		TESTIFY TO THE	TESTIFY TO THE
FACT		FACT THAT	FACT THAT
AFTER THIS		AFTER THIS	AFTER THIS
MASSACRE		MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS
THOSE		OVER, THESE	OVER, THESE
CATTLE WERE		CATTLE WERE	CATTLE WERE
GATHERED UP		GATHERED UP	GATHERED UP
AND SOLD ≤ AND		AND SOLD AND	AND SOLD AND
THE→ PROCEEDS		THE PROCEEDS	THE PROCEEDS
APPROPRIATED		APPROPRIATED	APPROPRIATED
TO {THE} ⁱ		TO THE	TO THE
NURTURE		NURTURE AND	NURTURE AND
EDUCATION OF		EDUCATION OF	EDUCATION OF
THESE		THESE	THESE
FATHERLESS		FATHERLESS	FATHERLESS
		AND	AND
		MOTHERLESS	MOTHERLESS
ORPHAN		ORPHANED	ORPHAN ED
CHILDREN;		CHILDREN;	CHILDREN;
CHILDREN WHO		CHILDREN WHO	CHILDREN WHO
WERE CAST		WERE CAST	WERE CAST
UPON		UPON THE	UPON THE
WORLD WHO		WORLD, WHO	WORLD, WHO
BY THIS MOST		BY THIS MOST	BY THIS MOST
HEINOUS		HE N INOUS	HE N INOUS
CRIME; HAD		CRIME HAD	CRIME HAD
EVEN LOST		EVEN LOST	EVEN LOST
THEIR NAMES		THEIR NAMES	THEIR NAMES
THOUGH[?]		AND	AND
APPARENTLY		APPARENTLY	APPARENTLY
		THE NAMES OF	THE NAMES OF
THEIR		OF THEIR	OF THEIR
KINDRED WAS		KINDRED WAS	KINDRED WAS
LOST BY THIS		LOST BY THIS	LOST BY THIS
MOST HORRIBLE		MOST HORRID	MOST HORRID
MASSACRE YET		MASSACRE. YET	MASSACRE. YET

RS	PS	RT	BT
JUDGE		JUDGE	JUDGE
SUTHERLAND		SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND
		ATTEM PTS TO	ATTEM P T S TO
DISPOSES OF		DISPOSE OF	DISPOSE OF
THIS PROPERTY		THIS PROPERTY	THIS PROPERTY
		IN THE CARE OF	IN THE CARE OF
		BISHOP SMITH ,	BISHOP SMITH,
AFTER{THE} ⁱ		AND SAYS THE	AND SAYS THE
FACT SHOWS		FACT SHOWS	FACT SHOWS
THAT THEY		THAT THEY	THAT THEY
WERE LED OUT		WERE LED OUT	WERE LED OUT
FOR HUMANE		FOR HUMANE	FOR HUMANE
INTENTION.		INTENTIONS.	INTENTIONS.
LET US LOOK		LET US LOOK A	LET US LOOK A
LITTLE		LITTLE	LITTLE
FARTHER JOEL		FARTHER. JOEL	FARTHER. JOEL
WHITE AND		WHITE AND	WHITE AND
OTHERS		OTHERS	OTHERS
TESTIFIED TO		TESTIFIED TO	TESTIFIED TO
THE FACT		THE FACT THAT	THE FACT THAT
THERE WERE		THERE WERE	THERE WERE
CATTLE		CATTLE	CATTLE
AROUND THERE		AROUND THERE.	AROUND THERE.
JOEL WHITE		JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE
TESTIFIES		TESTIFIES,	TESTIFIES,
SOON		WHEN HE GOT	WHEN HE GOT
AFTERWARDS[?]			
TO[?]		TO THE	TO THE
MOUNTAIN		MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS		MEADOWS HE	MEADOWS HE
SAW JOHN D.		SAW JOHN D.	SAW JOHN D.
LEE BUTCHER		LEE BUTCHER	LEE BUTCHER
THESE CATTLE		THESE CATTLE,	THESE CATTLE,
AND DOING		AND SAW HIM	AND SAW HIM
WHAT			
DISTRIBUTE		DISTRIBUTE	DISTRIBUTE
THEM OUT AND		THEM OUT, AND	THEM OUT, AND
RATION IT TO		RATION IT	OR RATION IT
		OUT AMONG	OUT AMONG
INDIANS		THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS
		THERE. SO WE	THERE. SO WE
THEY		SEE THAT THEY	SEE THAT THEY
ARE IN ON		ARE NOT ON	ARE NOT ON
MASSACRE		THE MASSACRE,	THE MASSACRE,

THESE	THEN THESE	THEN, THESE
INDIANS;	INDIANS; AHD	INDIANS; AHD
PERHAPS	SHOWS HIS	SHOWS HIS
CONSIDERATION	CONSIDERATIO	CONSIDERATIO
FOR THESE	N FOR THESE	N FOR THESE
MEN FOR THE	HUMAN	HUMAN
INHUMAN MEN	WRETCHES IN	WRETCHES IN
INHUMAN	HUMAN	HUMAN THESE
		INHUMANE
SAVAGES WHO	SAVAGES WHO	SAVAGES WHO
HAD MADE	HAD MADE	HAD MADE
ORPHANS OF	ORPHANS OF	ORPHANS OF
THESE	THOSE	THESE
CHILDREN	CHILDREN.	CHILDREN.
JOHN D. LEE HE	JOHN D. LEE , HE	JOHN D. LEE, HE
SAID HAD	SAID, HAD	SAID, HAD
BOOKS IN	BOOKS IN WHE	BOOKS IN WHE
WHICH		WHICH HE
KEPT	KEPT THE	KEPT THE
ACCOUNTS OF	ACCOUNT OF	ACCOUNT OF
THE RATIONS	THE RATIONS	THE RATIONS
<i>≤</i> GIVEN TO	GIVEN OUT TO	GIVEN OUT TO
THE INDIANS ⇒	THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS,
OF THE	AND THE	AND OF THE
PROPERTY	PROPERTY	PROPERTY
TAKEN FROM	TAKEN FROM	TAKEN FROM
<that→ td="" the<=""><td>THAT</td><td>THAT</td></that→>	THAT	THAT
EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT
TRAIN	TRAIN, AND	TRAIN, AND
FURNISHED FOR	FURNISHED TO	FURNISHED TO
THE INDIANS. IT	THE INDIANS. IT	THE INDIANS. IT
WAS STATED BY	WAS STATED BY	WAS STATED BY
THE DEFENSE	THE DEFENSE	THE DEFENSE
IN {THEIR} ⁱ	IN THE	IN THE
OPENING ≤THAT≥	OPENING THAT	OPENING THAT
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG AT THE	YOUNG AT THE	YOUNG AT THE
TIME OF THIS	TIME OF THIS	TIME OF THIS
MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS
GOVERNOR OF	GOVERNOR OF	GOVERNO T R OF
{THIS} ⁱ	THE	THE
TERRITORY	TERRITORY OF	TERRITORY OF
	UTAH, AND	UTAH, AND
EX-OFFICIO	EX-OFFICIO	EX-OFFICIO

PS

RT

SUPERINTENDEN	SUPERIENTEND	S UPERINTENDA
T OF INDIAN	ANT OF INDIAN	NT OF INDIAN
AFFAIRS. LET US	AFFAIRS. LET US	AFFAIRS. LET US
CALL	RE-CALL	RECALL
K SMITH'S	KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMITH'
TESTIMONY	S TES IMONY	S TESTIMONY
AND CONNECT	AND CONNECT	AND CONNECT
IT WITH WHAT	IT WITH WHAT	IT WITH WHAT
OCCURRED IN	O F CCURED IN	O F CCURRED IN
RELATION TO	RELATION TO	RELATION TO
THIS PROPERTY	THIS PROPERTY.	THIS PROPERTY.
HE STATED	HE STATED	HE STATED
HE	THAT HE	THAT HE
AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS
WENT {TO} ⁱ SALT	WENT TO SALT	WENT TO SALT
LAKE CITÝ	LAKE CITY;	LAKE CITY . ;
WAS	THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS
PRESENT AT A	PRESENT AT A	PRESENT AT A
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION
BETWEEN	BETWEEN	BETWEEN
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG	YOUNG AND	YOUNG AND
JOHN D. LEE IN	JOH N D. LEE. IN	JOH N D. LEE. IN
THAT	THAT	THAT
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG TOLD	YOUNG TOLD	YOUNG TOLD
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
THAT AS HE	THAT AS HE	THAT AS HE
WAS THE	WAS THE	WAS THE
INDIAN AGENT	INDIAN AGENT	INDIAN AGENT
	DOWN THERE	DOWN THERE
HE {HAD} ⁱ	HE HAD	HE HAD
CONTROL OVER	CONTROL OVER	CONTROL OVER
THESE INDIANS	THESE INDIANS;	THESE INDIANS ; ,
{TO} ⁱ GO BACK	TO GO BACK	TO GO BACK
{AND} ⁱ TAKE	AND TAKE	AND TAKE
CHARGE OF	CHARGE OF	CHARGE OF
{THE} ⁱ	THE	THE
PROPERTY, AND	PROPERTY; AND	PROPERTY; AND
THEN HE SAYS	THEN HE SAYS,	THEN HE SAYS,
DON'T SAY	"DON'T SAY	"DON'T SAY
ANYTHING	ANYTHING	ANYTHING
ABOUT THIS	ABOUT THIS	ABOUT THIS

PS

RT

OCCURRENCE,	OCCURRENCE;	OCCURRENCE;
DON'T EVEN	DON'T EVEN	"X DON'T EVEN
TALK ABOUT IT	TALK ABOUT IT	TALK ABOUT IT
AMONG	AMONG ^[51]	AMONG ^[51]
YOURSELVES	YOURSELVES."	YOURSELVES."
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
IS <the></the>	YOUNG IS A	YOUNG IS A
PROPHET SEER	PR P OPHET, SEER	
≺&≥	AND	AND
	REVELATOR, HE	REVELATOR, HE
REVELATOR; HE IS HEAD	I THE HEAD AND	IS THE HEAD
	FRONT	AND FRO M NT
AND FRONT		
	AND	AND
EMBODIMENT	EMBODYMENT,	EMBODYMENT,
OF THIS MORMON		OF THE
MORMON	AND IT	
CHURCH, AND IT WAS BY VIRTUE	WAS BY VIRTUE	CHURCH AND IT
		WAS BY VIRTUE
OF THAT	OF THAT	OF THAT
RRH/—[?]	AUTHORITY,	AUTHORITY,
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY OF	THE JURY,	THE JURY, ALL
THE	TO	THAT COMES THIS
THIS	THIS	
MYSTERY ≤& ≥	MISTERIOUS L NE	MISTERIOUS L NE
	SS AND	SS AND
SECRECY THAT HAS	SECRECY	SECRECY
	WHICH HAS	WHICH HAS
COVERED {UP} ¹ OF THIS CRIME	CO N VERED UP	CO N VERED UP
	THIS CRIME	THIS CRIME
FOR 18	FOR EIGHTEEN	FOR EIGHTEEN
YEARS	YEARS. AND IT	YEARS. AND IT
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD MHAVE
CONTINUED	COUNTINUED	CONTINUED
TO HAVE DONE	TO HAVE DONE	TO HAVE DONE
IT AS LONG AS	IT AS LONG AS	IT AS LONG AS
THESE SAME	THIS SAME	THIS SAME
CONDITIONS	CONDITION OF	CONDITION OF
SAME LOCAL	THINGS EXISTED	THINGS EXISTED
OFFICERS	WITH THE	WITH THE
SAME	WITNESSES AND	WITNESSES AND
PROSECUTING	PROSECUTING	PROSECUTING
ATTORNEYS HAD	ATTORNEY.	AT ATTORNEY.
IN THEIR HANDS		

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
THE EXECUTION			
OF THE LAW IT		IT	IT
WAS BY VIRTUE		WAS BY VIRTUE	WAS BY VIRTUE
OF THIS		OF THIS	OF THIS
MAN[?] OF		PROPHET OF	PROPHET OF
GOD, BECAUSE		GOD, BECAUSE	GOD, BECAUSE
THEY GAVE TO		THEY GAVE TO	THEY GAVE TO
HIS		HIS	HIS
UTTERANCES		UTTERENCES	UTTERANCES
THE SANCTION		THE SANCTION	THE SANCTION
OF A		OF THE	OF THE A
PROPHET OF		PROPHET OF	PR P OPHET OF
GOD AND		GOD AND	GOD AND
REVELATOR, IT		REVELATOR,- IT	REVELATOR,- IT
WAS BECAUSE		WAS BECAUSE	WAS BECAUSE
OF THIS		OF THIS	OF THIS
ORDER		OR ED DER THAT	OR ED DER THAT
ISSUED BY		WAS ISSUED BY	WAS ISSUED BY
THAT		THAT	THAT
GOVERNOR		GOVERNOR TO	GOVERNOR TO
		NOT EVEN TALK	NOT EVEN TALK
		ABOUT IT, THAT	ABOUT IT, THAT
FOR THESE		FOR ALL THESE	FOR ALL THESE
LONG YEARS		LONG YEARS,	LONG YEARS,
THIS PEOPLE		THIS PEOPLE	THIS PEOPLE
HAVE		HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
SO GOOD		QUITE	QUITE
CAREFUL GOOD		CAREFUL TO	CAREFUL TO
KNR[?] COME		V COVER IT UP	V COVER IT UP
FROWARD		OR	O T R NOT
AND TELL		TELL	TELL
WHAT		WHAT THEY	WHAT THEY
KNEW OF		KNEW OF IT OR	KNEW OF IT OR
		ANYTHING IN	ANYTHING IN
RELATION TO IT		RELATION TO IT.	RELATION TO IT.
SO SECRET THAT			
SOME[?] OF THE			
CHURCH UPON		IT IS DECAUSE	IT IS DECAUSE
THIS BECAUSE		BECAUSE ,	BECAUSE,
WHEN EACTS WEDE		WHEN THE	WHEN THE
FACTS WERE		FACTS WERE	FACTS WERE
KNOWN AND		KNOWN BY THE	KNOWN BY A
CIVILIZED		CIVILIZED	CIVILIZED
WORLD WHEN		WORLD—WHEN	WORLD—WHEN

THEY HEARD OF	THEY HEARD OF	THEY HEARD OF
THE MATTER	THE MATTER	THE MATTER
SPOKE OF	THEY SPOKE OF	THEY SPOKE OF
A MOST	IT AS A MOST	IT AS A MOST
WONDERFUL	WONDERFUL	WONDERFUL
COMMENTARY	COMMENTARY,	COMMENTARY,
UPON THIS	UPON THIS	UPON THIS
SYSTEM WHICH	SYSTEM WHICH	SYSTEM WHICH
HAS LED TO	HAS LED TO	HAS LED TO
THIS MOST	THIS MOST	THIS MOST
INFAMOUS	INFAMOUS	INFAMOU N S
	AND	AND
	UNCHRISTIANLI	UNCHRISTIANLI
SLAUGHTER ^[13]	KE SLAUGHTER.	KE SLAUGHTER.
	IN THE	IN THE
INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATION
THAT	OF THAT	OF THAT
MATTER	MATTER, WE DO	MATTER, WE DO
EVIDENT/THEY	NOT CHARGE	NOT CHARGE
DIDN'T[?] THESE	THOSE WHO	THOSE WHO
CHARGES/THESE	WERE OUTSIDE	WERE OUTSIDE
JURORS[?] WHO		
SO TESTIFIED		
WE FIND NO		
<i>REASON</i> [?] NO		
REASON AND		
TESTIFIED THERE		
TO BECAUSE ≤A ≥	BECAUSE A	BECAUSE A
GREAT MANY	GREAT MANY	GREAT MANY
OTHER MEN	OTHER MEN	OTHER MEN
WHO HAVE	WHO HAVE	WHO HAVE
BEEN PLACED IN	BEEN PLACED IN	BEEN PLACED IN
POSITION	POSSITION THAT	POSSITION THAT
DIFFERENT TO IT	THEY DID NOT	THEY DID NOT
	KNOW OF IT,	KNOW OF IT,
	AND	AND
EVIDENTLY	EVIDENTLY	L EVIDENTLY
HAD NO[?]	HAD NO	HAD NO
KNOWLEDGE IN	KNOWLEDGE IN	KNOWLEDGE IN
RELATION TO	RELATION TO	RELATION TO
IT. THEN BY	IT :; THEN BY	IT :. ; THEN BY
VIRTUE OF	VIRTUE OF THE	VIRTUE OF THE
MORAL	MORAL	MORAL
OBLIGATION	OB K LIGATIO H N	OB K LIGATIO H N

PS

RT

nc	
~	

207		
THEY —[?] ⁵⁸⁷ FEAR	AND	AND
IT IT WAS	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
SIMPLY PEOPLE	THEIR BELIEF,	THEIR BELIEF,
ARE	THEY ARE	THEY ARE
TAUGHT TO	TAUGHT TO	TAUGHT TO
YIELD SUCH	YIELD SUCH	YIELD SUCH
OBEDIENCE,	OBEDIENCE,	OBEDIENCE,
ABSTAINED	THEY ABSTAIN	THEY ABSTAIN
FROM ASKING	FROM ASKING	FROM ASKING
ANY QUESTIONS	ANY QUESTIONS	ANY QUESTIONS
THE <i>MERE</i> [?]	OR	OR
	EXCHANGING	EXCHANGING
	OR	OR
INTERCHANGE	INTERCHANGE	INTERCHANGE
OF SENTIMENT	OF SENTIMENT;	OF SENTIMENT;
	AND THEY	AND THEY
SAME	DIDN'T SEEM TO	DIDN'T SEEM TO
TALK	LIKE TO TALK	LIKE TO TALK
ABOUT	ABOUT SUCH A	ABOUT SUCH A
HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE
CRIME LIKE THIS	CRIME AS	CRIME AS
IS THAT	T IS . , THAT	THIS-, THAT
WOULD EXIST	WOULD EXIST	WOULD EXIST
IN ANY OTHER	IN ANY OTHER	IN ANY OTHER
CIVILIZED	CI Z VILIZED	CI Z VILIZED
COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY.	COMMUNITY.
DOES	BUT IT DOES	BUT IT DOES
NOT APPLY TO	NOT APPLY TO	NOT APPLY TO
SOME	THIS	THIS
COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
YOU	AND YOU	AND YOU
CANNOT	CANNOT	CANNOT
EXPLAIN IT ON	EXPLAIN IT ON	EXPLAIN IT ON
ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER
THEORY C THAN	THEORY THAN	THEORY THAN
OBEDIENCE≥.	OBEDIENCE.	OBEDIENCE.
EVIDENTLY	EVIDENTLY	EVIDENTLY
THERE IS	THERE IS	THERE IS
SOMETHING	SOMETHING	SOMETHING
ABOUT IT AS IS	ABOUT IT, AS IS	ABOUT IT, AS IS
TAUGHT THAT	TAUGHT, THAT	TAUGHT, THAT
YOU MUST NOT	YOU MUSTN'T	"YOU MUSN'T

587. Over illegible shorthand.

NJ	15		D T
ASK ANY		ASK ANY	ASK ANY
QUESTION, EVEN		QUESTION EVEN	QUESTION EVEN
IF YOU SEE		IF YOU SEE	IF YOU SEE
		YOUR	YOUR
NEIGHBOR'S		NABERS	NABERS
HEAD IN ≤A≥		HEAD IN A	HEAD IN A
DOG'S MOUTH		DOG'S MOUTH	DOG'S MOUTH" -
YOU MUST		—YOU MUST	—YOU MUST
NOT SAY		NOT SAY	NOT SAY
ANYTHING		ANYTHING	ANYTHING
ABOUT IT.		ABOT IT;	ABO O T IT; BUT
GO ON ≤ABOUT≥		GO ON ABOUT	GO ON ABOUT
YOUR		YOUR	YOUR
BUSINESS		BUSINESS.	BUSINESS."
AS/WHEN[?]		WHEN	WHEN
BRIGHAM		BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG HAS		YOUNG	YOUNG
STARTED[?] UP		STARTED UP	STARTED UP
THIS		THIS	THIS
MASSACRE		ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
IS		HE IS THE	HE IS THE
SECOND JESUS		SECOND JESUS	SECOND JESUS
CHRIST —[?] HE		CHRIST. HE	CHRIST. HE
SPEAKS BY		SPEAKS BY	SPEAKS BY
AUTHORITY		AUTHORITY;	AUTHORITY:;
FROM GOD IS		EVERYTHING IS	EVERYTHING IS
SEER		SAID AS SEER,	SAID AS SEER,
REVELATOR		REVELATOR	REVELATOR
AND PROPHET		AND PROPHET	AND PROPHET.
{IT} ⁱ AIN'T		^[52] IT AINT	^[52] IT AINT
REMARKABLE		REMARKABLE	REMARKABLE
WERE FANATICS		THAT THESE	THAT THE
WHO		PEOPLE WHO	PEOPLE WHO
INHABITED THAT		INHABITED THIS	INHABITED THIS
WITHIN			
TERRITORY WHO		TERRITORY	TERRITORY
HAS		COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE
SEALED THEIR		SEALED THEIR	SEALED THEIR
LIPS UPON THIS		LIPS UPON THIS	LIPS UPON THIS
HEINOUS CRIME		HEINOUS CRIME.	HEINOUS CRIME.
[space] LET US		LET US	LET US
VIEW IT IN		VIEW IT NOW IN	VIEW IT NOW IN
ANOTHER		ANOTHER	ANOTHER
EFFECT[?] THAT		LIGHT. THAT	LIGHT. THAT

PS

RT

-	-	
u	•	š
	5	,

PS

ORDER WAS	ORDER	ORDER
GIVEN BY	WAS GI N VEN BY	WAS GI N VEN BY
K SMITH'S	KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMITH'
TESTIMONY	S TESTIMONY.	S TESTIMONY.
	WHY SIR, AS	WHY, SIR, AS
WHY SIR, AS ≤A≥ RESULT OF	,	, ,
	A RESULT OF	A RESULT OF
IT, WHY THIS	IT—WHY THIS	IT—WHY THIS
CHURCH DRODEDTX WAS	CHURCH	CHURCH
PROPERTY WAS	PROPERTY WAS	PROPERTY WAS
SOLD AT	SOLD AT	SOLD AT
AUCTION SOME	AUCTION. SOME	AUCTION. SOME
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
WITNESSES SAY	WITNESSES SAY	WITNESSES SAY
THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
THINK JOHN D.	THINK JOHN D .	THINK JOHN D .
LEE WAS	LEE WAS THE	LEE WAS THE
AUCTIONEER,	AUCTION R EER;	AUCTION R EER;
SEEMED TO	SEEMED TO	SEEMED TO
HAVE	HAVE	HAVE
SUPERVISION	SUPERVISION	SUPERVISION
OVER THERE	OVER THERE.	OVER THERE.
THEY WERE TO	THEY WERE TO	THEY WERE TO
SELL THAT	SEL L THAT	SELL L THAT
PROPERTY; NOT	PROPETY; NOT	PROPERTY; NOT
ONLY THAT BUT	ONLY THAT BUT	ONLY THAT BUT
50 HEAD OF	50 HEAD OF	50 HEAD OF
THOSE CATTLE	THOSE CATT E LE	THESE CATT E LE
WAS BRANDED	WERE BRANDED	WERE BRANDED
WITH	WITH THE	WITH THE
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH
BRAND; THE	BRAND; THE	BRAND; THE
BRAND OF THE	BRAND OF THE	BRAND OF THE
CHURCH OF	CHURCH OF	CHURCH OF
JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER DAY	OF LATTER DAY	OF LATTER DAY
SAINTS WAS	SAINTS WAS	SAINTS WAS
PUT UPON THE	PUT UPON THE	PUT UPON THE
PROPERTY THAT	PROPERTY THAT	PROPERTY THAT
WAS TAKEN	WAS TAKEN	WAS TAKEN
FROM THESE	FROM THESE	FROM THESE
MURDERED	MURDERED	MURDERED
EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS.
WHY THE	WHY, THE	WHY, THE
CROSS IS AM	'CROSS' IS AM	"CROSS" IS AM

RS	PS	RT	BT
EMBLEM OF		EMBLEM OF	EMBLEM OF
MERCY, IT IS		MERCY; IT IS AN	MERCY; IT IS AN
EMBLEM OF		EMBLEM OF	EMBLEM OF
MERCY =		MERCY AND	MERCY AND
		PEACE,	PEACE,
SUGGESTIVE OF		SUGGESTIVE OF	SUGGESTIVE OF
GOOD		GOOD	GOOD
FEELINGS,		FEELINGS,	FEELINGS,
BECAUSE IT		BECAUSE IT	BECAUSE IT
WAS ON THE		WAS ON THE	WAS ON THE
CROSS ITSELF		CROSS ITSELF	CROSS ITSELF
≤THAT THE≥ SON		THAT THE SON	THAT THE SON
OF MAN WAS		OF MAN WAS	OF MAN WAS
CRUCIFIED TO		CRUCIFIES TO	CRUCIFIES TO
REDEEM THE		REDEEM THE	REDEEM THE
WORLD, AND		WOR K LD.;	WOR K LD.;
YET THIS		YET THIS	YET THIS
COUNSELOR =		COUNCILLER,	COUNCILLOR,
YET A BISHOP IN		YET A BISHOP IN	YET A BISHOP IN
GOOD		GOOD	GOOD
STANDING IN		STANDING IN	STANDING IN
THIS CHURCH		THE CHURCH,	THE CHURCH,
AND REMAINED		AND REMAINED	AND REMAINED
A BISHOP		FOR YEARS	FOR YEARS
IN		AFTERWARDS IN	AFTERWARDS IN
GOOD		GOOD	GOOD
STANDING BY		STANDING-BY	STANDING—BY
VIRTUE OF HIS		VIRTUE OF HIS	VIRTUE OF HIS
OFFICE AS		OFFICE AS	O FICE AS
BISHOP = DID		BISHOP DID	BISHOP DID
WHAT HE PUT		WHAT? HE PUT	WHAT? HE PUT
THIS EMBLEM		THIS EMBLEM	THIS EMBLEM
OF =		OF—	OF MERCY—
THAT EMBLEM		THAT EMBLEM	THAT EMBLEM
WHICH		WHICH	THAT
SUGGESTS		SUGGESTS	SUGGESTS
PEACE, GOOD		PEACE, GOOD	PEACE, GOOD
WILL &		WILL AND	WILL AND
LOVE UPON		LOVE UPON	LOVE, UPON
THOSE CATTLE		THESE CATTLE	THESE CATTLE
AND WHAT WAS		AND WHAT WAS	AND WHAT WAS
DONE WITH		DONN WITH	DONE WITH
THEM		THEM?	THEM?
ACCORDING TO		ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO

←THE>		THE	THE
STATEMENTS OF		STATEMENTS OF	STATEMENTS OF
THOSE MEN		THESE MEN	THESE MEN
ENGAGED IN IT		ENGAGED IN IT,	ENGAGED IN IT,
THEY WERE		THEY WERE	THEY WERE
DRIVEN TO		DRIVEN TO	DRIVEN TO
SALT LAKE CITY		SALT LAKE CITY	SALT LAKE CITY
AND SOLD AND		AND SOLD AND	AND SOLD AND
BARTERED FOR		BARTERED FOR	BARTERED FOR
<a≻ of<="" stock="" td=""><td></td><td>A STOCK OF</td><td>A STOCK OF</td></a≻>		A STOCK OF	A STOCK OF
GOODS WHICH		GOODS, WHICH	GOODS, WHICH
WAS BROUGHT		WAS BROUGHT	WAS BROUGHT
DOWN INTO		DOWN INTO	DOWN INTO
THAT		THAT	THAT
COMMUNITY		COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
AND AGAIN		AND GAIN	AND AGAIN
DISPOSED OF.		DISPOSED OF.	DISPOSED OF.
		BY THE COURT:	BY THE COURT:
5		IT IS NOW FIVE	IT IS NOW FIVE
TO ⁵⁸⁸		MINUTES TO	MINUTES TO
12.		TWELVE AND	TWELVE AND
WE WILL TAKE		WE WILL TAKE	WE WILL TAKE
RECESS TILL		A RECESS TILL	A RECESS TILL
HALF AFTER			
TWO O'CLOCK.	[[Bk 14 1]]590	TWO O'CLOCK.	TWO O'CLOCK.
RECESS {TILL	2:30 PM AUG 5TH	BY MR. BASKIN	BY MR. BASKIN
HALF AFTER	1875 ⁵⁹¹ [space]	RECESS TILL	RECESS TILL
TWO PM .} ⁱ [space]		TWO O'CLOCK.	TWO O'CLOCK
2 40 PM SAW		TWO O' CLOCK.	TWO O'CLOCK.
BASKIN WAS		BY MR. BASKIN	BY MR. BASKIN
SPEAKING WHEN	Ι	(RESUMING) I	(RESUMING); I
I CAME IN. ⁵⁸⁹	HAVE NOT	HAVE NOT YET	HAVE NOT YE R T
	EXAMINED[?]	COME TO THE	COME TO THE
	STATEMENTS	STATEMENTS	STATEMENTS
	MAKES BY THAT	MADE BY	MADE BY
	JAMES PEARCE	JAMES PEARCE	JAMES PEARCE
	WHO TESTIFIED	WHO TESTIFIED	WHO TESTIFIED

PS

RT

BT

588. Over illegible word or symbol.

589. Court resumed before Rogerson returned.

591. In Rogerson's hand.

RS

^{590.} This page is the front cover of the notebook and is dirty and faded. There is an * in the upper left-hand corner, written as "X" with a dot in each corner, indicating the speech is continued from elsewhere, though that shorthand is not extant. Longhand transcriptions above Patterson's shorthand are in Rogerson's hand.

	TO THE SAME	TO THE SAME	TO THE SAME
I	FACT; TESTIFIED	FACT, TESTIFIED	FACT, TESTIFIED
V	WHILE LAYING	WHI L E LAYING	WHI L E LAYING
I	N THE CAMP =	IN THE CAMP,	IN THE CAMP,
]	ГНЕ	THE	THE
I	DESCRIPTION OF	DISCRIPTION OF	DISCRIPTION OF
]	THE CAMP, AND	THE CAMP AND	THE CAMP AND
V	WHAT WAS	WHAT WAS	WHAT WAS
]	TALKED ABOUT	TALKED ABOUT	TALK E D ABOUT
I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I	AMONG THE	AMONG THE	AMONG THE
S	SOLDIERS [space]	SOLDIERS.	SOLDIERS.
N N	WHEN I CLOSED	WHEN I CLOSED	WHEN I CLOSED
I	BEFORE	BEFORE	BEFORE
I	DINNER, I WAS	DINNER I WAS	DINNER I WAS
	DISCUSSING THE	DISCUSSING THE	DISCUSSING THE
(QUESTION	₩QUESTION	₩QUESTION
l I	AND HOW FAR		AND HOW FAR
]	THE FACTS		THE FACTS
I	AFTER THE		AFTER H THE
I	HOMICIDE,		HOMICIDE
I	BEFORE AND		AND
I	AFTER THE	[20]	AFTER THE
Ν	MASSACRE	[53]	MASSACRE ^[53]
(CORROBORATE	CORROBERATES	CORROBERATES
	KLINGEN	KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMITH'
S	SMITH'S	S	S
]	FESTIMONY,	TESTIMONY,	TESTIMONY,
I	AND AS TO THE	AND AS TO THE	AND AS TO THE
I	DESPERATION	DESPERATION	DESPERATION
I	AND <i>THEORY</i> [?]	AND THEORY	AND THEORY
(OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
I	DEFENSE	DEFENSE	DEFENSE TO
]	ГНАТ ІТ	THAT IT	SHOW THAT IT
V	WAS DONE IN	WAS DONE IN	WAS DONE IN
Ν	MERCY I WISH	MERCY. I WAHT	MERCY. I WAHT
	YOU TO REVERT	YOU TO REVERT	YOU TO REVERT
	ГО THE FACT	TO THE FACT	TO THE FACT
]	THAT THE	THAT HE	THAT THE
	NDIANS CAME	INDIANS CAME	INDIANS CAME
	AWAY WITH	AWAY WITH	AWAY WITH
I	PLUNDER THAT	THE PLUNDER,	THE PLUNDER,
]	THEY TESTIFY	FOLLOWING	FOLLOWING
]	ΓΟ ALL	THAT	THAT
I	AROUND, IN	AND IN	AND IN

PS

RT

THAT	THAT	THAT
CONNECTION I	CONNECTION; I	CONNECTION ; , I
WANT TO	WANT TO	WANT TO
CALL YOUR	ACALL YOUR	ACALL YOUR
ATTENTION TO	ATTENTI O N TO	ATTENTI O N TO
THE TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY
OF TWO	OF TWO	OF TWO
WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
WHOSE CANDOR	WHOS CANDOR	WHOSECANDOR
AND WHOSE	AND WHOSE	AND WHOSE
STIPULATORY	TRUTHFUL	TRUTHFUL
STATEMENTS AS	STATEMENTS AS	STATEMENTS AS
		MIGHT BE
COMPARED	COMPARED	COMPARED
WITH OTHER	WITH OTHER	WITH OTHER
WITNESSES OF	WITNESSES OF	WITNESSES OF
THE DEFENSE,	THE DEFENSE.	THE DEFENSE.
PIERCE AND	PIERC E S	PIERC E S
STATEMENTS	STATEMENTS	STATEMENTS
OF THOSE	AND THOSE	AND TO THOSE
TWO	BEFORE	BEFORE OF
HAMILTON'S TO	HAMILTON'S,	HAMILTON'S,
THOSE WITH	ATHAT	ATHAT
FARNSWORTH		
AND HOOPS	HEAPS OF	HEAPS OF
[space] INDIANS	INDIANS	INDIANS
CAME UPON THE	CAME UPON THE	CAME UPON THE
GROUND, AND	GROUND, BUT	GROUND, BUT
UPON A	UPON A	UPON A
PROMISE THERE	PROMISE THERE	PROMISE THERE
MADE ⁵⁹² FOR	MADE AFTER	MADE AFTER
MADE FOR MASSACRE,	THE MASSACRE,	THE MASSACRE,
THE LEADING	THE LEADING	THE MASSACKE, THE LEADING
MEN SAID	MEN SAID THAT	MEN SAID THAT
THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
TURN THE	TURN THE	TURN THE
CATTLE	CATTLE TO THE	CATTLE TO THE
∠ATTLE ≤INDIANS≥	INDIANS	INDIANS
NEXT FALL,	NEXT FALL.	N W EXT FALL.
WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
WENT OUT TO	WENT OUT TO	WENT OUT TO
THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS

592. Over illegible shorthand.

THEY DIDN'T	THEY DIDN'T	THEY DIDN'T
MAKE ANY	MAKE ANY	MAKE ANY
EFFORT TO	EF O FORT OR	EF O FORT OR
MAKE ⁵⁹³ EFFORT	MAKE ANY	MAKE ANY
	DEMONSTRATIO	DEMONSTRATIO
OF [space]	N OF	N OF
	HOSTILITY	HOSTILITY
TOWARDS	TOWARDS	TOWARDS
'EM	THEM. T E	THEM. THE
YOUNG MEN	YOUNG MEN	YOUNG MEN
SAID WHEN	SAID WHEN	SAID WHEN
THEY WENT	THEY WENT	THEY WENT
OUT	OUT	OUT
PEACEABLY	PEACABLY	PEACAB L Y
THEY	THEY	THEY
REQUESTED	REQUESTED	REQUESTED
THEM TO	THEM TO	THEM TO
TAKE THE	TAKE THE	TAKE THE
STOCK BEFORE	STOCK BEFORE	STOCK BEFORE
FALL & - UPON	FALL AND	FALL AND
REQUEST > THEY	THEY	THEY
DID SO [space]	DID SO.	DID SO.
DID SO [<i>space</i>] THE DEF ⁵⁹⁴	THEY	THEY
INTRODUCED	INTRODUCED	INTRODUCE S D
SOME	SOME	SOME
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
THAT ←THE>	THAT THE	THAT THE
INDIANS	INDIANS	INDIANS
THREATENED	THREATENED	THREATENED
HOSTILITY	HOSTILITY	HOSTILITY
TO THE	TO THE	TO THE
MORMONS	MORMONS.	MORMONS.
THAT	THE	THE
PROPOSITION	PROPOSITION	PROPOSITION
IS	IS	IS
RIDICULOUS,	REDICULOUS,	RIDICULOUS,
BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE
BOTH {THE} ^p	BOTH THE	BOTH THE
INDIANS « AND	INDIANS AND	INDIANS AND

PS

RT

BT

593. Above Patterson's shorthand in Rogerson's longhand is written: **DEMONSTRATION OF HOSTILITY**. As noted above, Rogerson was not in court at this time; therefore, this and subsequent additions to Patterson's shorthand—either shorthand or longhand—were not made from Rogerson's own knowledge or from his own record.

594. In Rogerson's longhand.

RS

 THE	THE	THE
THE	THE	THE
MORMONS ⁵⁹⁵	MORMONS AS	MORMONS ANS
$=$ THE ⁵⁹⁶ \ge FACT	THE FACTS	THE FACTS
IS THEY	SHOW, THEY	SHOW, THEY
WERE	WERE	WERE
TOGETHER AT	TOGETHER AT	TOGETHER AT
THE	THE MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS, AND	MEADOWS, AND	MEADOWS, AND
GENERALLY	GENERALLY	GENERALLY
THAT THERE	THERE	THERE
WAS PERFECT	WAS PERFECT	WAS PERFECT
HARMONY	HARMONY	HARMONY
BETWEEN THE	BETWEEN THE	BETWEEN THE
MORMONS AND	MORMONS AN	MORMONS AND
INDIANS,	THE INDIANS. IT	THE INDIANS. IT
INSULT TO	IS AN INSULT TO	IS AN INSULT TO
THE	THE	THE
INTELLIGENCE	INTELLIGENCE	INTELLIGENCE
OF THIS JURY TO	OF HIS JURY TO	OF HIS JURY TO
CLAIM THAT	CLAIM THAT	CLAIM THAT
THE MORMONS	THE MORMONS	THE MORMONS
AND THE	AND THE	AND THE
INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE	INDIAN D S WERE
HOSTILE	HOSTILE WHEN	HOSTILE WHEN
≤THEY WERE≥	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
TALKING AND	TALKING AND	TALKING AND
	CALLING TO	
'EM	THEM ON THE	THEM ON THE
		GROUND. THE
	THAT THE	
INDIANS WERE		
ALL		
←THEY WERE> TALKING AND CALLING TO 'EM THE ⁵⁹⁷ TESTIMONY IS INDIANS WERE	THEY WERE TALKING AND CALLING TO THEM ON THE GROUND. THE TESTIMONY IS	THEY WERE TALKING AND CALLING TO THEM ON THE

^{595.} In Rogerson's longhand.

- 596. In Rogerson's longhand. 597. In Rogerson's longhand.

RS	PS	RT	BT
	PROPERTY	PROPERTY AND	PROPERTY AND
THE	THE ⁵⁹⁸	THE	THE
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION
IN BRIGHAM	AT BRIGHAM	IN BRIGHAM	IN BRIGHAM
YOUNG'S	YOUNG 'S[?]	YOUNG'S	YOUNG'S
OFFICE	OFFICE ≤ WHEN ≥	OFFICE WHEN	OFFICE WHEN
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
	≤WAS≥	WAS	WAS
	PRESENT	P ER RESENT.	P ER RESENT.
LET US NOW	LET US	LET US NOW	LET US NOW
{ SEE } ⁱ HOW HE	SEE HOW HE	SEE HOW HE	SEE HOW HE
WAS	WAS	WAS	WAS
CORROBORATED	CORROBOERATE	CORROBERATED	CORROBERATED
IN THAT IT	D IN THIS IT	IN THAT. UT	IN THAT. U IT
WAS STATED	WAS STATED	WAS STATED	WAS STATED
THERE BY	THERE BY THIS	THERE BY	THERE BY
BRIGHAM		BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG TO	ТО		
{THAT} ⁱ THIS	THIS	THAT THIS	THAT THIS
PRISONER	PRISONER =	PRISONER,	PRISONER,
{HE} ⁱ BEING	THAT HE BEING	HE BEING THE	HE BEING THE
INDIAN AGENT	INDIAN AGENT	INDIAN AGENT,	INDIAN AGENT,
$\{=AND\}^{i}IT$	AND IT	(AND IT	(AND WHILE IT
DON'T APPEAR	DON'T APPEAR	DON'T APPEAR	DON'T APPEAR
HE WAS	THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS
{AN} ⁱ INDIAN	AN INDIAN	AN INDIAN	AN INDIAN
AGENT IN	AGENT	AGENT I N	AGENT) I T N
THE		THE	THE
CORRECT	<i>≤</i> CORRECT	CHARACTER	CHARACTER
{AND} ⁱ SENSE OF	SENSE OF	AND SENCE OF	AND SENCE OF
THAT TERM{,	THAT TERM >	THAT TERM,	THAT TERM,
BUT} ⁱ IT DOES	BUT IT DOES	BUT IT DOES	BUT IT DOES
APPÉAR	APPEAR THAT	APPEAR THAT	APPEAR THAT
HE WAS	HE	HE WAS AN	HE WAS AN
{INDIAN} ⁱ	INDIAN	INDIAN	INDIAN
FARMER TO	FARMER	FARMEN T R TO	FARMEN T R TO
{THE} ⁱ INDIANS		THE INDIANS)	THE INDIANS)
$\{ALSO\}^i$	ALSO	AND IT ALSO	AND IT ALSO
{IN THE	APPEARS IN THE	APPEARS IN THE	APPEARS IN THE
OPENING} ⁱ	OPENING OF	OPENING	OPENING

^{598. *} and Rogerson's hand symbol mark the place where Rogerson began recording again, after coming into court late. There is very little Rogerson longhand above Patterson shorthand in Baskin's closing after this point.

RS	PS	RT	BT
BUT/NOT[?] ONLY			
BY JUDGE	JUDGE	BY JUDGE	BY JUDGE
SPICER, {WHO} ⁱ	SPICER WHO	SPICER, WHO	SPICER, WHO
ADMITTED	ADMITTED	ADMITTED	ADMITTED
JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.	T H A T JOHN D.	T H A T JOHN D.
LEE WAS A	LEE WAS	LEE WAS A	LEE WAS A
FARMER TO	FARMER TO	FARMER TO	FARMER TO
{THE} ¹ INDIANS	THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS.	THE INDIANS.
THAT	[space]		
NATURALLY			
BROUGHT HIM IN			
CONTACT WITH		[54]	[54]
INDIANS			
{NOW THEN	NOW THEN	NOW, THEN	NOW, THEN
THE} ⁱ	CONVERGATION	THE	THE
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CON VERSATION	CON VERSATION
V CMITH	THAT VI INCEN SMITH	THAT	THAT
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH TESTIFIES TO ,
TESTIFIES {TO} ¹ WHAT	TESTIFIES TO THAT WAS WITH	TESTIFIES TO , THAT WAS WITH	THAT WAS WITH
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
WHO	YOUNG WHO,	YOUNG, WHO,	YOUNG, WHO,
WIIO WAS GOVERNOR	AS GOVERNOR	AS GOVERNOR	SAS GOVERNOR
${OF UTAH,}^{i}$	OF UTAH	OF THE	OF THE
	OPUTAI	TERRITORY,	TERRITORY,
WAS {EX	WAS EX	AND WAS EX) -	AND WAS EX)
OFFICIO ¹ INDIAN	OFFICIO INDIAN	OFFICIO INDIAN	OFFICIO INDIAN
SUPERINTENDEN	SUPERINTENDE	SUPERINTENDA	SUPERINTENDA
T IT IS VERY	NT VERY	NT. IT IS VERY	NT.,—IT IS VERY
NATURAL THAT	NATURAL THAT	NATURAL THAT	NATURAL THAT
SUCH ORDERS	SUCH ORDERS	SUCH ORDERS	SUCH ORDER W S
WAS GIVEN,	[[2]] WAS GIVEN	WAS GIVEN,	WAS GIVEN,
AND WHEN YOU	AND WHEN YOU	AND WHEN YOU	AND WHEN YOU
CONSIDER THE	TAKE THE	CONSIDER THE	CONSIDER THE
STRENGTH[?] IN	POWER	POWER AND	POWER AND
AUTHORITYOF	OF	AUTHORITY OF	AUTHO T RITY OF
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG OVER	YOUNG OVER	YOUNG OVER	YOUNG OVER
	THE	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHU RCH, AND	CHU RCH, AND
OVER		OVER THE	OVER THE
INDIVIDUAL		INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL
MEMBERS OF		PARTS OF	PARTS OF
CHURCH,		THE CHURCH,	THE CHURCH,

RS	PS	RT	BT
THAT THAT	WITH THEM THE	WITH THEM THE	WITH THEM THE
ORDER WOULD	ORDER TO[?]	ORDER, WOULD	ORDER , WOULD
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
CARRIED OUT.	CARRIED OUT	CARRIED OUT.	CARRIED OUT.
THE TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY
OF JOEL WHITE	OF JOEL WHITE	OF JOEL WHITE	OF JOEL WHITE
SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT
PROPERTY WAS		PROPERTY WAS	PROPERTY WAS
APPROPRIATED,		APPROPRIATED	APPROPRIATED
	THEY	AND THE ORDER	AND THE ORDER
	WAS CARRIED	WAS CARRIED	WAS CARRIED
SOME	OUT AND	OUT AND SOME	OUT AND SOME
FROM		OF THE VERY	OF THE VERY
BEEF CATTLE	BEEF	BEEF CATTLE	BEEF CATTLE
TAKEN FROM	WAS USED	TAKEN FROM	TAKEN FROM
THESE	JOEL WHITE	THESE	THESE
EMIGRANTS	[space]	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
WAS SHOT BY		WAS SHOT BY	S WAS SHOT BY
JOHN D. LEE OF		JOHN D. LEE OF	JOHN D. LEE OF
WHICH HE KEPT	WHO KEPT	WHICH HE KEPT	WHICH HE KEPT
ACCOUNT	ACCOUNT [space]	AN ACCOUNT	AN ACCOUNT
AND OTHER		AND OTHER	AND OTHER
PROPERTY FOR	FOR	PROPERTY FOR	PROPERTY FOR
PURPOSE	THE PURPOSE	THE PURPOSE	THE PURPOSE
OF FEEDING	OF FEEDING	OF FEEDING	OF FEEDING
{THE} ⁱ VERY	VERY	THE VERY	THE VERY
INDIANS WHO	INDIANS WHO	INDIANS WHO	INDIANS WHO
MURDERED	MURDERED	MURDERED THE	MURDERED THE
EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS.
NOT ONLY THAT		NOT ONLY THAT	NOT ONLY THAT
WE FIND		BUT WE FIND	BUT WE FIND
ANOTHER FACT	ANOTHER FACT	ANOTHER FACT	ANOTHER FACT
IN CONNECTION	WE FIND	IN CONNECTION	IN CONNECTION
WITH IT; JOHN D.	JOHN D.	WITH IT. JOHN D.	WITH IT. JOHN D.
LEE IS IN	LEE IS IN	LEE WAS IS IN	LEE WAS IS IN
THAT TITHING	TITHING	THAT TITHING	THAT TITHING
OFFICE WHILE	OFFICE WHILE	OFFICE WHILE	OFFICE WHILE
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
IS OFF ON THIS		IS OFF ON THIS	IS OFF O H N THIS
TRIP HE WENT	WAS	TRIP. HE WENT	TRIP. HE WENT
ON A MISSION	ON A MISSION	ON A MISSION.	ON A MISSION.
IT WAS NOT ON		IT WAS NOT ON	IT WAS NOT ON
HIS ON OWN		HIS ON OWN	HIS OWN
VOLITION OR		VOLITON OR	VOLITION OR

HIS PRIVATE		HIS PRIVATE	HIS PRIVATE
ACCOUNT; HE		ACCOUNT. HE	ACCOUNT. HE
SAYS I WAS		SAYS, "I WAS	SAYS, "I WAS
ORDERED TO GO		ORDERED TO GO	ORDERED TO GO
TO SOME MINES	ТО	TO SOME MINES	TO SOME MINES
	SOME LEAD	-SOME LEAD	-SOME LEAD
I	MINES	MINES WHICH I	MINES WHICH I
HAVE	WIIINES	HAD	HAD
DISCOVERED		DISCOVERED	DISCONVERED
THE	DOWN ON THE	DOWN ON THE	DOWN ON THE
VEGAS LEAD	VEGAS	VAGA VEGAS	VAG A VEGAS
MINE FOR {THE} ⁱ	FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE
PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF
HAULING LEAD;	HAULING LEAD	HAULING LEAD.	HAULING LEAD.
I WAS ORDERED	I [space]	I WAS ORDERED	I WAS ORDERED
OFF BY THOSE	I[spuce]	OFF BY THESE	OFF BY THESE
COUNCILS		COUNCILS.	COUNCILS.
COULD	JUDGE	JUDGE	JUDGE
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND
WOULD WARP	DID WARP	DID WARP THE	DID WARP THE
TESTIMONY SO	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY SO	TESTIMONY SO
AS {TO} ⁱ MAKE	TO MAKE	AS TO MAKE	AS TO MAKE
YOÙ BELIEVE	JURY[?] BELIEVE	YOU BELIEVE	YOU BELIEVE
	THAT	THAT	THAT
KLINGENSMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
THAT STOLE	STOLE	DID STEAL	DID STEAL
THOSE MULES,	THESE MULES	THESE MULES,	THESE MULES,
WHEN THE	[space] WHEN	WHEN THE	WHEN THE
FACT IS		FACTS ARE	FACTS ARE
		THAT ON THE	THAT ON THE
VERY TRIP IN	VERY TRIP	VERY TRIP IN	VERY TRIP IN
WHICH HE TOOK	THAT HE TOOK	WHICH HE TOOK	WHICH HE TOOK
THOSE MULES [14]		THESE MULES	THESE MULES
WAS IN	WAS IN	WAS IN THE	WAS IN THE
THE INTEREST	THE INTEREST	INTEREST OF	INTEREST OF
OF THIS	OF THE	THIS	THIS
COMBINATION =	MORMON	COMBINATION	COMBINATION
DITEDECT	CHURCH IN THE	AND IN THE	AND IN THE
INTEREST OF	INTEREST OF	INTEREST OF	INTEREST OF OF
MORMON	THAT	THE MMORMON	THE MMORMON
CHURCH NOW	COMBINATION	CHURCH. NOW,	CHURCH. NOW,
THEN THESE	[<i>space</i>] THESE	THEN THESE	THEN THESE
CATTLE AS I	CATTLE AS I	CATTLE AS I	CATTLE AS I
STATED BEFORE,	SAID BEFORE	STATED BEFORE	STATED BEFORE

PS

RT

SOME OF THEM	IT	—SOME AS	—SOME AS
AS REPORTED,	IS REPORTED	REPRESENTED	REPRESENTED
WAS SOLD IN	WERE SOLD IN	WAS SOLD IN	WAS SOLD IN
SALT LAKE	SALT LAKE	SALT LAKE	SALT LAKE
CITY {JUDGE} ⁱ	CITY YET JUDGE	CITY. JUDGE	CITY. JUDGE
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND
TWISTED	WILL TWIST IT	TWISTED THE	TWISTED THE
HEARSAY/SAY	<i>SO AS</i> [?] TO	TESTIMONY SO	TESTIMONY SO
<i>SO/</i> _[?]		AS TO SHOW	AS TO SHOW
FROM	FROM[?]	THEIR	THE IR
DISPOSITION OF	DISPOSITION OF	DISPOSITON OF	DISPOSITION OF
THAT PROPERTY	THAT PROPERTY	THAT PROPERTY	THAT PROPERTY
THERE SAYS -[?]	SAYS IT	WAS THAT IT	WAS—THAT IT
WAS IN	WAS IN	WAS SOLD IN	WAS SOLD IN
		THE	THE
COMMUNITY,	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
{AND} ⁱ DONE	AND DONE	AND DONE	AND DONE
FOR	FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE
BENEFIT OF	BENEFIT OF	BENEF <mark>EIT</mark> OF	BENEF EI IT OF
THOSE	THESE	THESE	THESE
CHILDREN IS	CHILDREN IS	CHILDREN, AND	CHILDREN, AND
THERE ANY	THERE ANY	THERE IS	THERE IS
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	NO EVIDENCE	NO EVIDENCE
PROVING {TO} ⁱ		PROVING TO	PROVING TO
YOU		YOU,	YOU,
GENTLEMEN OF		GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY	THAT	THE JURY, THAT	THE JURY, THAT
{THEY WAS	THERE WAS	THERE WAS	THERE WAS
NOT} ⁱ ONE CENT	ONE CENT	ONE CENT	ONE CENT
OF THAT	OF THAT	OF THAT	OF THAT
PROPERTY	PROPERTY	PROPERTY	PROPERTY
APPROPRIATED	APPROPRIATED	APPROPRIATED.	APPROPRIATED
	[space]		TO THE
LET	LET	LET	CHILDREN. LET
US LOOK AT IT	US LOOK AT IT A	US LOOK AT THE	US LOOK AT THE
MOMENT;	MOMENT	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
		MEADOWS.	MEADOWS.
THERE WERE	THERE WERE	THERE WERE	THERE WERE
500	FIVE HUNDRED	500	500
		HEAD OF	HEAD OF
CATTLE = SAY	CATTLE = SAY	CATTLE, SAY	CATTLE, SAY
300 PUT IT AT	3 PUT IT AT	300—PUT IT AT	300—PUT IT AT
{THE} ⁱ LEAST	THE LEAST	THE LEAST	THE LEAST
ESTIMATE,	ESTIMATE YET	ESTIMATE. YET	ESTIMATE. YET

PS

RT

OW
AT
N ^[55]
AILY
R
ર
OWS
D
GE
Y
ΓLE.
WAY
HEN
URE
HEY
Г
USE
D
HER
ENTS
ES
FOR
E.
EE
IEAD
AT
, [
AND
VE
CE
1 OF
ERE
R
TIS
~

RS	PS	RT	BT
CONNECTION	CONNECTION	CONNECTION	CONNECTION
WITH INDIAN	IN INDIAN	WITH INDIAN	WITH INDIAN
WARFARE,	WARFARE	WARFARE,	WARFARE,
{AND} ⁱ YOU	AND YOU	AND YOU	AND YOU
HAVE {THE} ⁱ	HAVE	HAVE THE	HAVE THE
RIGHTIN	RIGHT TO BRING	RIGHT IN	RIGHT IN
PASSING UPON	THESE THINGS	PASSING FROM	PASS ING FROM
THIS		THESE THIS	T HESE THIS
CASE		CA E SE TO	CA E SE TO
BRING ←TO ≻	ТО	BRING TO	BRING TO
YOUR {AID} ⁱ	YOUR AID	YOUR AID	YOUR AID
COMMON SENSE		COMMONSENSE	COMMONSENSE
YOUR		WITH YOUR	WITH YOUR
KNOWLEDGE AS		KNOWLEDGE AS	KNOWLEDGE AS
THEY		THEY	IT THEY
EXIST TO		EXISTE TO	EXIST E S TO
YOUR AID		A ID DD YOU	AIDDD AID YOU
IN DECIDING		IN DECIDING	IN DECIDING
TESTIMONY		THE TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY
IN TRYING	IN	AND IN TRYING	AND IN TRYING
	TESTING	AND TESTING	AND TESTING
		THE	THE
TESTIMONY.	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY.	TESTIMONY.
{WHAT USE	WHAT USE	WHAT USE	WHAT USE
COULD AN	COULD AN	C ULD AN	COULD AN
INDIAN MAKE	INDIAN MAKE	INDIAN MAKE	INDIAN MAKE
OF AN OX	OF AN OX	OF AN OX	OF AN OX
YOKE, OX	YOKES OX	YOKE, OX	YOKE, OX
BOWS} ⁱ TENS OF	BOWS COOKING	BOWS,	BOWS,
OX CHAINS, OX	UTENSILS	CHA NE INS AND	CHA NE INS AND
YOKES OF			
FARMING		FARMING	FARMING
IMPLEMENTS		IMPLEMENTS	IMPLEMENTS
	AND OF	AND OF	AND OF
IF/FOR[?]	WAGONS	WAGONS. IF	WAGONS. IF
THAT WERE NO		THERE WERE NO	THERE WERE NO
COOKING		COOKING	COOKING
UTENSILS		UTENSILS,	UTENSILS,
<i>IF/FOR</i> [?] THERE		IF THERE	IF THERE
WERE NO		WERE NO	WERE NO
WAGON		WAGONS AND	WAGONS AND
THERE IS NO	THERE IS NO	THERE IS NO	THERE IS NO
{EVIDENCE,	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE,	EVIDENCE,
GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN TO	GENTLEMEN, TO	GENTLEMEN, TO

RS	PS	RT	BT
SHOW THAT} ⁱ	SHOW THAT	SHOW THAT	SHOW THAT
THESE WAGONS	THESE WAGONS	THESE WAGONS	THESE WAGONS
WERE BURNED	WERE BURNED	WERE BURNED	WERE BURNED
UPON {THE} ⁱ	UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
GROUND IT IS	GROUND IT IS	GROUND/. IT IS	GROUND/. I f t IS
IMPOSSIBLE FOR	IMPOSSIBLE FOR	IMPOSSIBLE FOR	IMPOSSIBLE FOR
INDIANS {TO} ⁱ	INDIANS TO	INDIAN D S TO	INDIAN D S TO
CARRY AWAY	CARRY AWAY	CARRY AWAY	CARRY AWAY
LOG CHAINS,	LOG CHAIN	LOG CHAINS,	LOG CHAINS,
THAT IS		THAT IS	THAT IS
COUPLING		CUPPLEING	CUPPLEING
CHAINS,		CHAINS AND	CHAINS—AND
	TO CARRY	TO CARRY	TO CARRY
	AWAY THEIR	AWAY THEIR	AWAY THEIR
	WAGONS	WAGONS	WAGONS
		BECAUSE THE	BECAUSE THE
INDIANS BEING		INDIANS BEING	INDIANS BEING
SHIFTING	SHIFT	SHIFTING	SHIFTING
{FROM} ⁱ	FROM [[3]]	FROM	FROM
POINT $\{TO\}^1$	POINT TO	POINT TO	POINT TO
POINT NEVER	POINT NEVER	POINT NEVER	POINT NEVER
REMAINING	REMAINING	REMAIN	REMAIN
LONG AT ONE	LONG AT ONE	LONG AT ONE	LONG AT ONE
PLACE, $\{\mathbf{A}\}^1$	PLACE A	PLACE. A	PLACE. A
WAGON WOULD	WAGON WOULD	WAGON WOULD	WAGON WOULD
BE USELESS	BE A USELESS	BE A USELESS	BE A USELESS
THING, IT	THING	TEAM THING, IT	TEAM THING, IT
WOULD BE LIKE	LIKE	WOULD BE LIKE	WOULD BE LIKE
AN ELEPHANT	AN ELEPHANT	AN ELEPHANT	AN ELEPHANT
	AND ONLY TO	ON THEIR	ON THEIR
	YOU/BUT	HANDS AN	HANDS A S N
ENTIRELY	MADE[?]	ENTIRELY	ENTIRELY
USELESS THING		USELESS THING,	USELESS THING . ,
IN THIS		ТО	ТО
		THOSE INDIANS.	THOSE INDIANS.
WHAT WAS	WHAT WAS	Z WHAT WAS	Z WHAT WAS
DONE {AND} ¹	DONE AND	DONE, AND	DONE, AND
WHAT WAS THE	WHAT WAS THE	WHAT WAS THE	WHAT WAS THE
DUTY OF	DUTY OF	DUTY OF	DUTY OF
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG IN THE	YOUNG IN THE	YOUNG IN THE	YOUNG IN THE
PREMISES?	PREMISES	PREMISES?	PREMISES?
THERE IS NOT	THERE IS NOT	THERE IS NOT	THERE IS NOT
${A}^{1}$ MAN ON	A MAN ON	A MAN ON	A MAN ON

RS	PS	RT	BT
THIS JURY THAT	THIS JURY THAT	THIS JURY THAT	THIS JURY THAT
DOUBTS FOR A	DOUBTS FOR A	DOUBTS FOR A	DOUBTS FOR A
MOMENT	MOMENT BUT	MOMENT	MOMENT
{THAT THE} ⁱ	WHAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE
FACT OF THIS	FACT OF THIS	FACT OF THIS	FACT OF THIS
MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS
CARRIED TO	CARRIED TO	CARRIED TO	CARRIED TO
HIM $\{\boldsymbol{\&}\}^i$	HIM AND	HIM, AND	HIM, AND
CARRIED TO	CARRIED TO	CARRIED TO	CARRIED TO
HIM BY	HIM BY	HIM BY	HIM BY
JOHN D. LEE IT	JOHN D. LEE IT	JOHN D. LEE. IT	JOHN D. LEE. IT
IS IMPOSSIBLE	IS IMPOSSIBLE	IS IMPOSSIBLE	IS IMPOSSIBLE
{FOR} ⁱ ANY MAN	FOR A MAN	FOR ANY MAN	FOR ANY MAN
OCCUPYING		OCCUPYING	OCCUPYING
{THAT} ⁱ		THAT	THAT
POSITION =		POSITION—	POSITION—
HAVING {THE} ⁱ	HAVING THAT	HAVINFG THE	HAVINFG THE
POWER IN	POWER IN THE	POWER IN THE	POWER IN THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH,	CHURCH,
HAVING		HAVING	HAVING
CONTROL {OF} ⁱ		CONTROL OF	CONTROL OF
MATTERS		MATTERS	MATTERS
ECCLESIASTICAL		ECLESIASTICAL	ECLESIASTICAL
${AND}^{i}$		AND	AND
LEGISLATIVE,		LEGISLATIVE	LEGISLATIVE
{THAT SUCH AN} ⁱ	THAT SUCH AN	THAT SUCH AN	THAT SUCH AN
OCCURRENCE	OCCURRENCE	OCCURRENCE	OCCURRENCE
COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE
OCCURRED IN	OCCURRED IN	OCCURRED IN	OCCURRED I H N
${THE}^{i}$ COUNTRY,	THE COUNTRY	THE COUNTRY	THE COUNTRY
WITHOUT {THE} ¹	WITHOUT THE	WITHOUT THE	WITHOUT THE
KNOWLEDGE OF	NEWS OF	KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF
IT HAVING BEEN	IT BEING	IT HAVING BEEN	IT HAVING BEEN
CARRIED TO	CARRIED TO	CARRIED TO	CARRIED TO
HIM WE HAVE	HIM	HIM WE Y AVE	HIM WE ¥HAVE
EVIDENCE		THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE
THAT WAS		OF WHAT WAS	OF WHAT WAS
DONE AS	AS	DONE AS	DONE AS
GOVERNOR OF	GOVERNOR OF	GOVERNOR OF	GOVERNOR OF
TERRITORY,	THE TERRITORY	THE TERRITORY,	THE TERRITORY,
AS EX-OFFICIO	EX-OFFICIO	AS ES-OFFICIO	AS ES-OFFICIO
SUPERINTENDEN	SUPERINTENDE	SUPERINTENDE	SUPERINTENDE
T INDIAN	NT OF INDIAN	NT OF INDIAN	NT OF INDIAN

RS	PS	RT	BT
AFFAIRS, I	AFFAIRS I	AFFAIRS; AND I	AFFAIRS; AND I
ASK YOU WHAT	ASK YOU WHAT	ASK YOU WHAT	ASK YOU WHAT
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
BEEN HIS	BEEN	BEN HIS	BEEN HIS
DICTATES,	THE	DICTATES? [rest	DICTATES? THE
FIRST THING	FIRST THING	of page is cut off]	FIRST THING
	THAT WOULD		THAT WOULD
	HAVE	5.0	HAVE
SUGGESTED	SUGGESTED	[56]	SUGGESTED [56]
ITSELF TO ANY	ITSELF TO ANY	ITSELF TO ANY	ITSELF TO ANY
CHRISTIAN	CHRISTIAN	CHRISTIAN,	CHRISTIAN,
HUMANE	HUMANE	HUMANE	HUMANE
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN,	GENTLEMAN,
WHO WAS	WHO WAS	AND WHO WAS	AND WHO WAS
INNOCENT OF	IGNORANT	INNOCENT OF	INNOCENT OF
ANY	<i>≤</i> INNOCENT≥ OF	ANY	ANY
CONNECTION		CONNECTION	CONNECTION
${OF}^{1}$ ANY		OR ANY	OR ANY
KNOWLEDGE OF		KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF
THIS FACT;	THIS FACT	THIS FACT;	THIS FACT;
	[<i>space</i>] THE	THE	THE
FIRST DICTATES	FIRST THING	FIRST DICTATES	FIRST DICTATES
OF COMMON		OF COMMON	OF COMMON
HUMANITY		HUMANITY,	HUMANITY,
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
BEEN THIS;	BEEN THIS	BEEN T IS:	BEEN THIS:
HERE WERE	HERE WERE	HERE WAS	HERE WAS
17 LITTLE	17	SEVENTEEN	SEVENTEEN
LITTLE CHILDREN WHO	LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE
CHILDREN, WHO BY THAT DEED	CHILDREN	CHILDREN, WHO	CHILDREN, WHO
ON THE		BY THAT DEE N D ON THE	BY THAT DEE N D ON THE
MOUNTAIN		MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOW,		MEADOWS	MEADOWS
LEFT	LEFT	WERE LEFT	WERE LEFT
WITHOUT		WERE LEFT W THOUT	WITHOUT
FRIENDS,		FRIENDS,	FRIENDS,
WITHOUT {A} ⁱ	WITHOUT A	WITHOUT A	WITHOUT A
NAME =	NAME	NAM D E,	NAM D E,
WITHOUT	WITHOUT	WITHOUT	WITHOUT
RELATIONS,	RELATIONS	RELATIONS.	RELATIONS.
{THEY WERE} ⁱ	THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
CAST AMONG	CAST AMONG	CAST AMONG	CAST AMONG
STRANGERS,	STRANGERS	STRANGERS,	STRANGERS,

NO	15		
{AND THE} ⁱ	AND THE	AND THE	AND THE
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
SHOWS	SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THE R Y WERE
AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS
COLLECTED UP	TAKEN UP	COLLECTED UP	COLLECTED UP
TAKEN	AND CARRIED	AND CARRIED	AND CARRIED
AWAY	AWAY TAKEN	AWAY	AWAY
TO STATE	UP TO	TO THE STATE	TO THE STATE
OF GEORGIA	GEORGIA	OF GEORGIS	OF GEORGI S A
OI GLOROM	OR	AND	AND
SOMEWHERE	SOMEWHERE	SOMEWHERE	SOMEWHERE
ELSE [space] IN AS	ELSE, IN AS	ELSE. IN AS	ELSE. IN AS
MUCH AS THEY	MUCH AS THEY	MUCH AS THEY	MUCH AS THEY
WERE YOUNG,	WERE YOUNG	WERE YOUNG	WERE YOUNG
SOME OF	AND SOME NOT	A D SOME OF	AND SOME OF
THEM LIKELY	UNLIKELY	THEM LIKELY	THEM LIKELY
BORN UPON	BORN UPON	BORN UPON	BORN UPON
{THE} ⁱ PLAINS;	THE PLAINS	THE PLAINS,	THE PLAINS,
THEY HAD	THEY HAVE	THEY HAD	THEY HAD
LOST THEIR	LOST THEIR ALL	LOST THEIR	LOST THEIR
KINDRED,	THOSE WERE	KINDRED ;	KINDRED ;
YOUNG	YOUNG	YOUNG	YOUNG
CHILDREN,	CHILDREN	CHILDREN,	CHILDREN,
HELPLESS	HELPLESS	HELPLESS	HELPLESS
CHILDREN,	CHILDREN AND	CHILDREN.	CHILDREN.
THEY MUST	MUST	THEY MUST	THEY MUST
HAVE	HAVE[?]	HAVE	HAVE
DEPENDED	DEPENDING	DEPENDED	DEPENDED
UPON {THE} ⁱ	UPON	UPON THE	UPON THE
MERCY		MERCY AND	MERCY AND
CHARITY OF	CHARITY OF	CHARITY OF	CHARITY OF
STRANGERS, FOR	STRANGERS FOR	STRANGERS FOR	STRANGERS FOR
COMMON	COMMON	THE COMMON	THE COMMON
NECESSARIES	NECESSARIES	NECESSARIES	NECESSARIES
OF LIFE,	OF LIFE	OF LIFE TO SAY	OF LIFE TO SAY
SAYING	SAYING	SAYING	SAYING
NOTHING	NOTHING	NOTHING	NOTHING
{ABOUT} ⁱ	ABOUT GREAT	A OUT THE	ABOUT THE
CARE,	WANTS[?] OF	CARE AND	CARE AND
NURTURE {AND} ⁱ	NURTURE AND	NURTURE AND	NURTURE AND
EDUCATION	EDUCATION	EDUCATION	EDUCATION
THAT IS		THAT IS	THAT I N S
NECESSARY IN		NECESSARY IN	NECESSARY IN

PS

RT

ORDER TO		ORDER TO	ORDER TO
PREPARE THEM		PREPARE THEM	PREPARE THEM
{TO} ⁱ ENTER		TO ENTER	TO ENTER
UPON		UPON THE	UPON THE
DUTIES		DUTIES OF LIFE	DUTIES OF LIFE
		AND FIT THEM	AND FIT THEM
		FOR GOOD	FOR GOOD
OF SOCIETY		SOCIETY AND	SOCIETY AND
FIGHT	←TO FIGHT THE	FIGHT THE	FIGHT THE
BATTLE OF	BATTLE OF	BATTLE OF	BATTLE OF
LIFE {WE} ⁱ	LIFE > THEN WE	LIFE. THEN WE	LIFE. THEN WE
SEE THAT	SEE THAT	SAY THAT	SAY SEE THAT
SPECTACLE	SPECTACLE	SPECTACLE WAS	SPECTACLE WAS
	PRESENTED	PRESENTED	PRESENTED
WHICH MUST	THAT = MUST	WHICH MUST	WHICH MUST
HAVE {TOUCHED	HAVE TOUCHED	HAVE TOUCHED	HAVE TOUCHED
THE} ⁱ HEART	THE HEART	THE HEART	THE HEART
${OF}^{i}$ ANY	OF ANY	OF ANY	OF ANY
HUMANE MAN,		HUMANE MAN,	HUMANE MAN,
ANY CHRISTIAN	CHRISTIAN	ANY CHRISTIAN	ANY CHRISTIAN
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN.	GENTLEMAN . ,
	HUMANE MAN		
HERE WE FIND	HERE WE FIND	HERE WE FIND	HERE WE FIND
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG	YOUNG	YOUNG	YOUNG
ACCORDING {TO		ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
THE} ⁱ		THE	THE
ADMISSION OF		ADMISSION OF	ADMIASSION OF
{THE} ⁱ		THE	THE DEFEND
DEFENSE,		DEFENSE	DEFENSE
OCCUPY {ING} ⁱ	OCCUPYING THE	OCCUPYING THE	OCCUPYING THE
HIGHEST	HIGHEST	HIGHEST	HIGHEST
POSITION IN THE	POSITION IN THE	POSITION IN THE	POSITION IN THE
TERRITORY, TO	TERRITORY	TERRITORY OF	TERRITORY OF
WIT,	[space] THAT	UTAH.	UTAH . ,
GOVERNOR AND	[space]	GOVERNOR AND	GOVERNOR AND
SUPERINTENDEN		SUPERINTENDE	SUPERINTENDE
T OF INDIAN		DT OF INDIAN	NT OF INDIAN
AFFAIRS, I SAY	I SAY	AFFAIRS. I SAY,	AFFAIRS . ; I SAY,
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY {THE} ⁱ	THAT THE	THE JURY, THE	THE JURY, THE
FIRST	FIRST	FIRST	FIRST
DICTATES OF	DICTATES OF	DICTATED OF	DICTATE D S OF
HUMANITY {TO} ⁱ	HUMANITY OF	HUMANITY	HUMANITY

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
		THAT WOULD	THAT WOULD
		HAVE COME TO	HAVE COME TO
ANY MAN	ANY MAN	ANY MAN	TO ANY MAN
WHO HAD A	WHO HAD A	WHO HAD A	WHO HAD A
SOUL WITHIN	SOUL WITHIN	SOUL WITHIN	SOUL WITHIN
HIS BREAST	HIS BREAST	HIS BREAST,	HIS BREAST,
{WOULD HAVE} ⁱ	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
BEEN TO HAVE	BEEN TO HAVE	BEEN TO HAVE	BEEN TO HAVE
{BEEN TO} ⁱ SEND	SENT	SENT	SENT
{AN} ⁱ ARMY OF	AN ARMY OF	AHN ARMY OF	A H N ARMY OF
SOLDIERS	SOLDIERS	SOLDIERS	SOLDIERS
WHICH HE HAD	WHICH HE HAD	WHICH HE HAD	WHICH HE HAD
UNDER HIS	IN HIS	UNDER HIS	UNDER HIS
COMMAND	COMMAND	COMMAND	COMMAN S D,
IT	IT	OUT THERE. IT	OUT THERE. IT
WAS AS EASY	WAS AS EASY	WAS AS EASY	WAS AS EASY
FOR BRIGHAM	FOR BRIGHAM	FOR BRIGHAM	FOR BRIGHAM
YOUNG AT THE	YOUNG	YOUNG AT THE	YOUNG AT THE
CROOK OF HIS		CROOK OF HIS	CROOK OF HIS
FINGER TO	ТО	FINGER TO	FINGER TO
HAVE	HAVE	HAVE	HAVE
ASSEMBLED	ASSEMBLED	ASSEMBLED	ASSEMBLED
TOGETHER		TOGETHER	TOGETHER
3000	3000	THREE	THREE
		THOUSAND	THOUSAND
{SOLDIERS 8 IF	SOLDIERS IF HE	SOLDIERS IF HE	SOLDIERS IF HE
HE WANTED $\}^{1}$	WANTED TO	WANTED TO—	WANTED TO—
	1500	EIGHT	EIGHT
HUNDRED		HUNDRED OR	HUNDRED OR
15	800	FIFTEEN	FIFTEEN
HUNDRED = ANY	ANY	HUNDRED, ANY	HUNDRED, ANY
NUMBER {IF	NUMBER THAT	NUMBER IF	NUMBER IF
HE WANTED TO ¹	HE WANTED TO	HE WANTED TO	HE WANTED TO
TAKE TO THAT		TAKE FOR THAT	TAKE FOR THAT
PURPOSE		PURPOSE, AND	PURPOSE, AND
	SEND	TO HAVE SENT	TO HAVE SENT
	THEM ON THE	THEM TO THE	THEM TO THE
	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
	MEADOWS AND	MEADOWS, AND	MEADOWS , AND
COLLECT UP	COLLECT UP	COLLECT UP	COLLECT UP
	THE CATTLE	THE CATTLE	THE CATTLE
${THE}^{1}$		AND THE	AND THE
REMNANTS OF		REMNANTS OF	REMNANTS OF
THAT PROPERTY		THAT PROPRTY	THAT PROPERTY

BY VIRTUE OF		BY VIRTUE OF	BY VIRTUE OF
HIS OFFICIAL		HIS OFFICIAL	HIS OFFICIAL
POSITION AND		POSITION, AND	POSITION, AND
COLLECT UP			
CATTLE, {= TO	AND	ТО	ТО
HAVE	HAVE	HAVE	HAVE
COLLECTED UP	COLLECTED UP	COLLECTED UP	COLLECTED UP
THESE	THOSE ON	THESE CATTLE	THSE CATTLE
$\mathbf{OX}\}^{i}$	CHAINS OX	AND OX	AND OX
YOKES CHAINS	YOKES ALL THE	YOKES—ALL	YOKES—ALL
ALL THOSE	PROPERTY	THESE	THESE
ACCOUTREMENT		ACCOUTREMEN	ACCOUTREMEN
S {THAT HE	^{[[4]]} THAT HE	TS;	TS;
COULD	COULD HAVE		
LAY HANDS ON} ⁱ	LAID HANDS ON,		
AND IF HE HAD	AND IF HE HAD	AND IF HE HAD	AND IF HE HAD
FOUND THEM IN	FOUND THEM IN	FOUND THEM IN	FOUND THEM IN
ANY {THE	THE	THE	THE
HANDS OF THE} ⁱ	HANDS OF	HANDS OF	HANDS OF
HANDS OF THOSE	ANY OF THESE	ANY OF THESE	ANY OF THESE
INDIANS HE	INDIANS	INDIAN D S HE	INDIAN D S HE
SHOULD HAVE		SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE
DEMANDED	DEMANDED	DEMANDED	DEMANDED
RESTORATION	THIS THING —[?]	RESTORATION	RESTORATION
OF THIS	[space]	OF THIS	OF THIS
PROPERTY,		PROPERTY	PROPERTY
{AND} ⁱ IF THEY		AND IF THEY	AND IF THEY
FAILED TO DO		FAILED TO DO	FAILED TO DO
		SO TO HAVE ^[57]	SO TO HAVE ^[57]
{MOVED} ⁱ UPON		MOVED UPON	MOVED UPON
THEM {AND		THEM, TO HAVE	THEM, TO HAVE
COLLECTED	COLLECTED	COLLECTED IT	COLLECTED IT
AND		AND TO HAVE	AND TO HAVE
RESISTED} ⁱ THEM		RESISTED THEM	RESISTED THEM
BY FORCE IT	BY FORCE [space]	BY FORCE. IT	BY FORCE. IT
SHOULD NOT	SHOULD NOT	SHOULD NOT	SHOULD NOT
HAVE BEEN	BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
DONE		DONE	DONE
SECRETLY = IT	SECRETLY BUT	SECRETLY, IT	SECRETLY, IT
SHOULD HAVE		SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE
BEEN DONE		BEEN DONE	BEEN DONE
OPENLY	OPENLY IF HE	OPENLY.	OPENLY.
	HAD MOTIVE OF		
WHEN	A MAN WHEN	W EN	WHEN

YOU KNOW	YOU KNOW	YOU KNOW THE	YOU KNOW THE
INFLUENCE	INFLUENCE	INFLUENCE	INFLUENCE
${THAT}^{i}$ HE HAS =	THAT HE HAS	THAT HE HAS—	THAT HE HAS—
WHEN YOU	WHEN YOU	WHEN YOU	WHEN YOU
KNOW {THE} ⁱ	KNOW	KNOW THE	KNOW THE
RESPECT IN	RESPECT IN	RESPECT IN	RESPECT, IN
WHICH {HE} ⁱ IS	WHICH HE IS	WHICH HE H IS	WHICH HE H IS
HELD = IN WHICH	HELD	HELD	HELD
HE IS HELD BY	BY	BY	BY
THE GREAT	THE GREAT	THE GREAT	THE GREAT
BODY OF THE	BODY OF THE	BODY OF THE	BODY OF THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
COMMUNITY,	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY,	COMMUNITY,
WHOSE	HIS	AND WHOSE	AND WHOSE
WORD IS LAW,	WORD IS LAW	WORD IS LAW,	WORD IS LAW,
WHOSE WORD	HIS WORD	AWHOSE WORD	AWHOSE WORD
IS AS SACRED	IS	IS AS SACRED	IS AS SACRED
AS IF IT	AS IF	AS IF IT	AS IF IT
EMANATED	IT EMANATED	EMINATED	EMINATED
FROM GOD, {HE} ⁱ	FROM GOD HE	GROM GOD, HE	GROM GOD, HE
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
SENT HIS	SENT HIS	SENT HIS	SENT HIS
AGENTS	AGENTS	AGENTS	AGENTS
AMONGST YOU,	AMONGST YOU	AMONGST YOU	AMONGST YOU
YOU	AND YOU	AND YOU	AND YOU
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
GIVEN {ITS	GIVEN AT HIS	GIVEN ITS	GIVEN ITS
DICTATION	DICTATION AND	DICTATI N	DICTATION
THAT} ⁱ	HIS REQUEST	RESPECT AND	RESPECT AND
YOUR		YOUR	YOUR
ASSISTANCE IN		ASSISTANCE IN	ASSISTANCE IN
GATHERING UP		GATHERING UP	GATHERING UP
THIS PROPERTY	THIS PROPERTY	THIS PROPERTY.	THIS PROPERTY.
{WHAT} ⁱ SHOULD		WHAT SHOULD	WHAT SHOULD
HAVE BEEN		HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
DONE; IT	IT	DONE? IT	DONE? IT
SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE
BEEN REMOVED	BEEN REMOVED	BEEN REMOVED	BEEN REMOVED
TO SALT LAKE	TO SALT LAKE	TO SALT LAKE	TO SALT LAKE
CITY	CITY OR SOME	CITY OR SOME	CITY OR SOME
WHERE	POINT WHERE	POINT WHERE	POINT WHERE
	THESE THINGS	THESE THINGS	THESE THINGS
	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
	DEMANDED	DEMANDED THE	DEMANDED THE

HIGHEST	HIGHEST	THE HIGHEST	THE HIGHEST
PRICE COULD BE	PRICE IN THE	PRICE	PRI E CE
OBTAINED.	MARKET IT	IT	IT
	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
	MADE A NICE	MADE A NICE	MADE A NICE
	SUM OF MONEY	SUM OF MONEY	SUM OF MONEY
IF {THE} ⁱ	IF THE	IF THE	IF THE
PROPERTY {OF} ⁱ	PROPERTY THAT	PROPERTY THAT	PROPERTY THAT
THESE	THESE	THESE	THESE
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
WERE IN	WERE IN	WERE IN	WERE IN
POSSESSION OF	POSSESSION OF	POSSESSION OF	POSSESSION OF
AT THE TIME {OF	AT THE TIME OF	AT THE TIME OF	AT THE TIME OF
THE} ⁱ		THE	THE
MASSACRE	MASSACRE	MASSA D CRE	MASSA D CRE
{HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN
COLLECTED	COLLECTED	COLLECTED	COLLECTED
AND SOLD} ^{i [<u>15</u>]}	AND SOLD	AND SAID,	AND SOLD,
COLLECTED AND			
SOLD IT WOULD	IT WOULD	IT WOULD	IT WOULD
HAVE MADE A	HAVE MADE A	HAVE MADE A	HAVE MADE A
SUM OF	SUM OF	SUM OF	SUM OF
SEVERAL	SEVERAL	SEVERAL	SEVERAL
$\{100\}^{i599}$	HUNDRED	HUNDRED	HUNDRED
DOLLARS IT	DOLLARS IT	DOLLARS. IT	DOLLAR X S. IT
CERTAINLY			
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
MADE SUM	MADE A SUM	MADE A SUM	MADE A SUM
OVER $\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$	OVER A	OVER A	OVER A
HUNDRED	HUNDRED	HUNDRED	HUNDRED
THOUSAND	THOUSAND	THOUSQAND	THOUSQAND
DOLLARS IT IS	DOLLARS IT IS	DOLLARS. IT IS	DOLLARS. IT IS
FAIR TO	FAIR TO	FAIR TO	FAIR TO
PRESUME THAT	PRESUME THAT	PRESUME THAT	PRESUME THAT
THAT GREAT	THAT GREAT	THAT GREAT	THAT A GREAT
BODY OF	BODY OF	BODY OF	BODY OF
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
MUST HAVE			
{HAD} ⁱ MONEY	HAD MONEY	HAD MONEY	HAD MONEY
THEIR	UPON THEIR	UPON THEIR	UPON THEIR
PERSONS THAT	PERSONS	PERSONS. THAT	PERSONS. THAT
SHOULD HAVE	JLL/JLR/LARGELY	SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE

^{599.} Ink over an illegible pencil digit.

BEEN	[?] PERSONAL[?]	BEEN	BEEN
COLLECT{ED} ⁱ	—[?] SUM AND	COLLECTED	COLLECTED
UP AND THEN	THEN	UP, AND THEN	UP, AND THEN
WHAT SHOULD	WHAT SHOULD	S WHAT SHOULD	SWHAT SHOULD
BE	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
DONE WITH	DONE WITH THE	DONE WITH THE	DONE WITH THE
MONEY <i>WHAT</i> [?]	MONEY? WOULD	MONEY. WHAT	MONEY. WHAT
	DO AS COMMON	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
	HUMANITY AND	BEEN THE	BEEN THE
	AS	DEEDS OF A	DEEDS OF A
	CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIAN OR	CHRISTIAN OR
	ANY	OF ANY	OF ANY
WHO HAS	MAN WHO HAS	PERSON THAT	PERSON THAT
HEART OF	A HEART OF	I EKSON IIIAI	I EKSON IIIAI
CHRISTIAN IN	CHRISTIAN IN		
THE BREAST	HIS HEART		
EVIDENT {THAT	THAT		
HAD BEEN i	BEEN	HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN
OCCUPYING	OCCUPYING	OCCUPYING	OCCUPYING
{THAT} ⁱ	THE	THE	THE
POSITION OF	POSITION OF	POSITION THAT	POSITION THAT
THIS MAN			
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG WHY	YOUNG	YOUNG DID	YOUNG DID
SIR[?] IT	100110	HERE, SIR? IT	HERE,? SIR? IT
WOULD		WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
BE JUST AS		BEEN JUST AS	BEEN JUST AS
SUGGESTED		SUGGESTED—	SUGGESTED—
	ТО	TO HAVE	TO HAVE
COLLECT	COLLECT	COLLECTED THE	COLLECTED THE
REMNANTS,	REMNANTS	REMNANTS,	REMNA M NTS,
SELL IT	SELL IT	SOLD THEM	SOLD THEM
$\{AND\}^i$	AND	AND TO HAVE	AND TO HAVE
APPROPRIATE	APPROPRIATE	APPROPRIATED	APPROPRIATED
{THE} ⁱ MONEY	THE MONEY	THE MONEY OR	THE MONEY OR
		TO HAVE	TO HAVE
DEPOSIT {IT} ⁱ IN	DEPOSITED IN A	DEPOSITED IT IN	DEPOSITED IT IN
{A} ⁱ SAVINGS	SAVINGS	A SAVINGS	A SAVINGS
BANK COMPANY	BANK, TO	BANK F O R	NBANK FRO
FOR {THE} ⁱ	THE	THE	FOR THE
PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF
REARING,	THE REARING	R A EARING AND	R A EARING AND
EDUCATING	EDUCATING OF	EDUCATING	EDUCATING
THESE	THESE	THESE	THESE

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE
LITTLE	INNOCENT	LITTLE	LITTLE
CHILDREN, WHO	CHILDREN WHO	CHILDREN?	CHILDREN?
WERE LEFT	WERE LEFT		
WITHOUT	WITHOUT		
PARENTS AND	PARENTS AND		
WITHOUT A	WITHOUT A		
NAME. WHAT	NAME WHAT	WHAT	WHAT
DOES {THE} ⁱ	DOES THE	DOES THE	DOES THE
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
SHOW	SHOW WAS	SHOW WAS	SHOW WAS
DONE IN THIS	DONE IN THIS	DONE IN THIS	DONE IN THIS
CASE DID	CASE DID	CASE? DID	CASE? DID
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG WHEN	YOUNG WHEN	YOUNG WHEN	YOUNG WHEN
{THE} ⁱ	THE	THE	THE
KNOWLEDGE {OF THAT THING} ⁱ	KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF
	THAT FACT	THAT THING	THAT THING
WAS CARRIED	WAS CARRIED	WAS CARRIED	WAS CARRIED
HOME TO HIM =	HOME TO HIM	HOME TO HIM,,	HOME TO HIM, ,
YOU KNOW IT IS NO	AND YOU	AND YOU HAVE	AND YOU HAVE
KNOW IT IS NO USE	<i>CAN'T</i> [?] DOUBT IT FOR A	NO DOUBT OF IT FOR A	NO DOUBT OF IT FOR A
USE		MOMENT—	MOMENT—
IF HE HAD BEEN	MOMENT [<i>space</i>] IF HE HAD BEEN	IF HE HAD BEEN	IF HE HAD BEEN
PUT ON $\{THE\}^i$	PUT UPON THE	PUT UPON THE	PUT UPON THE
STAND AND I	STAND THEN	STAND—AND I	STAND—AND I
AM SORRY HE	STAND IIIEN	AM SORRY HE	AM SORRY HE
HAS NOT BEEN =		WAS NOTPUT	WAS NOTPUT
IIII DELI		UPON THE	UPON THE
		STAND—IF WE	STAND—IF WE
		COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE
BROUGHT HIM		BROUGHT HIM	BROUGHT HIM
		AND PUT HIM	AND PUT HIM
UPON		UPON THE	UPON THE
STAND = WE	WE	STAND WE	STAND WE
WOULD HAVE	HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
HAD HIS	HAD HIS	HAD HIS	HAD I HIS
DECLARATION	DECLARATION	DECLARATION,	DECLARATION,
HIS	AND	HIS	HIS
EXPLANATION	EXPLANATION	EXPLENATION	EXPLENATION
OF THE FACT	OF FACT	OF THE FACT	OF THE FACT
UNDER CROSS-	UNDER CROSS-	UNDER CROSS-	UJNDER CROSS-
EXAMINATION	EXAMINATION	EXAMINATION	EXAMINATION

RS	PS	RT	BT
≺AS TO≻ WHAT	WHAT	AS TO WHAT	AS TO WHAT
WAS DONE;	WAS DONE	WAS DONE.	WAS DONE.
EACH &	EACH AND	THAT EACH AND	THAT EACH AND
ALL {OF} ¹ YOU	ALL OF YOU	L L OF YOU,	AL L OF YOU,
MORMONS,	MORMONS	MORMONS,	MORMONS,
	AND	JEWS AND ^[58]	JEWS AND ^[58]
GENTILES ON	GENTILES ON	GENTILES ON	GENTILES ON
THIS JURY ⁶⁰⁰	THIS JURY	THIS HJURY	THIS HJURY
THAT HAS {THE} ⁱ	THAT HAS THE	THAT HAS THE	THAT HAS THE
FEELINGS OF A	FEELINGS OF A	FELLINGS OF A	FELLINGS OF A
MAN MUST	MAN MUST	MAN MUST	MAN MUST
ADMIT {THAT	ADMIT THAT	ADMIT THAT	ADMIT THAT
THE} ⁱ COURSE	THE COURSE	THE COURSE	THE COURSE
{THAT} ¹ I HAVE	THAT I	THAT I HAVE	THAT I HAVE
SUGGESTED IS	SUGGESTED	SUGGESTED	SUGGESTED
THE	WAS THAT		
SUGGESTED ⁶⁰¹	WOULD	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
COUDCE		BEEN THE	BEEN THE
COURSE	allo offer	COURSE AND	COURSE AND
SUGGESTED BY	SUGGEST	SUGGESTIONS	SUGGESTIONS
		WHICH WOULD	WHICH WOULD
		HAVE	HAVE
		SUGGESTED	SUGGESTED
		ITSELF TO A	ITSELF TO A
	DV THE MOOT	MAN ACTING	MAN ACTING
	BY THE MOST	UNDER THE	UNDER THE
DICTATES OF	COMMON	INFLUENCE AND	INFLUENCE AND
DICTATES OF	DICTATES OF	DICTATES OF	DICTATES OF
HUMANITY.	HUMANITY	HUMANITY.	HUMANITY.
	WHAT WAS	WHAT WAS	WHAT WAS
	DONE	DONE WITH	DONE WITH
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	THIS PROPERTY?	THIS PROPERTY? THE EVIDENCE
EVIDENCE SHOWS THAT	EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT
SHOWS THAT PROPERTY	SHOWS THAT IT THAT PROPERTY	THE PROPERTY	THE PROPERTY
WAS	WAS	WAS SOLD AND	WAS SOLD AND
PARTITIONED	DISTRIBUTED	WAS SOLD AND	WAS SOLD AND
OUT,	AROUND		
001,	AMONG THE		
	MORMON ^{[[5]]}		
	COMMUNITY		

^{600.} Ink over illegible shorthand.601. Word may be crossed out.

IT WAS BOUGHT	AND BOUGHT	BOUGHT	BOUGHT
OFF AT	OFF	OFF AT	OFF AT
AUCTIONS {BY	BY	AUCTION BY	AUCTION BY
THE ¹	THE	THE	THE
INHABITANTS	INHABITANTS	INHABITANTS	INHABITANTS
OF CEDAR CITY,	OF CEDAR CITY	OF CEDAR CITY,	OF CEDAR CITY,
AND YOU KNOW	AND	AND YOU KNOW	AND YOU KNOW
${THAT}^{1}ALL$		THAT ALL OR	THAT ALL OR
ANY OF		ANY OF THE	ANY OF THE
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDE NCE	EVIDE NCE
FAILS TO	FAILS[?] TO	FAILS TO	FAILS TO
SHOW IT, BUT	SHOW	SHOW TO THE	SHOW TO THE
		CONTRARY, OR	CONTRARY, OR
SHOWS A		TO SHOW A	TO SHOW A
DIFFERENT		DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT
CONCLUSION		CONCLUSION,	CONCLUSION,
THE	THAT	THAT THE	THAT THE
GREAT BODY	GREAT BODY	GREAT BODY	GREAT BOD¥Y
OF THAT	OF THAT	OF THAT	OF THAT
PROPERTY WAS	PROPERTY WAS	PROPERTY WAS	PROPERTY WAS
APPROPRIATED	APPROPRIATED	APPROPRIATED	APPROPRIATED
BY THE MEN	—[?] BY THOSE	BY THE MEN	BY THE MEN
WHO	WHO	WHO	WHO
MURDERED	MURDERED	MURDERED	MURDERED
THE	[space] M[?]	THE	THE
CHILDREN AND	CHILDREN	CHILDREN AND	CHILDREN AND
FRIENDS OF	[space]	FRIENDS OF	FRIENDS OF
THOSE LITTLE		THOSE LITTLE	THOSE LITTLE
ORPHAN		OFPHAN	OFPHAN
CHILDREN [space]		CHILDREN. AND	CHILDREN. AND
NO SIR I SAY IN	I SAY IN THE	SIR, I SAY IN	SIR, UI SAY IN
FACT AND	FACT	FACT, AND	FACT, AND
THESE FACTS		THESE FACTS	THESE FACTS
HAVE APPEARED		APPEAR	APPEAR
BEFORE YOU =		BEFORE YOU,-	BEFORE YOU, -
AND I THANK	AND I THANK	AND I THANK	AND I THANK
DEFENSE	THE DEFENSE	THE DEFENSE	THE DEFENSE
ENABLING IN	FOR ENABLING	FOR ENABLING	FOR ENABLING
THEIR			
STATEMENT TO			
HAVE POINTED			
QUOTES/ACTS[?]			
ENABLING ME	ME	ME	ME
	TOCONITO		TOCONITO

PS

RT

BT

RS

TO GO INTO

TO GO INTO

TO GO INTO

<TO GO INTO

RS	PS	RT	BT
THIS>, FACT I	THIS FACT I	THESE FACTS. I	THESE FACTS. I
ARRAIGN	ARRAIGN	ARRAIGN	ARRAIGN
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG FIRST	YOUNG FIRST	YOUNG, FIRST	YOUNG, FIRST
AS $\{AN\}^i$	AS AN	AS AN	AS AN
ACCESSORY	ACCESSORY TO	ACCESSORY OF	ACCESSORY OF
WITH THIS	THIS	THIS	THIS
MURDER,	MURDER,	MURDER,	MURDER,
BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE
CONSIDERING	CONSIDERING	CONSIDERING	CONSIDERING
POWER HE	POWER	THE POWER HE	THE POWER HE
HAD OVER THIS		HAD OVER THIS	HAD OVER THIS
PEOPLE, THE	AND	PEOPLE, THE	PEOPLE, THE
POSITION	POSITION	POSITION IN THE	POSITION IN THE
CONTROL HE	CONTROL[?]	TERRITORY HE	TERRITORY HE
HAD OVER	OVER THIS	HAD OVER	HAD OVER
THEM NO	PEOPLE NO	THEM—NO	THEM—NO
MEN BISHOP	MAN BISHOP	MAN, BISHOP	MAN, BISHOP,
HAIGHT[?] NOR	HAIGHT OR	NOT	NO T R
ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER
MEMBER OF	MAN	PERSON OR	PERSON OR
		HEAD OF THE	HEAD OF THE
MORMON		MOURMON	MO U RMON
CHURCH		CHURCH	CHURCH
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
DARED TO HAVE	DARED TO	DARED TO HAVE	DARED TO HAVE
TAKEN SUCH	TAKE SUCH	TAKEN SUCH	TAKEN SUCH
$\{AN\}^i$	AN	AN	AN
IMPORTANT	IMPORTANT	IMPORTANT	IMPORTANT
STEP AND DO	STEP	STEP TO DO	STEP TO DO
SUCH		SUCH AN	SUCH AN
ACT IF	IF	HEINOUS ACT, IF	HEINOUS ACT, IF
HE HADN'T	THEY HADN'T	HE HADN'T A	HE HADN'T A
DIRECT AND	THE DIRECT OR	DIRECT OR	DIRECT OR
IMPLIED[?]	IMPLIED	IMPLIED	IMPLIED
SANCTION	SANCTION OF	SANCTION OF	SANCTION OF
OF	THE HEAD OF	THE HEAD OF	THE HEAD OF
MORMON	THE	THE	THE
CHURCH;	CHURCH	CHURCH,	CHURCH,
{BECAUSE THE} ⁱ	BECAUSE THE	BECAUSE THE	BECAUSE THE
WHOLE	WHOLE	WHOLE	WHOLE
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVI C DENCE
SHOWS {THAT} ⁱ	SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT
IT WAS {A	IT WAS A	IT WAS A	IT WAS A

RS	PS	RT	BT
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH
COMBINATION} ⁱ	COMBINATION	COMBINATION,	COMBINATION,
DONE	DONE	AND DONE	AND DONE
UNDER A	UNDER THE	UNDER THE	UNDER THE
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH
COUNCIL,	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZA	ORGANIZA
AND	[space]	TION, AND	TION, AND
A		Α	WITH A
MALICIOUS		MILICIOUS	MILICIOUS
PURPOSE IN IT		PURPOSE IN IT.	PURPOSE IN IT.
EVIDENCE		THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE
SHOWS IT WAS		SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT
<i>SMS</i> [?]	MILITIA WAS A	THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS
SOME/SAME[?]	MERE MR	OF THAT	OF THAT
COUNSELOR	ACCESSORY[?]	MASSACRE	MASSACRE
	TOO OF	WERE LEADERS	WERE LEADERS
	THAT	IN THAT	IN THAT
Ι	CHURCH THEN I	CHURCH. THEN I	CHURCH. THEN I
ARRAIGN	ARRAIGN	ARRAIGN	ARRAIGN
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG AS	YOUNG AS CHURCH	YOUNG AS	YOUNG AS
ACCESSORY	ACCESSORY	ACCESSORY	ACCESSORY
BEFORE THE	BEFORE THE	BEFORE THE	BEFO R E THE
FACT OF THIS	FACT;	FACT OF THIS	FACT OF THIS
ASSASSINATION;		ASSINATION.	ASSINATION.
I ARRAIGN	I ARRAIGN	I ARRAIGN	I ARRAIGN
HIM AS	HIM FOR	HIM AS	HIM AS
HAVING	HAVING	HAVING	HAVING
VIOLATED HIS	VIOLATED HIS	VIOLATED HIS	VIOLATED HIS
OATH OF	OATH OF	OATH OF	OATH OF
OFFICE, IN	POSITION	OFFICE AND FOR	OFFICE AND FOR
NOT HAVING		NOT HAVING	NOT HAVING
DONE		DONE AND	DONE AND
WHAT		ACTED WITH	ACTED WITH
THE		THE	THE
COMMON		COMMON	CO NN MMON
DICTATES		DIC A TATES OF	DIC A TATES OF
HUMANITY		HUMAN ITY AS	HUMANITY AS
SUGGESTED;		SUGGESTED.	SUGGESTED.
I ARRAIGN HIM	I ARRAIGN HIM	I ARRAIGH HIM	I ARRAIG H N HIM
FOR HAVING	FOR HAVING	FOR HAVING	FOR HAVING
QUIETLY SAT	QUIETLY SAT	QUIETLY SIT	QUIETLY SIT
BY AND SEEN	BY AND SEEN	BY AND SEEN	BY AND SEEN

THESE LITTLE	THESE LITTLE	THESE LITTLE	THESE LITTLE
CHILDREN	CHILDREN	CHILDREN	CHILDREN
MADE ORPHANS	MADE ORPHANS	MADE ORPHANS	MADE ORPHANS
OF, I ARRAIGN	OF I ARRIAGN	OF. I ARRAIGH	OF. I ARRIAGH
· · ·			
HIM {AS} ¹ HAVING BEEN	HIM AS	HIJM AS	HI J M AS
	HAVING BEEN	HAVING BEEN	HAVING BEEN
ACCESSORY TO	ACCESSORY TO	ACCESSORY TO	ACCESSORY TO
THE ROBBERY	THE ROBBERY	THE ROBERY	THE ROBERY
OF THESE	OF THESE	OF THESE	OF THESEE
INFANT	LITTLE	INFANT	INFANT
CHILDREN	CHILDREN	CHILDREN:	CHILDREN:
WHEN ANY MAN	WHEN ANY MAN	WHEN ANY MAN	WHEN ANY MAN
WHO HAD	WITH THE	WHO HAD THE	WHO HAD THE
HEART OF A	HEART OF	HEART OF A	HEART OF A
CHRISTIAN IN	CHRISTIAN IN	CHRISTIAN IN	CHRISTIAN IN
HIS BOSOM	HIS BOSOM	HIS BOSOM	HIS BOSOM
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE
RALLIED TO	RALLIED TO	RALLIED TO	RALLIED TO
THEIR RELIEF	THEIR RELIEF	THEIR REILIEF	THEIR REILIEF
ТО	[space]	AND TO HAVE	AND TO HAVE
APPROPRIATE		APPROPRIATED	APPROPRIATED
REMNANT[?]		THE REMNANTS	THE REMNANTS
OF THAT		OF THAT	OF THAT
PROPERTY TO		PROPERTY TO	PROPERTY TO
THEIR NURTURE		THEIR NURTURE	THEIR NURTURE
AND		AND	AND
EDUCATION IN	WHO IN	EDUCATION. IN	EDUCATION. IN
PLACE OF	PLACE OF	PLACE OF	PLACE OF
DOING THAT	DOING THIS	DOING THAT	GDOING THAT
WHAT THIS MAN	THIS MAN MAN	THIS MAN WITH	THIS MAN WITH
OF ALMOST	OF ALMOST	ALMOST	ALMOST
OMNIPOTENT	OMNIPOTENT	OMNIPOTENT POWER— ^[59]	OMNIPOTENT POWER— ^[59]
POWER POWER	POWER; POWER	POWER_POWER	
GREATER THAN	GREATER THAN	GREATER THAN	POWER, GREATER THAN
CZAR OF	CZAR OF	THE ZA CZAR OF	THE ZA CZAR OF
RUSSIA	RUSSIA	THE RUSSIA	RUSSIA,
POSSESSED IN	POSSESSED	POSSESSED	POSSESSED
THIS COUNTRY	FOSSESSED	POSSESSED	POSSESSED
AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME—	AT THAT TIME—
[<i>space</i>] HE	AND		AT THAT TIME—
SUFFERS THE	SUFFERS	SUFFERS	SUFFERS
CHILDREN = THE	SUTTERS	THE	THE
FATHERS AND	FATHERS	FATHERS AND	FATHERS AND
FAIRERS AND	FAIREKS	FAIRERS AND	FAIRERS AND

PS

RT

MOTHERS AND	MOTHERS AND	MOTHERS AND	MOTHERS AND
FRIENDS OF	FRIENDS OF	FRIENDS OF	FRIENDS OF
THESE LITTLE	THESE LITTLE	THESE LITTLE	THESE LITTLE
CHILDREN TO	CHILDREN	CHILDREN TO	CHILDREN TO
BE BUTCHERED		BE BUTCHERED	BE BUTCHERED
LIKE DOGS BY	BY	LIKE DOGS BY	LIKE DOGS BY
SAVAGES AND	SAVAGES AND	SAVAGES AND	SAVAGES AND
WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN
COMBINED, AND	COMBINED, AND	COMBINED, AND	COMBINED, AND
THEN WHEN	THEN WHEN	THEN WHEN	THEN WHEN
THE NEWS IS	THE NEWS IS	THE NEWS IS	THE NEWS IS
CARRIED TO	CARRIED TO	CARRIED TO	CARRIED TO
HIM OF THAT	HIM OF THAT	HIM OF THAT	HIM OF THAT
RUTHLESS	RUTHLESS	RUTHLESS	RUTHLESS
BUTCHERY, HIS	BUTCHERY, HIS	BUTCHERY HIS	BUTCHERY HIS
ADVICE IS	ADVICE IS	ADVICE IS TO	ADVICE IS TO
GO AND	GO AND	GO BACK AND	GO BACK AND
TAKE CHARGE	TAKE CHARGE	TAKE CHARGE	TAKE CHARCGE
OF THE	OF IT	OF THE	OF THE
{PROPERTY} ⁱ⁶⁰²	AS	PROPERTY AS	PROPERTY AS
AS INDIAN	INDIAN	THE INDIAN	THE INDIAN
AGENT AND	AGENT	AGENT, AND	AGENT, AND
DISTRIBUTE	←DISTRIBUTE	DISTRIBUTE	DISTRIBUTE
FOR THE	IT►	IT FOR THE	IT FOR THE
BENEFIT OF	WHICH THE	BENEFEIT OF	BENEFEIT OF
THE INDIANS	EVIDENCE	THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS
	[space]	THAT	THAT WERE
		ARE THERE.	ARE THERE.
THERE	WHICH THE	AND THE	AND THE
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
SHOWS THAT	SHOWS	SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT
THE	WAS DONE	THE	THE HIS
ADVICE WAS	[space]	ADVI V CE WAS	ADVI¥CE WAS
COMPLIED		COMPLIED	COMPLIED
WITH NOW		WITH. NOW,	WITH. NOW,
THEN THESE	THESE	THEN, THESE	THEN, THESE
ARE THE PLAIN	ARE THE	ARE THE PLAIN	ARE THE PLAIN
UNVARNISHED		UNVARNISHED	O UNVARNISHED
FACTS {IN THIS	FACTS IN THIS	FACTS IN THIS	FACTS IN THIS
CASE} ⁱ FACT	CASE [space]	CASE	CASE
TNS/TNGS[?]			
WHICH ARISE		WHICH ARISE	WHICH ARISE

^{602.} Ink over illegible shorthand.

RS	PS	RT	BT
FROM		FROM THE	FROM THE
ADMITTED[?]		TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
$FACTS[?]^{603}$		AND THE FACTS	AND THE FACTS
		AND	AND
DECLARATIONS		DECLARATIONS	DECLARATIONS
OF		AND THE	AND THE
EVIDENCE IN		EVIDENCE IN	EVI C DENCE IN
THIS CASE.	^{[[6]]} THE	THIS TRIAL. THE	THIS TRIAL. THE
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMEN
SAYS IN THE	SAID IN THE	STATED IN THE	STATED IN THE
OUTSET	OUTSET THAT	OUTSET THAT	OUTSET THAT
WE WAS	WE WERE[?]	WE WAS	WE WAS
SEEKING	SEEKING	SEEKING TO	SEEKING TO
TRY SOME	TRY SOME	TRY SOME	TRY SOME
PERSON ELSE	PERSON ELSE	PERSON ELSE,	PERSON ELSE,
HERE	AND	AND THE	AND BUT THE
PERSON ON	PERSON ON	PERSON ON	PERSON ON
TRIAL BEFORE	TRIAL BEFORE	TRIAL BEFORE	TRIAL BEFORE
YOU NOW IS	YOU IS	YOU NOW IS	YOU NOW IS
JOHN D. LEE WE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE. WE	JOHN D. LEE. WE
WILL MIGHT		W LL HAVE	WILL HAVE
HAVE/MOTIVE[?]		OCCASION TO	OCCASION TO
TO $DEAL[?]^{604}$		DEAL WITH	DEAL WITH
		THAT	THAT
		HEREAFTER.	HEREAFTER.
HE MAY	HE MAY	THAT HE MAY	THAT HE MAY
HAVE HAD	HAVE HAD	HAVE HAD	HAVE HAD
CONNECTION IN	CONNECTION IN	CONNECTION IN	CONNECTION IN
RELATION {BUT} ⁱ	RELATION	RELATION	RELATION
BUT THIS	<i>TO/BUT</i> [?] THIS	TO THIS	TO THIS
IS {A} ⁱ MATTER	IS A MATTER	IS A MATTER	IS A MATTER
FOR {FUTURE} ⁱ	FOR FUTURE	FOR FUTURE	FOR FUTURE
INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATI O N
{AND} ⁱ FUTURE	AND FUTURE	AND FUTURE	AND FUTURE
TRIAL. BUT	TRIAL BUT	TRIAL; BUT	TRIAL; BUT
THESE ARE	THESE ARE	THESE ARE	THESE ARE
PROPER	PROPER	PROPER	PROPER
CONSIDERATION	CONSIDERATIO	CONSIDER	CONSIDER
S, THEY	NS THEY	ATIONS; TEY	ATIONS; THEY
ARE PROPER	ARE PROPER	ARE PROPER	ARE PROPER
PORTIONS OF	PORTIONS OF	PORTIONS OF	PORTION S S OF

^{603.} May be crossed out.

^{604.} Original shorthand character is ambiguous; ink shorthand above the original is "DEAL".

THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE
TO CONSIDER,	TO CONSIDER	TO CONSIDER	TO CONSIDER
BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY
SUPPORT	SUPPORT	SUPPORT	SUPPORT
	KLINGEN	KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMI G T
SMITH'{S} ⁱ	SMITH'S	S	H'S
TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY AS	TESTIMONY AS
THE	THE	TO THE	TO THE
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION
THAT HAPPENED			
BETWEEN THIS	BETWEEN THIS	BETWEEN THIS	BETWEEN THIS
BLOODY	BLOODY	BLOODY	BLOODY
BUTCHER AND	BUTCHER AND	BUTCHER AND	BUTCHER AND
HIS MASTER	HIS MASTER	HIS MASTER	HIS MASTER
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG IN HIS	YOUNG IN HIS	YOUNG IN HIS	YOUNG IN HIS
OFFICE ← IN SALT	OFFICE	OFFICE IN SALT	OFFICE IN SALT
LAKE CITY ≥ IT	IT	LAKE CITY. IT	LAKE CITY. IT
WAS ORDERED	WAS ORDERED	WAS ORDERED	WAS ORDERED
TO BE DONE BY	TO BE DONE BY	TO BE DONE BY	TO BE DONE BY
THE	THE	THE	THE
PROPHET	PROPHET	PROFIT	PRO fit phet
OF GOD TO	OF GOD TO	OF GOD; TO	O G F GOD ; , TO
ONE OF HIS	ONE OF HIS	ONE OF HIS	ONE OF HIS
ABJECT	ABJECT	ABJECT	ABJECT
ADHERENTS	ADHERENTS	ADHERANTS;	ADHERENTS;
$\{AND\}^i$		AND THE	AND THE
—/EVIDENCE[?]		EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
AROUND AND		AND	AND
{ ALL THE } ⁱ [<u>16</u>]	ALL THE	ALL THE	ALL THE
AND THE			
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
SHOW {THAT	S SHOW THAT	S SHOW THAT	S SHOW THAT
THE} ⁱ ORDER	THE ORDER	THE ORDER	THE ORDER
MADE BY	GIVEN	MADE BY	MADE BY
BRIGHAM		BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG, WAS	WAS	YOUNG WAS	YOUNG WAS
ACTUALLY	ACTUALLY	ACTUALLY	ACTUALLY
CARRIED OUT,	CARRIED OUT	CARRIED OUT—	CARRIED OUT—
AN ORDER	AN ORDER A	AN ORDER	AN ORDER
	LEADER HAD		
WHICH	—[?] BUT WHICH	WHICH	WHICH
SENT <an< td=""><td>SENT</td><td>SENT</td><td>SENT</td></an<>	SENT	SENT	SENT
ORDER &			

RS	PS	RT	BT
CARRIED OUT			
BY>17	SEVENTEEN	SEVENTEEN	SEVENTEEN
LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE
CHILDREN,	CHILDREN	CHILDREN,	CHILDREN,
WHOSE	WHOSE	WHOSE	WHOSE
PARENTS HAD	PARENTS HAD	PARENTS HAVE	PARENTS HAVE
BEEN	BEEN	BEEN	BEEN
RUTHLESSLY	RUTHLESSLY	RUTHLESSLY	RUTHLESSLY
MURDERED	MURDERED	MURDERED,	MURDERED,
OUT UPON THE	OUT UPON THE	OUT UPON THE	OUT UPON THE
COLD	COLD	COLD	COLD
CHARITIES	CHARITIES	CHARIT ABLE IES	CHARIT ABLE IES
OF THE WORLD	OF THE WORLD	OF THE WORLD.	OF THE WORLD.
IS THAT	IS THAT	IS THAT	IS THAT
CHRISTIANITY?	CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANITY?	CHRISTIANITY?
IS THAT		IS THAT	IS THAT
HUMANITY?		HUMANITY , ? IIS	HUMANITY , ? IIS
		IT BY AN	IT BY ANY
IS	IS	PURSUANCE IS	PURSUANCE IS
IT BY AND {IN} ⁱ	IT BY AND IN	IT BY AND IN	IT BY AND IN
PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF	PURSUANCE OF
SUCH	SUCH	IANY	HANY SUCH
CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANI	CHRISTIANITY
AS THAT THAT	AS THAT THAT	AS THAT WHAT	AS THAT THAT
MEN OBTAIN	MEN OBTAIN	MEN OBTAIN	MEN OBTAIN
{THE} ⁱ	THE	THE	THE
CELESTIAL	CELESTIAL	CELESTIAL	CELESTIAL
KINGDOM TO	KINGDOM THAT	GOAL ₩TO	GOAL ₩TO
WHICH WE ARE	WE ARE	WHICH WE ARE	WHICH WE ARE
ALL STRIVING	ALL STRIVING	ALL STRIVING	ALL STRIVING
TO OBTAIN IF	TO ATTAIN IF	TO ATTAIN. IF	TO ATTAIN . ? IF
SUCH	SUCH	SUCH	SUCH
CHRISTIANITY		CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANITY
IS NECESSARY,		IS NECESSARY	IS NECESSARY
AND SUCH		AND SUCH	AND SUCH
PRACTICES	PRACTICES	PRACT I CES	PRACT I CES
ARE	A[?]	ARE	ARE
NECESSARY IN	NECESSARY IN	NECCESSARY IN	NECESSARY IN
ORDER TO	ORDER TO	ORDER TO	ORDER TO
REACH THAT	REACH THAT	REA S CH THAT	REA S CH THAT
HEAVENLY	HEAVENLY	HEAVENLY	HEAVENLY
ABODE, I FOR	ABODE, I FOR	ABODE, I FOR	ABODE, I FOR
MY PART WILL	MY PART WILL	MY PART, WILL	MY PART, WILL
TAKE THE	TAKE THE	TAKE THE	TAKE THÉ

	1	1	
OTHER	OTHER	OTHER	OTHER
ALTERNATIVE	ALTERNATIVE	ALTERNATIVE	ALTERNATIVE
AND RECEIVE	AND RECEIVE	AND RECEIVE	AND RECEIVE
MY PORTION IN	MY PORTION IN	MY PORTION IN	MY PORTION IN
HELL, RATHER	HELL RATHER	HELL RATHER	HELL RATHER
THAN GAIN	THAN GAIN TO	THAN GAIN	THAN GAIN
HEAVEN AT THE	HEAVEN AT THE	HEAVEN AT THE	HEAVEN AT THE
EXPENSE OF	EXPENSE OF	EXPENSE OF	EXPENSE OF
SUCH	SUCH	SUCH	SUCH
OUTLANDISH	OUTLANDISH	OUTLANDISH	OUTLANDISH
		AND	AND
UNCHRISTIAN	UNCHRISTIAN	UNCHRISTIAN	UNCHRISTIAN
ACTS.	ACTS NOW	ACTS. ^[60] NOW,	ACTS. ^[60] NOW,
	THOSE WERE	THOSE WERE	THOSE WERE
	THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS
HERE WAS	AND HERE WAS	AND HERE WAS	AND HERE WAS
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG LEADER	YOUNG LEADER	YOUNG, LEADER	YOUNG, LEADER
OF RELIGIOUS	A RELIGIOUS	OF A RELIGIOUS	OF A RELIGIOUS
SYSTEM THE	SYSTEM	SYSTEM. THE	SYSTEM. THE
MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS
CARRIED ON	CARRIED OUT	CARRIED ON	CARRIED ON
AND PLANNED,	AND PLANNED	AND PLANNED	AND PLANNED
CARRIED OUT	CARRIED	-CARRIED OUT	—CARRIED OUT
OFFICERS	BY OFFICERS	BY OFFICERS	BY OFFICERS
ON THE	AND[?] THE MEN	ON THE	ON THE
GROUND WHO	WHO	GROUND. WHO	GROUND. WHO
WERE ENGAGED	WERE ENGAGED	WERE ENGAGED	WERE ENGAGED
IN IT WERE	IN IT	IN IT?	IN IT?
BISHOPS AND	BISHOPS AND	BISHOPS AND	BISHOPS AND
PRESIDENTS, OF	PRESIDENTS	PRESIDENTS OF	PRESIDENTS OF
THAT		THAT	THAT
RELIGIOUS		RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS
ORGANIZATION		ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
AND THE HEAD	OF IT AND HEAD	AND THE HEAD	AND THE HEAD
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE	OF THE WHICH
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH,	CHURCH,
			ARROGATES
WHO	WHO	WHO	WHO
MILITATES TO	MILITATES[?]	MILITATES	MILITATES
ТО	ТО	WI TH TO	WITH TO
HIMSELF {THE} ⁱ	HIMSELF THE	HIMSELF THE	HIMSELF THE
POWERS OF	POWERS OF	POWERS OF THE	POWERS OF
PROPHET	PROPHET	PROPHET - THE	PROPHET - THE

	1		
VICE-GERENT		VICE-GERENT	VICE-GERENT
GOD		O G F GOD.	OGF GOD.
THOSE MEN		THEISE MEN	TH EISE M EA N
WHO ARE		WHO ARE WAS	ARE WAS
THE CHOSEN	IF SUCH MAN	THE CHOSEN ESS	THE CHOSEN
OF GOD	OF GOD	OF OF GOD	GGOF G OF GOD
DIRECTS ONE OF	TELLS THOSE	DIRECTS ONE OF	DIRECTS ONE OF
HIS AGENTS =	TELL AGENTS	HIS RELIGIOUS	HIS RELIGIOUS
ONE OF	ONE OF	BODY, ONE OF	BODY, ONE OF
HIS ADHERENTS	HIS ADHERENTS	HIS ADHERENTS	HIS ADHERENTS
WHOM HE	<i>WHOM</i> [?] HE	WHOM HE	WHOM HE
BAPTIZED INTO	BAPTIZED INTO	BAPTISED INTO	BAPTISED INTO
THE CHURCH TO	THE CHURCH TO	THE CHURCH TO	THE CHURCH TO
GO FORTH AND	GO FORTH AND	GO FORTH AND	GO FORTH AND
ROB	ROB	HELP ROB	HELP ROB
THESE POOR	THESE POOR	THESE POOR	THESE POOR
HELPLESS		L HELPLESS	L HELPLESS
{LITTLE} ⁱ	LITTLE	LITTLE LITTLE	LITTLE LITTLE
CHILDREN MY	CHILDREN MY	CHILDREN. MY	CHILDREN. MY
GOD WHAT A	GOD WHAT A	GOD WHAT A	GOD WHAT A
SPECTACLE IS	SPECTACLE IS	SPECTACLE IS	SPECTACLE IS
		HERE	HERE
PRESENTED TO	PRESENTED TO	PRESENTED TO	PRESENTED TO
THE WORLD IS	THE WORLD IS	THE WORLD! IS	THE WORLD! IS
IT POSSIBLE	IT POSSIBLE	IT POSSIBLE	I S T POSSIBLE
MEN	THAT MEN	THAT A MAN	THAT A MAN
WHO HAVE		HAVING A	MEN HAVING A
WHITE MAN'S		WHITE MAN'S	WHITE MAN'S
SKIN COULD	COULD	SKIH COULD	SKI H N COULD
HAVE DONE LET		HAVE BEEN LED	HAVE BEEN LED
THE RELIGIOUS ⁶⁰⁵	BY A RELIGIOUS	BY A RELIGIOUS	BY A RELIGIOUS
FANATICISM	FANATICISM	FANATICISM	FANATICISM
AND THE FALSE	AND	AND ON FALSE	AND ON FALSE
TEACHING	ACT/SUBJECT	TEACHING	TEACHING
	[?] ⁶⁰⁶ HAVE	NERVE	NERVE
MADE	MADE		
THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
PARTY TO	[space]	TO COMMIT	TO COMMIT
SUCH AN		SUCH AN	SUCH AN
HEINOUS		HEINOUS	HEINOUS
OFFENSE	TO DO THIS	OFFENSE.	OFFENSE.

^{605.} Written over lighter, illegible shorthand.606. Possibly crossed out.

[ſ		[]
NOTHING SHORT	NOTHING SHORT	NOTHING SHORT	NOTHING SHORT
OF THE	OF	OF THE	OF THE
POSITIVE	POSITIVE	POSITIVE	POSITIVE
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
WHICH HAS	SUCH HAS	WHICH HAS	WHICH HAS
BEEN SHOWN IN	BEEN SHOWN IN	BEEN SHOWN IN	BEEN SHOWN IN
THIS CASE	THIS CASE CAN	THIS CASE CAN	THIS CASE CAN
WOULD MAKE	MAKE	MAKE	MAKE
ME BELIEVE	ME BELIEVE	ME BELIEVE	NME BELIEVE
ANY SUCH A	THIS < AND I	ANY SUCH A	ANY SUCH A
RESULT	MAY SUPPOSE≻	RESULT.	RESULT.
EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE
BEING BEFORE		BEING BEFORE	BEING BEFORE
YOU		YOU,	YOU,
UNCONTRADICT		UNCONTRADICT	UNCONTRADICT
ED		ED,—THE	ED,—THE
EVIDENCE THAT	THAT	EVIDENCE THAT	EVIDENCE THAT
MUST	CAN	MUST	MUST
CONVINCE	CONVINCE A	CONVINCE THE	CONVIN E CE THE
MEN OF WHAT	MAN OF WHAT	MIND OF WHAT	MIND OF WHAT
WAS DONE	WAS DONE	WAS DONE,	WAS DONE,
	AND	THAT AND THAT	THAT AND THAT
THIS		HAS	HAS
INEVITABLY	INEVITABLY	INEVITABLY	INEVITABLY
LEADS YOU {TO} ⁱ	LEAD YOU TO	LED YOU TO	LED YOU TO
THAT	THAT	THAT	THAT
CONCLUSION	CONCLUSION	CONCLUSION,	CONCLUSION,
AND THE	[space]	AND THE	AND THE
WHOLE FACTS,		WHOLE FACTS	WHOLE FACTS
CERTAIN		—CERTAIN	CERTAIN
CIRCUMSTANCES		CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
,	AND	S,	S,
DECLARATIONS	<i>DECLARE</i> [?] ^{[[7]]}	DECLATRATION	DECLATRATION
OF THE	OF THE	F OF THE	FS OF THE
PARTIES, IN	PARTIES	PARTIES IN	PARTIES IN
GOING TO {THE} ⁱ	GOING TO THE	GOING TO THE	GOING TO THE
FIELD THAT	FIELD [space]	FIEL ; D THAT	FIEL ; D THAT
THESE FIENDS		THEY HAD	THEY HAD
WHO KILLED		KILLED	KILLED
<the> PROPHET</the>		THE PROPHET	THE PROPHET
J SMITH		JOSEPH SMITH,,	JOSEPH SMITH,,
		WITH THE	WITH THE
DECLARATION		DECLARATIONS	DECLARATIONS
OF LEE MADE		OF LEE MA DE	OF LEE MA DE

RS	PS	RT	BT
TO MR. ROBERTS THAT WAS THE CAUSE OF IT, {AND} ⁱ JUSTIFIED HIS COMPLICITY IN IT ON THAT GROUND	AND BY MR. ROBERTS AFTER AND THAT THAT WAS THE CAUSE OF OF IT JUSTIFIED ON THAT GROUND [space]	TO MR. ROBERTS THAT THAT WAS THE CAUSE OF IT, AND HE JUSTIFIED HIS COMPLICITY IN IT ON THE GROUND.	TO MR. ROBERTS THAT THAT WAS THE CAUSE OF OF IT, AND HE JUSTIFIED JHIS COMPLICITY IN IT ON THE GROUND THAT HE WAS ACTING UNDER ORDERS & BECAUSE SOME OF THEM WERE SAID TO HAVE TAKEN PART IN THE KILLING OF THE PROPHET
IT IS ONLY PROOF THAT IS POSITIVE FACTS	IT IS ONLY PROOF THAT IS THE <i>TRUSTED/</i> —[?] FACTS	IT IS THE ONLY PROOF THAT IS POSITIVE FACTS,	JOSEPH IT IS NOT THE ONLY PROOF BUT THAT IS POSITIVE FACTS THAT WE WANT TO
{THAT ANY 50 MEN = 30 40 OR> 50 ⁶⁰⁷ <that any<br="">MEN>}ⁱ MEN WEARING WHITE SKINS COULD HAVE BEEN ENGAGED IN SUCH AN INHUMAN BUTCHERY AS THAT OF THE MOUNTAIN</that>	THAT ANY 50 MEN 40 OR 30 MEN THAT ANY MEN COULD HAVE BEEN ENGAGED IN SUCH INHUMAN BUTCHERY AS THAT OF THE MOUNTAIN	THAT ANY 50 MEN, 30, 40 OR 30 MEN, OR THAT ANY NUMBER OF MEN WEARING WHITE SKINS COULD HAVE BEEN ENGAGED IN SUCH AN INHUMAN BUTCHERY AS THAT OF THE MOUNTAIN	MAKE US BELIEVE, THAT ANY 50 MEN, 30, 40 OR 30 MEN, OFR THAT ANY NUMBER OF MEN WEARING WHITE SKINS COULD HAVE BEEN ENGAGED IN SUCH AN IN N HUMAN BUTCHERY AS THAT OF THE MOUNTAIN

607. Ink digits written over illegible pencil characters.

RS	PS	RT	BT
MEADOW BUTCHERY AS I SAID BEFORE NOT ONLY FACTS	MEADOW BUTCHERY [<i>space</i>] EVERYTHING	BUTCHERY. AS I HAVE SAID BEFORE NOT ONLY THE FACTS BUT	BUTCHERY. AS I HAVE SAID BEFORE NOT ON , LY THE FACTS BUT
CERTAIN CIRCUMSTANCES CORROBORATE	CORROBORATES	CERTAIN CIRCUMSTANCE S CORROBERATE	CERTAIN CIRCUMSTANCE S CORROBERATE
KLINGENSMITH [<i>space</i>] THE FACT THAT {THE} ⁱ MASSACRE WAS PERPETRATED CORROBORATES	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH, IN FACT THAT THE MURDER WAS PERPETRATED CORROBERATES	KLINGENSMITH, IN FACT THAT THE MURDER WAS PERPETRATED CORROBERATES
HIM. IF IT IMPLICATES MORMON CHURCH GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY IT	IF HE IMPLICATES THE MORMON CHURCH IT	D IT HIM IF IT IMPLICATES THE MORMON CHURCH, GENTLEMEN OFTHE JURY, IT	D IT HIM IF IT IMPLICATES THE MORMON CHURCH, GENTLEMEN OFTHE JURY, IT
IS NOT THE FAULT OF THIS PROSECUTION,	IS NOT THE FAULT OF THIS PROSECUTION	IS NOT THE FAULT OF THIS PROSECUTION,	IS NOT THE FAULT OF THIS THIS PROSECUTION,
{AND} ⁱ WHILE IT WOULD BE {AN} ⁱ UNJUST THING, I HERE WISH {TO} ⁱ EXPLAIN IT UP EXPLICITLY IN THAT, WHILE IT WOULD BE UNJUST IN	AND WHILE IT WOULD BE AN UNJUST THING AND	AND WHILE IT WOU O LD BE AN UNJUST THING	AND WHILE IT WOU Q LD BE AN UNJUST THING
ARRAIGNING ALL MEMBERS OF THAT CHURCH	TO ARRAIGN AND HOLD RESPONSIBLE ALL THE MEMBERS OF THAT CHURCH	TO ARRAIGN AND HOLD RESPONSIBLE ALL OF THE MEMBERS OF THAT CHURCH, —AND I HERE	TO ARRAIGN THEM AND HOLD RESPONSIBLE ALL OF THE MEMBERS OF THAT CHURCH, —AND I HERE

RS	PS	RT	BT
		WISH TO	WISH TO
		EXPLAIN IT	EXPLAIN IT
Ι	Ι	EXPLICITLY—I	EXPLICITLY—I
DO HOLD	DO HOLD	DO HOLD	DO HOLD
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG	YOUNG	YOUNG	YOU N G
RESPONSIBLE;	RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE;	RESPONSIBLE;
I DO HOLD THE	I DO HOLD THE	I DO HOLD THE	I DO HOLD THE
SYSTEM	SYSTEM	SYSTEM	SY E STEM
HE HAS	THAT HE HAS	WHICH HAS	WHICH HAS
CREATED,	CREATED THAT	CARRIED OUT	CARRIED OUT—
WHICH		^[61] AND WHICH	^[61] AND WHICH
DISTINCT {LY} ⁱ	DISTINCTLY	DISTINC L TLY	DISTINC L TLY
TEACHES AND	TEACHES	TEA S CHES AND	TEA S CHES AND
CARRIES		AND CARRIES	AND CARRIES
OUT IN —[?]		OUT IN ITS	OUT IN ITS
{PREACHING		PREACHING	PREACHING
ÀND PRACTICE		AND PRACTICES	AND PRACTICES
THE} ⁱ	THE	NO	THE
SHEDDING OF	SHEDDING OF	SHEDDING OF	SHEDDING OF
HUMAN		HUMAN	HUMAN
BLOOD TO	BLOOD TO	BLOOD TO	L BLOOD TO
ATONE FOR	ATONE FOR	ATONE FOR	ATONE FOR
REAL OR	REAL OR	REAL OR	REAL OR
IMAGINARY	IMAGINARY	IMAGINARY	IMAGINARY
OFFENSES{,	OFFENSES	OFFENSES.	OFFENSES.
BUT} ⁱ I HOLD I	BUT	I HOLD, I	I HOLD, I
ARRAIGN		ARRAIGN	ARRAIGN
		THIS	THIS
		INIQUITOUS	INIQUITOUS
		SYSTEM, AND	SYSTEM, AND
{THE} ⁱ LEADERS		THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS
OF {THE} ⁱ		OF THE	OF THE
CHURCH BUT		CHURCH. BUT	CHURCH. BUT
{WHILE I} ⁱ	WHILE I	WHILE I	WHILE I
ARRAIGN THIS	ARRAIGN THIS	ARRAIGN THIS	ARRIAIGN THIS
INIQUITOUS	INIQUITOUS	INIQUITOUS	INIQUIT OU S
SYSTEM I	SYSTEM I	SYSTEM I	SYSTEM I
WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT
HOLD	HOLD	HOLD	HOLD
RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE
{THE} ⁱ	THE	THE	THE
INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL
MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF

RS	PS	RT	BT
THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH	THE D CHURCH
AND IT IS NOT	AND IT IS NOT	AND IT IS NOT	AND IT IS NOT
—[?] OF THEIR	GOING TO	GOING TO	GOING TO
MIND	SPREAD	SPREAD	SPREAD
AFTERWARD/[?]	ALL	ALL	ALL
AND IF SOME	AROUND UTAH	AROUND UTAH	AROUND UTAH
COME UNDER	AND [space]		
SUSPICION FACT			
HE SEEMS	SEEM	YET HE SEEMS	YET HE SEEMS
TO ACT AS	TO ACT AS	TO COME IN AS	TO COME IN AS
ACCESSORY	ACCESSORY	ACCESSORY	ACCESSORY
AFTER THE	AFTER THE	AFTER THE	AFTER THE
FACT, I WOULD	ACT I WOULD	FACT. I WOULD	FACT. I WOULD
{NOT} ⁱ HOLD	NOT HOLD	NOT HOLD	NOT HOLD TH
'EM	THEM	THEM ALL	EM ALL
RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE
BECAUSE	BECAUSE MY	BECAUSE MY	BECAUSE MY
ASSOCIATION[?]	ASSOCIATION	ASSOCIATION	ASSOCIATION
{CONSCIENCE} ¹	AMONG	AMONG	AMONG AMONG
	THE MORMONS	THE MORMONS	THE MORMONS
WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	SWOULD NOT
JUSTIFY SUCH A	JUSTIFY THE	JUSTIFY SUCH A	JUSTIFY SUCH A
RESULT THERE	RESULT	RESULT. THERE	RESULT. THERE
ARE {A} ¹ GREAT	GREAT	ARE A GREAT	ARE A GREAT
MANY HONEST	MANY HAVE	MANY HONEST	MANY HONEST
MEN {JUST	GOOD MANY	MEN, JUST	MEN, JUST
MEN, ¹ GOOD	MEN JUST	MEN, G OD	MEN, G O OD
MEN MANY	MEN	MEN— MANY	MEN— MANY
WHO MAKE[9]	WHO	WHO HAVE	WHO HAVE
MAKE[?]	MAKE	MADE	MADE
GREATER PERSONAL	GREATER PERSONAL	GREATER PERSONAL	GREATER PERSONAL
SACRIFICES	SACRIFICES	SACRIFICES	SACRAFICES
FOR THEIR	FOR THE	FOR THEIR	FOR THEIR
RELIGION	FOR THE	RELIGI N AND	RELIGION AND
THAN	CHURCH THAN	CHURCH THAN	CHURCH THAN
ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER
CLASS AND <i>KT</i> [?]	MEN	CLASS. BUT	CLASS. BUT
ALTHOUGH THEY			C2/100. D01
LIVED AMONG			
EVIL <i>HERE</i> [?]			
THIS THING			
THEY HAVE		THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE
GIVEN UP THEIR		GIVEN UP THEIR	GIVEN UP THEIR

_	-
n	C
к	•
◼◣	-

	[
INDIVIDUALITY		INDIVIDUALITY	INDIVIDUALITY
TO THEIR		TO THEIR	TO THEIR
LEADERS; THEY	THEY	LEADERS; THEY	LEADERS; THEY
HAVE LAID	GO/TOGETHER[?]	HAVE LAID	HAVE LAID
DOWN THAT	GIVE UP THEIR	DOWN THAT	DOWN THAT
MANHOOD IN	MANHOOD IN	MANHOOD TO	MANHOOD TO
THIS	THIS THAT THEY	THE R SE	THE R SE
ALLOW	ALLOW		
LEADERS AND	LEADERS	LEADERS AND	LEADERS AND
TEACHERS IN		TEACHERS OF	TEACHERS OF
THIS SYSTEM, TO	ТО	THIS SYSTEM TO	THIS SYSTEM TO
DICTATE TO	DICTATE IN	DICTATE TO	DICTATE TO
THEM IN ALL	ALL	THEM ALL	THEM IN ALL
MATTERS	MATTERS	MATTERS,	MATTERS,
SPIRITUAL AS	SPIRITUAL AS	SPIRITUAL AS	SPIRITUAL AS
WELL AS	WELL AS	WELL AS	WELL AS
TEMPORAL;	TEMPORAL	TEMPORAL.	TEMPORAL.
THEY HAVE	-	THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE
ALLOWED	ALLOWED	ALLOWED	ALLOWED
THEMSELVES TO	THEMSELVES TO	THEMSELVES TO	THEMSELVES TO
BE MADE	BE MADE	MBE B MADE	BE MBE B MADE
VASSALS OF	≤VASSALS≥	VA LL SSALS OF ,	VA LL SSALS OF ,
SLAVES OF,	SLAVES OF	SLAVES OF.	SLAVES OF.
THOSE WHO	THOSE WHO	THOSE WHO	THOSE WHO
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
EDUCATED =	EDUCATED	EDUCATED	EDUCATED IN IT
THOSE OF THEM			
WHO HAVE BEEN			
BORN IN THE	IN THE		
CHURCH FROM	CHURCH FROM	FROM	FROM
EARLY	EARLY	EARLY	EARLY
CHILDHOOD	CHILDHOOD	CHILDHOOD	CHILDHOOD
			HAVE BEEN
ТО		ТО	TAUGHT TO
OBEY WITHOUT	OBEY WITHOUT	OBEY WITHOUT	OBEY WITHOUT
QUESTION	QUESTION	ANY QUESTION	ANY QUESTION
OR DISPUTE	OR DISPUTE	OR DISPUTE,	OR DISPUTE,
ANY COUNSEL,	LEARN TO DO	ANY COUNCIL	ANY COUNC I L
ANY ORDERS OF	ANYTHING	ANY ORDERS OF	ANY ORDERS OF
THE HEADS {OF} ⁱ	WITHOUT	THE HEADS OF	THE HEADS OF
THE CHURCH	DISPUTE THIS	THE CHURCH.	THE CHURCH.
IT HAS BEEN A	[space] IT IS A	IT HAS BEEN A	IT HAS BEEN A
PRINCIPLE	PRINCIPLE[?]	PRINCIPAL	PRINCIPAL
ТНАТ	THAT	THAT	THAT

EVERYTHING	EVERYTHING	EVERYTHING	3 EVERYTHING
THAT		THAT	THAT
EMANATES		EMINATES	EMINATES
FROM THE	FROM	FROM THE	FROM THE
HEADS OF THE	HEADS OF	HEADS OF THE	HEADS OF THE
CHURCH IS	CHURCH IS	CHURCH IS	CHURCH IS
FROM GOD; AND	FROM GOD AND	FROM GOD, AND	FROM GOD, AND
TO DISPUTE	TO DISPUTE	TO DISPUTE THE	TO DISPUTE THE
HEADS OF THE	THAT	HEADS OF THE	HEADS OF THE
CHURCH IS TO	ТО	CHURCH IS TO	CHURCH IS TO
DISPUTE GOD	DISPUTE GOD	DISPUTEG T OD	DISPUTEG T OD
HIMSELF THEN	HIMSELF	HIMSELF. THEN,	HIMSELF. THEN,
COUPLE THAT		COU L PLE THAT	COU L PLE THAT
WITH THE		WITH A	WITH A
SIMILAR		SIMILAR	SIMILAR
MASSACRE		MAS ACRE.	MASSACRE.
EVERY		EVERY	EVERY
PRINCIPLE IN		PRINCIPLE IN	PRINCIPLE IN
THE OLD		THE OLD	THE OLD
TESTAMENT		TESTAMENT	TESTAMENT
←WHICH IS SAID>		WHICH IS SAID	WHICH IS SAID
TO HAVE		TO HAVE	TO HAVE
EMANATED	AND	EMINATED	EMINATED
FROM GOD	THIS	FROM GOR	FROM GO R D
HIMSELF, AS IN	AS IN	HIMSELF AS IN	HIMSELF AS IN
THE	THE	THE	THE
			MASSACREE
ACTS OF "AI."	ACTS AI	ACTS OF AI.	ACTS OF AI.
	THESE	THESE	THESE
THIS	THINGS/THIS	THINGS	THINGS
INFLUENCE	INFLUENCE[?]		
ACTED UPON	ACTED UPON	ACTED UPON	ACTED UPON
THE MIND [17]	THE MIND	THE MIND	THE MIND
AND PROBABLY	PROBABLY	AND PROBABLY	AND PROBABLY
MANY {OF THE} ⁱ	MANY OF THE	MANY OF THE	MANY OF THE
MEN WHO WENT	MEN WHO WENT	MEN WHO WENT	MEN WHO WENT
INTO THIS	INTO THIS	INTO THIS	INTO THIS
MASSACRE	MASSACRE	MASSACRE	MASSACRE
	IT BEING A	MIGHT	MIGHT IT BEING
	RELIGIOUS	THINKING A	A RELIGIOUS
	MASSACRE	RELIGION UP	MASSACRE
MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE	AND MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE
BEEN LED BY	BEEN LED BY	BEEN LEAD BY	BEEN LEAD BY
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR

RS	PS	RT	BT
RELIGIOUS FANATICISM, BY THE	RELIGIOUS FANATICISM BY THE ^{[[8]]}	RELIGIOUS FANATICISM BY THE	RELIGIOUS FANATICISM BY THE
FACT THAT	FACT THAT	FACT THAT	FACT THAT
THEY HAD YIELDED	THEY HAD —[?]	THEY HAD YIELDED	THEY HAD YIELDED UP
THEIR		THEIR	THEIR
INDIVIDUAL	MANULOOD	INDIVIDUALIT	INDIVIDUALITY
MANHOOD {TO THE} ⁱ HEADS	MANHOOD TO THE HEADS	AND MANHOOD TO THE HEADS	AND MANHOOD TO THE HEADS
OF {THE} ⁱ	OF	OF THE	OF THE
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH.	CHURCH THAT
			THEY WERE DOING THE
			WILL OF GOD.
THEY WERE DRAGGED IN TO	AND DRAGGED	THEY WERE DRAGGED INTO	THEY WERE DRAGGED INTO
IMPLICATED	DRAGGED	IMPLICATED	—IMPLICATED
INTO THIS	INTO THIS	INTO—THIS	INTO—THIS
MOST HEINOUS CRIME. $\{A\}^i$	HEINOUS CRIME A	MOST HEINOUS CRIME. A	MOST HEINOUS CRIME. A
GREAT	GREAT	GREAT	GREAT
MANY HONEST	MANY HONEST	MANY HONEST	MANY HONEST
MEN IN THE MORMON	MEN IN THE MORMON	MEN IN THE MORMON	MEN IN THE MORMON
CHURCH DON'T	CHURCH DON'T	CHURCH DON'T	CHURCH DON'T
BELIEVE {THESE	BELIEVE THESE	BELIEVE THESE	BELIEVE THESE
THINGS AND THE} ⁱ	THINGS	THINGS AND THE	THINGS BUT IT IS A and the
FACT THAT	AS THEY	FACT THAT	FACT THAT
WOULD	WOULD	WOULD	WOULD
PRESENT ITSELF TO THEIR		PRESENT ITSELF TO THEIR	PRESENT ITSELF TO THEIR
MINDS IF THEY	IF THEY	MINDS, IF THEY	MINDS, IF THEY
WILL ONLY		WILL ONLY	WILL ONLY
THROW OFF	<i>THROW/THREW</i> [?] OFF THE	THROW OFF THE	THROW OFF THE
SHACKLES ≤ AND	SHACKLES	SHACKLES AND	SHACKLES AND
USE⇒ THAT			USE THAT
REASON GOD GAVE YOU			REASON THAT GOD GAVE YOU
TO EXERCISE			TO EXERCISE
INDEPENDENT LY	AND IF THE	[62]	INDEPENDENTL
= IF YOU THEY	FACTS WERE	[]	Y. IF THEY ^[62]

		1
		KNEW THE
		FA S CTS AS
BROUGHT HOME	-	THEY EXIST,
THOSE OF THEM		THOSE OF THEM
THAT ARE	THAT ARE	THAT ARE
SINCERE IN THE	CINCERE IN THE	C SINCER S E IN
MORMON	MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH IF	CHURCH, IF	CHURCH, IF
THEY DO NOT	THEY DO NOT	THEY DO NOT
BREAK	BREAK	BREAK
LOOSE FROM	LOOSE FROM	LOOSE FROM
THE	THE	THE
	INSTITUTION	INSTITUTION
MORMON	INIQUITOUS	INIQUITOUS
CHURCH		
	INSTITUTION,	INSTITUTION,
THEY	THEY	THEY
WILL RISE UP	WILL RISE UP IN	WILL RISE UP IN
IN THE MAJESTY	THEIR MAJESTY	THEIR MAJESTY
OF THEIR	AND IN THEIR	AND IN THEIR
STRENGTH	STRENGTH AND	STRENGTH AND
	CORRECT THIS	CORRECT THIS
AND	EVIL AND	EVIL AND
MAKE	MAKE IT	MAKE IT
IMPOSSIBLE	IMPOSSIBLE	IMPOSSIB E LE
FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE
LEADERS OF	LEADERS OF	LEADERS OF
THIS CHURCH	THIS CHURCH	THIS CHURCH
TO ORDER	TO ORDER THIS	TO ORDER THIS
HERE	ONE HERE	ONE HERE
AND	AND THAT	ZM AND THAT
THERE	ONE THE R E TO	ONE THE R E, TO
SCUTTLE THAT	SCUTTLE THIS	SCUTTLE THIS
AND [space]	MAN, PUT	MAN, AND PUT
L 1 J	THIS ONE	THIS ONE
OUT	SECRETLY OUT	SECRETLY OUT
OF WAY [space]	OFTHE WAY.	OF THE WAY.
THESE CRIMES	THESE CRIMES	THESE CRIMES
AMONG	AMONG	AMONG
Contemporation		
REAL/RULE IF		
Л?]≥ WHICH	WHICH THE	WHICH THE
MOST FOUL	MOUST FOUL	MOUST FOUL
	SINCERE IN THE MORMON CHURCH IF THEY DO NOT BREAK LOOSE FROM THE MORMON CHURCH THEY WILL RISE UP IN THE MAJESTY OF THEIR STRENGTH AND MAKE IMPOSSIBLE FOR THE LEADERS OF THIS CHURCH TO ORDER HERE AND THERE SCUTTLE THAT AND [<i>space</i>] THESE CRIMES AMONG CDISCUSSION REAL/RULE IF	AND THE FACTS BROUGHT HOME THOSE OF THEM THAT ARE SINCERE IN THEFACTS AS THEY EXIST, THOSE OF THEM THOSE OF THEM THAT ARE CINCERE IN THE MORMON CHURCH IF THEY DO NOT BREAK LOOSE FROM THECINCERE IN THE CINCERE IN THE HEY DO NOT BREAK LOOSE FROM THEMORMON CHURCHCHURCH, IF THEY DO NOT BREAK LOOSE FROM THEMORMON CHURCHINOUTOUSTHEY WILL RISE UP IN THE MAJESTY OF THEIR STRENGTHTHEY WILL RISE UP IN THEIR MAJESTY OF THEIR STRENGTHAND MAKEEVIL AND NAKE IMPOSSIBLEAND HERE AND THER SCUTTLE THAT AND [space]INPOSSIBLE FOR THE CONE THENS THIS CHURCH TO ORDER THIS CHURCH TO ORDER THIS HERE AND SCUTTLE THAT AND [space]OUT OF WAY [space] THESE CRIMES AMONG CONT SECRETLY OUT OFTHE WAY. THESE CRIMES AMONG AMONG OUT CONT CHURCHATER THESE CRIMES AMONG CONT SECRETLY OUT OFTHE WAY. THESE CRIMES AMONG CONT

	ONE IS THE	ONE IS THE	ONE I N S THE
	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
	MEADOW	MEADOW	MEADOW
	MASSACRE	MASSACRE,	MASSACRE,
	≤NOW≥	WHICH IS NOW	WHICH IS NOW
	IN ⁶⁰⁸	UNDER	UNDER
	CONSIDERATIO	CONSIDERATIO	COHNSIDERATI
	N WILL STOP	NHAS	ON HAS
	THESE MEN,		
DISGRACED	,	DISGRACED THE	DISGRACED THE
TERRITORY FOR		TERRITORY FOR	TE F RRITORY
YEARS THOSE		YEARS,	FOR YEARS,
MEN AND THIS	AND THIS	AND IT IS TO BE	AND IT IS TO BE
TRIAL I HOPE	TRIAL I HOPE	HOPED IT THE	HOPED IT THIS
WILL	WILL	TRIAL WILL	TRIAL WILL
		STOP THESE	STOP THESE
		MEN AND	MEN , AND
BE PROLIFIC	BE PROLIFIC OF	BE PROLIFIC OF	BE PROLIFIC OF
WITH MUCH	THAT MUCH	THAT MUCH	THAT MUCH
GOOD, IF IT	GOOD, IF IT	GOOD IF IT	GOOD IF IT
DON'T RESULT	DON'T RESULT	DON'T RESULT	DON'T RESULT
IN $\{THE\}^1$	IN THE	IN THE	IN THE
PUNISHMENT OF	PUNISHMENT OF	PUNISHMENT OF	PUNISHMENT OF
THOSE MEN	THOSE MEN	THESE MEN	THESE MEN
WHO $\{WERE\}^1$	WHO [space]	WHO WERE	WHO WERE
ENGAGED IN		ENGAGED IN	ENGAGED IN
THAT FOUL		THAT FOUL	THAT FOUL
CRIME I HOPE IT	I HOPE THAT IT	CRIME. I HOPE IT	CRIME. I HOPE IT
WILL CORRECT	WILL CORRECT	WILL CORRECT	WILL CORRECT
THIS	THIS	THIS	THIS
FANATICISM	FANATICISM	FANATICISM	FANATICISM
WHICH LED TO	WHICH LED TO	WHICH LED TO	WHICH LED TO
THIS FEARFUL	THIS FEARFUL	THIS FEARFUL	THIS FEARFUL
RESULT, IF IT	RESULT IF IT	RESULT. IF IT	RESULT. IF IT
ACCOMPLISHES	ACCOMPLISHES	ACCOMPLISHES	ACCOMPLISHES
THAT COOD (THEN	THAT GOOD THEN	THAT MUCH	THAT MUCH
GOOD {THEN THE} ⁱ	THE	GOOD, THEN THE A TTEM	GOOD, THEN THE A TTEM
TIME WE HAVE	TIME WE	TIME WE HAVE	TIME WE HAVE
$\{\text{SPENT HERE}\}^{i}$	SPENT HERE	SPENT HERE	SPENT HERE
OUT HERE WILL	WILL	WILL	WILL
NOT BE IN VAIN	NOT BE IN VAIN	NOT BE IN VAIN.	NOT BE IN VAIN.
		TIOT DE INVAIN.	NOT DE IN VAIN.

PS

RT

BT

608. Originally written "NOW"; "OW" crossed out.

RS	PS	RT	BT
$\{\P\}^i MY$	HERE [space] MY	MY	MY
BROTHER	BROTHER	BROTHER	BROTHER
BISHOP	BISHOP	BISHOP	BISHOP
RELATED TO	APPEALED TO	RELATED TO	RELATED TO
YOU, HAVING	YOU	YOU,	YOU,
<i>PRP-T</i> [?] ⁶⁰⁹ HE	SAID THE	HE SAID THE	HE SAID THE
SAID MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH WAS	CHURCH WERE	CHURCH WAS	CHURCH WAS
ON TRIAL	ON TRIAL [space]	ON TRIAL.	ON TRIAL.
	BELIEVE FOR		
	THE REASON		
	THAT MANY		
	MORMONS ON		
HE	THE JURY	IN THAT HE	IN THAT HE
APPEALED TO	APPEALED TO	APPEALED TO	APPEALED TO
YOUR	YOUR	YOUR	YOUR
PREJUDICES = IT	PREJUDICES	PREJUDICES—IT	PREJUDICES—IT
WAS THAT		WAS THAT	WAS THAT
${\rm {\{HE\}}^i}$		WHICH HE	WHICH HE
APPEALED TO		APPEALED TO.	APPEALED TO.
THAT WAS THE	THAT WAS THE	THAT WAS THE	THAT WAS THE
OBJECT {WHICH	OBJECT WHICH	OBJECT	OBJECT
HE} ⁱ HAD IN	HE HAD IN	HE HAD IN	HE HAD IN
ARRAIGNING	ARRAIGNING	ARRAIGNING	ARRAIGNING
MORMON	MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH. NO SIR	CHURCH NOW	CHURCH. NOW,	CHURCH. NOW,
	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN,	GENTLEMEN,
YOU DON'T	YOU SHOULD	DON'T YOU AS	DON'T YOU AS
	NOT AS		
JURYMEN	JURYMEN TO	JURYMEN	JURYMEN
ALLOW YOUR	ALLOW YOUR	ALLOW YOUR	ALLOW YOUR
PREJUDICES TO	PREJUDICES TO	PREJUDICES TO	PREJUDICES TO
WEIGH ON THE	WEIGH IN THE	WEIGH	WEIGH
SCALE EITHER	SCHEME EITHER	EITHER	EITHER
FOR OR	FOR OR	FOR OR	FOR OR
AGAINST THIS	AGAINST THIS	AGAINST THIS	AGAINST THIS
PRISONER.	JURY	PRISONER.	PRISONER.
EVIDENTLY		EVIDENTLY	EVIDENTLY
THAT WAS		THAT WAS	THAT WAS
{THE} ⁱ WHOLE	THE WHOLE	THE WHOLE	THE WHOLE
TENOR OF THE	TENOR OF THE	TENOR OF THE	TENOR OF THE
GENTLEMAN'S	GENTLEMAN'S	GENTLEMAN'S	GENTLEMAN'S

^{609.} Ink shorthand was written over illegible pencil shorthand.

DISCOURSE	DISCOURSE[?]	DISCOURSE—	DISCOURSE—
*{PATTERSON. ⁶¹⁰			
WAS TO REACH	WAS TO REAR	WAS TO REACH	WAS TO REACH
YOUR	YOUR	YOUR	YOUR
PREJUDICE.} ⁱ	PREJUDICE	PREJUDICE.	PREJUDICE.
I DON'T	[space] I DON'T	I DON'T	I DON'T
KNOW HOW	KNOW HOW	KNOW HOW	KNOW HOW
MANY	MANY	MANY	MANY
MORMONS	MORMONS	MORMONS	MORMONS
ARE ON THIS	WERE ON THIS	ARE ON THIS	ARE ON THIS
JURY; IT WAS	JURY	JURY. IT WAS	JURY. IT WAS
SIMPLY		SIMPLY	SIMPLY
BECAUSE HE		BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
KNEW THERE	A SINGLE	KNEW THERE	KNEW THERE
WAS ONE	MORMON ≤OUT	WAS ONE OR	WAS ONE OR
MORE ON THIS	THERE ^{≥611}	MORE	MORE
JURY WHO AS		ON TH S IS JURY,	ON TH S IS JURY,
MEN		WHO AS MEN	WHO AS MEN
		THREW THEIR,	THREW THEIR,
THROUGH <i>L LS</i> [?]		THROUGH THEIR	THROUGH THEIR
←ALLEGIANCE≻		ALLEGIANCE	ALLEGIANCE
		HAD	HAD BEEN
WENT THROUGH	THROUGH	WENT THROUGH	WENT THROUGH
THAT DARK	THAT ⁶¹² HOLE	THAT DARK	THAT DARK
INIQUITOUS	INIQUITOUS	INIQUITOUS	INIQUITOUS
HOLE IN	HOLE IN	HOLE IN	HOL D E IN
WHICH SOME	WHICH SOME	WHICH SOME	WHICH SOME
TERRIBLE	TERRIBLE	TERRIBLE	TERRIBLE
OATHS	OATHS	OATHS	OATHS WERE
← ARE		ARE	ARE
ADMINISTERED ≻		ADMINISTERED,	ADMINISTERED,
IN WHICH MEN	IN WHICH MEN	IN WHICH MEN	IN WHICH MEN
HAVE	HAVE	HAVE	HAVE
SOMETHING	SOMETHING	SOMETHING	SOMETHING
DONE TO THEM,	DONE TO THEM	DONE TO THEM,	DONE TO THEM,
		AND	THAT AND
	THAT	THAT	THAT
THEREAFTER	THEREAFTER/TH	THEREFORE	THEREFORE
{THEREFORE} ¹	EREFORE[?]		

RT

BT

610. Rogerson here noted that this insertion was taken from Patterson's shorthand. Rogerson's longhand appears above many shorthand symbols in the first two-thirds of the page; it is noted only where it becomes part of this transcript.

611. "OUT THERE" is written in Rogerson's longhand.

612. "THAT" is written over "*M*" or "*I/H M*[?]".

RS

DESTROYS	DESTROYS	DESTROYS	DESTROYS
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
INDIVIDUALITY,	INDIVIDUALITY	INDIVIDUALITY	INDIVIDUALITY
MAKES THEM		; MAKES THEM	; MAKES THEM
FOLLOW AFTER		FOLLOW LIKE	FOLLOW LIKE
BLIND BATS IT	IT	BLIND BATS. IT	BLIND BATS. IT
MAY BE IF	MAY BE	MAY BE	MAY BE
≤THAT HE≥	THAT HE	THAT HE	THAT HE
THOUGHT	THOUGHT	THOUGHT	THOUGHT
←THERE WERE		THERE WA	THERE WAS
SOME MAN OF	SOME MAN OF	SOME MEN OF	SOME MEN OF
THAT SORT {WAS	THAT SORT WAS	THAT SORT WAS	THAT SORT WAS
ON THIS JURY} ⁱ	ON THIS JURY	ON THIS JURY,	ON THIS JURY,
BY	AND BY	AND BY	AND BY
APPEALING TO	APPEALING TO	APPEALING TO	APPEALING TO
HIS PREJUDICE	HIS PREJUDICE	HIS PREJUDICE,	HIS PREJUDICE,
IT MIGHT	[[9]] IT MIGHT	IT MIGHT	IT MIGHT
ENABLE HIM	ENABLE HIM TO	ENABLE HIM TO	ENABLE HIM TO
OVERCOME	OVERCOME/OVE	OVERCOME	OVERCOME
=	R POWER[?]	THE	THE
OVERPOWERING		OVERPOWERING	OVERPOWERING
{THE} ⁱ WEIGHT	THE WEIGHT	WEIGHT	WEIGHT
OF TESTIMONY	OF TESTIMONY	OF TESTIMONY	OF TESTIMONY
		THROWING	THROWING
SHOW{ING THE} ⁱ	SHOWING	SHOWING THE	SHOWING THE
GUILT OF THAT	GUILT OF THAT	GUILT OF THAT	GUILT OF THAT
MAN JOHN D.	MAN JOHN D.	MAN JOHN D.	MAN JOHN D.
LEE.	LEE	LEE. [[63]]	LEE. ^[63]
¶ GENTLEMEN OF	¶ ⁶¹³	GENTLEMEN, OF	GENTLEMEN, OF
THE JURY AS I	ÅS THAT I	THE JURY AS I	THE JURY AS I
HAVE BEFORE	BEFORE	BEFORE	BEFORE
SAID, IF THIS	SAID, IF THIS	SAID, IF THIS	SAID, IF THIS
TRIAL MUST BE	TRIAL MUST BE	TRIAL MUST BE	TRIAL MUST BE
PROLIFIC {OF} ⁱ	PROLIFIC	PROLIFIC OF	PROLIFIC OF
ANY GOOD	ANY GOOD	ANY GOOD	ANY GOOD
RESULTS	RESULTS	RESULTS,	RESULTS,
WHETHER IT	WHETHER IT	WHETHER IT	WHETHER IT
PROVES	PROVES	PROVES THE	PROVES THE
GUILT OF	GUILT OR	GUILT OF	GUILT OR
<i>OF/AND/</i> [?]			
JUSTICE OR NOT,	JUSTICE OR NOT	JUSTI C E OR NOT,	JUSTI C E OR NOT,
I KNOW THIS	I KNOW THIS	I KNOW THIS	I KNOW THIS

^{613.} In Rogerson's hand.

RS	PS	RT	BT
PREJUDICE	PREJUDICE	PRE JUDICE	PREJUDICE
EXISTS I	EXISTS AND[?] I	EXISTSZ. I	EXISTS Z . I HAVE
HAVE SEEN IT IN	HAVE SEEN IT IN	HAVE SEEN IT IN	SEEN IT IN THIS
THE JURY	THE JURY	THE JURY	THE JURY
BOX YES I	BOX	BOX—YES, I	BOX—YES, I
HAVE, AND I	AND I	HACVE; AND I	HA C VE; AND I
{HERE} ⁱ NOW	AM NOW	HERE NOW	HERE NOW
		TAKE THE	TAKE THE
LIBERTY TO	LABORING AND	LIBERTY OF	LIBERTY OF
TALK TO	TALKING TO	TALKING TO	TALKING TO
YOU UPON	YOU ON	YOU UPON	YOU UPON
{THAT THE} ⁱ	THIS	THAT	THAT
POINT BECAUSE	POINT BECAUSE	PONT BECAUSE	PONT, BECAUSE
BY DISCUSSIONS		BY DISCUSSIONS	BY DISCUSSIONS
OF TRIALS CASES		OF TRIALS	OF TRIALS
IN		IN THE	IN THE
JURY BOX		JURYBOX	JURY BOX
POLITICAL	POLITICAL	POLITICAL	POLITICAL
INFLUENCES	INFLUENCES	INFLUENCES	INFLUENCES
WERE	ARE SHED	ARE SHED	ARE SHED
ESPECIALLY			
BROAD;	ABROAD	ABROAD, AND	ABROAD, AND
THEY HAVE AN	RFSMS/RTHSMS[?	THEY HAVE AN	THEY HAVE AN
INFLUENCE]	INFLUENCE	INFLUENCE
OUTSIDE OF THE		OUTSIDE OF THE	OUTSIDE OF THE
SIMPLE		SIMPLE	SIMPLE
CONVICTION OR		CONVICTION OR	CONVICTION OR
ACQUITTAL OF		ACQUITAL OF	ACQUITAL OF
THE MAN ON		THE MAN ON	THE MAN ON
TRIAL NO		TRIAL. NO,	TRIAL. NO,
SIR, HE	HE DEFENDED TO	GENTLEMEN, HE	GENTLEMEN, HE
REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO
THAT FOR	THAT FOR THE	THAT FOR THE	THAT FOR THE
PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF
IMPRESSING UPON YOUR	IMPRESSING	IMPRESSING	IMPRESSING
	UPON YOUR	UPON YOUR	UPON YOUR
MIND {THAT THE} ⁱ	MIND THAT THE	MINDS THAT	MINDS THAT
PROSECUTION IS	PROSECUTION IS	THE PROSECUTION IS	THE PROSECUTION IS
PROSECUTION IS PERSECUTING	PROSECUTION IS	PROSECUTION IS	PROSECUTION IS
MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH {I SAY} ⁱ	CHURCH I SAY	CHURCH. I SAY	CHURCH. I SAY
THAT IS A	THAT IS A	THAT TH T IS A	THAT THAT IS A
MISTAKEN IDEA	MISTAKEN IDEA	MISTAKEN IDEA.	MISTAKEN IDEA.

NO NO	15		
NO PERSON	NO PERSON	NO PERSON	NO PERSON
DESIRES TO	DESIRES TO	DESIRES TO	DESIRES TO
PERSECUTE	PERSECUTE	PERSECUTE THE	PERSECUTE THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH OR	CHURCH OR	CHURCH OR	CHURCH OR
ANY	ANY	ANY ONE D	ANY ONE $\overline{\mathbf{D}}$
INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL
MEMBER OF	MEMBER OF	OF THE	OF THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH	CHURCH [space]	CHURCH, AND	CHURCH, AND
CERTAINLY		CERTAINLY	CERTAINLY
{THE} ⁱ		THE	THE
SUGGESTION		SUGGE N STION	SUGGE N STIONS
IHAVE		THAT I HAVE	THAT I HAVE
MADE MUST		MADE MUST	MADE MUST
APPEAL TO		APPEAL TO	APPEAL TO
REASON,		YOUR REASON/	YOUR REASON/
ANYTHING	IF ANYTHING	NOTHING	NOTHING
{THAT WE} ⁱ MAY	THAT WE MAY	THAT WE MAY	THAT WE MAY
SAY {ON THIS	SAY ON THIS	SAY ON THIS	SAY ON THIS
TRIAL THAT	TRIAL	TRIAL OR THAT	TRIAL OR THAT
MAY LEAD TO IT	MAY LEAD YOU	MAY LEAD	MAY LEAD YOU
TO} ⁱ THROW	TO THROW	TO IT TO THROW	TO IT TO THROW
OFF THESE	OFF THE	OFF THE	OFF THE
SHACKLES	SHACKLES	SHACKLES,	SHACKLES,
{AND} ⁱ THESE	AND THOSE	AND THESE	AND THESE
MEN WHO HAVE	MEN WHO HAVE	MEN WHO HAVE	MEN WHO HAVE
CONTEMPLATED	CONTEMPLATED[CONTEMPLATED	CONTEMPLATED
FOLLOWED	?] FOLLOWING	FOLLOWING	FOLLOWING
VOICE {OF	THE ADVICE OF	THE VOICE OF	THE VOICE OF
THE} ⁱ LEADERS	LEADERS IF IT	THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS
GONE OUT TO	COURAGES[?]	AGAIN S T IT—	AGAIN S T IT—
HORRIBLE	THEM TO	THAT HORRIBLE	THAT HORRIBLE
MASSACRE IF		MASSACRE—IF	MASSACRE—IF
IT ENABLE		IT WILL ENABLE	IT WILL ENABLE
YOU ASSERT		YOU ASSERT	YOU ASSERT
YOUR		YOUR	YOUR
INDIVIDUALITY		INDIVIDUALITY	INDIVIDUALITY
AND LOP OF	LOP OFF	AND LOP OF	AND LOP OF
THOSE FAULTS	THOSE FAULTS	THESE FAULTS	THESE FAULTS
OF	OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH IS	CHURCH, IS	CHURCH, —IS	CHURCH, —IS
THAT	THAT	THAT	THAT

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
PERSECUTION	PERSECUTION	PERSECUTION?	PERSECUTION?
IS THAT DOING	IS THAT DOING	IS THAT DOING	IS THAT DOING
YOU HARM	YOU HARM	YOU HARM. AND	YOU HARM. AND
Ι	←I SPEAK FOR	Ι	Ι
ASSURE YOU	MYSELF AND	ASSURE YOU	ASSURE YOU
SIR	SOME ⁶¹⁴ ≥ I WHO	GENTLEMEN,	GENTLEMEN,
I THINK	HAVE [space]	THAT I THINK	THAT I THINK
MY BROTHER		MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER
CAREY IS		CAREY IS ALSO	CAREY IS ALSO
IN		WITH ME IN	WITH ME IN
THIS WE HAVE	WE HAVE	THIS. WE HAVE	THIS. WE HAVE
NO FEELING	NO FEELING	NO FEELING	NO FEELING
AGAINST {A} ⁱ	AGAINST	AGAINST A	AGAINST A
MEMBER OF		MEMBER OF THE	MEMBER OF THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH IF	CHURCH IF	CHURCH	CHURCH IF
IS $\{HE\}^i$ IS $\{A\}^i$	HE IS A	IS HE IS A	IS HE IS A
GOOD CITIZEN,	GOOD CITIZEN,	GOOD CITIZEN,	GOOD CITIZEN,
HONEST		AN HONEST	AN HONEST
MAN		MAN L , A	MAN L , A
LAW-ABIDING	LAW ABIDING	LAW-ABIDING	LAW-ABIDING
MAN MY FRIEND	MAN	MAN.	MAN.
{I AND MY	I AND MY	I AND MY	I AND MY
BROTHER} ⁱ MY		BROTH E R	BROTH E R
FRIEND CAREY	FRIEND CAREY	CAREY	CAREY
WOULD BE AS	WOULD BE AS	WOULD BE AS	WOULD BE AS
FAR FROM	FAR FROM	FAR FROM	FAR FROM
DOING	DOING HIM	DOING AN	DOING AN
INJUSTICE AS	INJUSTICE AS	INJUSTICE AS	INJUSTICE AS
WE WOULD ANY	WOULD ANY	WE WOULD ANY	WE WOULD ANY
	-/OTHER[?]		
MAN,	LIVING MAN,	LIVING MAN.	LIVING MAN.
IN PLACE OF	INSTEAD OF	INSTEAD OF	INSTEAD OF
PERSECUTING	PERSECUTING	PERSECUTING	PERSECUTING
YOU MORMONS	YOU	YOU MORMONS	YOU MORMONS
ANY	THIS	IT IS MORE OF	IT IS AMORE OF
TENDENCY TO	TENDENCY IS	A TENDENCY TO	A TENDENCY TO
MERCY	PITY	MERCY. THE	MERCY. THE
OBJECT I SEEK		OB ECT I S EK	OBJECT I SEEK
${TO}^{i}$		ТО	ТО
ACCOMPLISH, IS		ACCOMPLISH IS	ACC P OMPLISH
TO DO YOU		TO AID YOU	IS TO AID YOU

614. Illegible shorthand written over "SOME".

	Γ	Γ	
	MADE TO	AND TO	AND TO
BENEFIT,	BENEFIT[?],	BENEFIT YOU IN	BENEFIT YOU IN
		A REVIEW OF	A REVIEW OF
		THIS EVIDENCE	THIS EVIDENCE
AND NOT TO DO	AND NOT TO DO	AND NOT TO DO	AND NOT TO DO
YOU HARM	YOU A HARM	YOU HARM,	YOU HARM,
BUT TO MAKE	BUT TO MAKE	AND TO M A K E	AND TO MAKKE
IT IMPOSSIBLE	IT IMPOSSIBLE	IT IMPOSSIBLE	IT IMPOSSIBLE
THE	FOR THE	OT THE	FO T R THE
UNSCRUPULOUS	UNSCRUPULOUS	UNSCRUPELOUS	UNSCRUPELOUS
FANATICAL	FANATICAL	FANATICAL	FANATICAL
LEADERS THAT	LEADERS WHO	LEADERS THAT	LEADERS THAT
ARE IN	LED TO THE	ARE IN THE	A T RE IN THE
TERRITORY IN	PERPETUATION	TERRITOR IN	TERRITOR IN
POWER TO DAY	OF THIS	POWER TO DAY	POWER TO DAY,
	HEINOUS		,
PLACE	OFFENCE PLACE	AND PLACE	AND PLACE
IT BEYOND	IT BEYOND	IT BEYOND	IT BEYOND
THEIR POWERS,	THEIR POWERS	THEIR POWER	THEIR POWER
EVER AGAIN TO	EVER AGAIN TO	EVER AGAIN TO	EVER AGAIN TO
ORDER ANY	ORDER ANY	ORDER ANY	ORDER ANY
MEMBER OF	MEMBER OF	MEMBER OF	MENMBER OF
{THE} ⁱ MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH OUT IN	CHURCH OUT	CHURCH OUT IN	CHURCH OUT IN
{THE} ⁱ NAME OF	AGAIN	THE NAME OF	THE NAME OF
RELIGION,	OR	RELIGION; OR	RELIGION; OR
FORCE HIM	FORCE HIM	TO FORCE HIM	TO FORCE HIM
EITHER BY	BY	EITHER BY	EITHER BY
RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS
PREJUDICE OR	PREJUDICE OR	PREJUDICE OR	PREJUDICE OR
OTHERWISE TO	OTHERWISE TO	OTHERWISE TO	OTHERWISE TO
STAIN HIS	STAIN HIS	STAIN HIS	STAIN HIS
HANDS IN THE	HANDS IN THE	HANDS IN THE	HANDS IN THE
INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT
BLOOD {OF HIS} ⁱ	BLOOD OF HIS		BLOOD OF HIS
FELLOW MEN.	FELLOW MEN	[64]	FELLOWMAN. [64]
YOU MAY CALL	YOU MAY CALL	YOU MAY CALL	YOU MAY CALL
THAT	THAT	THAT	THAT
{PERSECUTION} ⁱ	PERSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
[<u>18]</u>		OR	OR
PERSECUTION,		P 3 ERSECUTION,	P 3 ERSECUTION,
{AND} ⁱ IT WAS	AND IT WAS	BUT IT WAS	BUT IT WAS
REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO
FOR THAT	FOR THAT	FOR THAT	FOR THAT

	PURPOSE	PURPOSE.	PURPOSE.
{PURPOSE} ⁱ WELL	PURPUSE	WELL,	
		-	WELL,
GENTLEMEN OF		GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY AS I	т	THE JURY, AS I	THE JURY, AS I
SAID BEFORE, I		SAID BEFORE, I	SAID BEFORE, I
DO NOT KNOW	DO NOT KNOW	DO NOT KNOW	DO NOT KNOW
OF ANY	ANY	OF ANY	OF ANY
INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL
MEMBERS	MEMBERS	MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF
		THIS CHURCH ,	THIS CHURCH,
ON THIS	UPON THIS	AND ON THIS	AND ON THIS
JURY {BUT} ⁱ IF	JURY OR EVEN	JURY, OR EVEN	JURY, OR EVEN
THERE IS ONE	ONE [[10]]	ONE	ONE
MAN WHO IS	MAN WHO	MAN WHO IS	MAN WHO IS
	HAS BEEN	BOU HAS BEEN	BOU HAS BEEN
BOUND BY	BOUND BY THE	BOUND BY THE	BOUND BY THE
SHACKLES	SHACKLES	SHACKLES,	SHACKLES,
WHO HAS BEEN	WHICH LEAD	WHO HAS BEEN	WHO HAS BEEN
SUBJECT TO		SUBJECTED TO	SUBJECTED TO
		THE	THE
INFLUENCES		INFLUENCES	INFLUENCES
		THAT	THAT
KLINGENSMITH >		KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
JOEL		HAS, JOEL	HAS, JOEL
WHITE	WHITE	WHITE,	WHITE,
WILLIAM		WILLIAM	WILLIAM
YOUNG AND	YOUNG	YOUNG, AND	YOUNG, AND
≤ANY OR≥ ALL		ANY OR ALL	ANY OR ALL
OF THE OTHERS	OTHERS ~ [space]	OF THE OTHERS	OF THE OTHERS
WHO MARCHED		WHO MARCHED	WHO MARCHED
OUT		OUT TO THE	OUT TO THE
		MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
		MEADOWS AND	MEADOWS AND
RUTHLESSLY	<ruthlessly></ruthlessly>	RUTHLESSLY	RUTHLESSLY
BATHED	AND BATHED	BATHED	BATHED
THEIR HANDS IN	THEIR HANDS IN	THEIR HANDS IN	THEIR HANDS IN
THE BLOOD OF	THE BLOOD	THE BLOOD OF	THE BLOOD OF
	INNOCENT	MEN,	MEN,
WOMEN	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
CHILDREN =	CHILDREN	CHILDREN.	CHILDREN.
IF THERE	[<i>space</i>] IF THERE	IF THERE	IF THERE
IS ANY ONE	IS ANY ONE	IS ANY ONE	IS ANY ONE
MEMBER ON	MEMBER [space]	MEMBER ON	MEMBER ON
THIS JURY		THIS JURY OF	THIS JURY OF

RS	PS	RT	BT
		YOUR NUMBER	YOUR NUMBER
		ON THIS JURY	ON THIS JURY
WHO IS		WHO IS A	WHO IS A
MEMBER IN	_	MEMBER OF	MEMBER OF
THAT CHURCH, I	I	THAT CHURCH I	THAT CHURCH I
DON'T EXPECT	DON'T EXPECT	DON'T EXPECT	DON'T EXPECT
ANY VERDICT	ANY VERDICT	ANY EV VERDICT	ANY EV VERDICT
{FROM ANY	ANY	FROM ANY	FROM ANY
SUCH ⁱ —[?]	SUCH	SUCH MAN OR	SUCH MAN OR
ANY	[space]	ANY SUCH	ANY SUCH
ECCLESIASTICAL		ECLESIASTICAL	ECLESIASTICAL
CHARACTER; IN	IN	CHARACTER; IN	CHARACTER; IN
OTHER WORDS	OTHER WORDS	OTHER WORDS	OTHER WORDS
IF ANY	IF ANY ONE	IF THERE IS ANY	IF THERE IS ANY
MEMBER OF	MEMBER ON	MEMBER OF	MEMBER OF
THAT JURY HAS	THERE HAS	THIS JURY THAT	THIS JURY THAT
UPON HIM	UPON HIM THE	HAS THE	HAS THE
ENDOWMENT	ENDOWMENT	ENDOWMENT	ENDOWMENT
GARMENTS	GARMENTS	GARMENTS	GARMENTS
UPON HIM,		UPON HIM	UPON HIM
		WHICH HE	WHICH HE
		D RECEIVES	DRECEIVES
			RECEIVED
{WHEN HE GOES	WHEN HE GOES	WHEN HE GOES	WHEN HE GOES
THROUGH THIS	THROUGH THIS	THROUGH THIS	THROUGH THIS
INIQUITOUS	INIQUITOUS	INIQUITOUS	INIQUITOUS
INSTITUTION} ⁱ	INSTITUTION	INSTITUTION—	INSTITUTION—
		THIS GREESE-	THIS GREESE-
IN WHICH		VAT—WHEREIN	VAT—WHEREIN
HE TAKES		HE TAKES	HE TAKES
OATHS		THOSE OATHS	THESE OATHS
AT THAT PLACE	AT THAT PLACE	AT TH T PLACE,	AT THAT PLACE,
= WHERE HE	WHERE HE	WHERE HE	WHERE HE
LAYS DOWN HIS	LAYS DOWN HIS	LAYS DOWN HIS	LAYS DOWN HIS
INDIVIDUALITY	INDIVIDUALITY	INDIVIDUALITY,	INDIVIDUALITY,
THERE CANNOT	THERE CANNOT	THERE CANNOT	THERE CANNOT
BE A CASE = NO	BE A CASE NO	BE A CASE. NO	BE A CASE. NO
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
CAN BE MADE	CAN BE MADE	CAN BE MADE	CAN BE MADE
OUT THAT	OUT THAT	OUT THAT	OUT THAT
INDUCES	WOULD INDUCE	WILL INDUCE	WILL INDUCE
A MAN AS LONG	A MAN AS LONG	A MAN AS LONG	A MAN AS LONG
AS AS FAR AS HE	AS	AS HE	AS HE
IS UNDER THAT	UNDER THAT	IS UNDER THAT	IS UNDER THAT

	1	1	
INFLUENCE TO	INFLUENCE	INFLUENCE TO	INFLUENCE TO
FIND A CALL		FIND A VERDICT	FIND A VERDICT
OF GUILTY,		OF GUILTY,	OF GUILTLY,
AND I DON'T	AND I DON'T	AND I DON'T	AND I DON'T
EXPECT IT, IF	EXPECT IT IF	EXPECT IT. IF	EXPECT IT . —-IF
ANY	ANY	THERE IS ANY	THERE IS ANY
SUCH A MAN IS A	SUCH A MAN IS	SUCH A MAN	SUCH A MAN
JUROR.	ON THE JURY	ON THIS JURY.	ON THIS JURY.
IF ON THE	AND IF ON THE	IF ON THE	IF ON THE
OTHER HAND	OTHER HAND	OTHER HAND	OTHER HAND
THERE IS	THERE IS	THERE ARE	THERE ARE
NO SUCH MAN	NO SUCH MAN	ANY MEN	ANY MEN
ON JURY	ON THE JURY IF	ON THE JURY;	ON THE JURY ;
<i>←</i> IF YOU	YOU	IF YOU	THAT IF YOU
ARE FREEMEN	ARE FREE MEN	ARE FREE MEN	ARE FREE MEN
AND THAT≥ YOU	THAT YOU	AND YOU	AND YOU
POSSESS ←YOUR>	POSSESS YOUR	POSSESS YOUR	POSSESS YOUR
INDIVIDUALITY	INDIVIDUALITY	INDIVIDUALITY,	INDIVIDUALITY,
EXERCISE	AND EXERCISE	EXERCISE	EXERCISE
IT HONESTLY IN	IT IN	IT HONESTLY IN	IT HONESTLY IN
THIS	THIS	THIS	THIS
CASE	CASE/OCCASION[CASE—	CASE—
I DO NOT SAY	?] I DO NOT SAY	I DO NOT SAY	I DO NOT SAY
{IT,} ⁱ BECAUSE I	IT BECAUSE	IT BECAUSE I	IT BECAUSE I
HAVE ANY		HAVE ANY	HAVE ANY
FEELINGS		FEELINGS	FEELINGS
AGAINST JOHN		AGAINST JOHN	AGAINST JOHN
D. LEE DON'T		D. LEE, OR THAT	D. LEE, OR THAT
DESIRE TO SEE	I WANT TO SEE	I DESIRE TO SEE	I DESIRE TO SEE
HIM HANG	JOHN D. LEE	HIM HANGED	HIM HANGED
ON	UPON ON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
SCAFFOLD;	SCAFFOLD	SCAFFOLD;	SCAFFOLD; FOR
I AM OPPOSED		I AM AOPPOSED	I AM AOPPOSED
TO CAPITAL		TO CAPITAL	TO CAPITAL
PUNISHMENT,		PUNISHMENT;	PUNISHMENT;
$\{BUT A\}^i MAN$	BUT A MAN	BUT A MAN	BUT A MAN
WHO COMMITS	WHO COMMITS	WHO COMMITS	WHO COMMITS
MURDER, IF I	MURDER IF I	MURDER, IF I	MURDER, IF I
WAS	WAS A	WERE A	WERE A
LEGISLATOR I	LEGISLATOR I	LEGISLATOR, I	LEGISLATOR, I
WOULD LOCK	WOULD LOCK	WOULD LOCK	WOULD LOCK
HIM UP &	HIM UP AND	HIM UP AND	HIM UP AND
GIVE HIM	GIVE HIM THE	GIVE HIM THE	GIVE HIM THE
BALANCE OF	LAST OF	BALANCE OF	BALANCE OF

RS	PS	RT	BT
DAYS TO	HIS DAYS TO	HIS DAYS TO	HIS DAYS TO
REPENT, NOT	REPENT BUT I	REPENT. NOT	REPENT. NOT
EVEN SHED	AM NOT A	EVEN SHEDDING	EVEN SHEDDING
HIS BLOOD,	MAKER OF THE	HIS BLOOD,	HIS BLOOD,
EVEN FOR	LAW	EVEN FOR THE	EVEN FOR THE
PERPETRATION		PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION
OF MILITARY		OF ACTS ON	OF ACTS OR
		VIOLATION OF	VIOLATIONS OF
		DILLATORY	DILLATORY
			STATUTARY
LAW IN		LAW IN THE	LAW IN THE
TERRITORY IF	IF	TERRITORY. IF	TERRITORY. IF
YOU FIND JOHN	YOU FIND JOHN	YOU FIND JOHN	YOU FIND JOHN
D. LEE GUILTY	D. LEE GUILTY	D. LEE GUILTY,	D. LEE GUILTY,
WILL	WILL	THE LAW	THE LAW
FORFEIT HIS	FORFEIT HIS	FORFEITS HIS	FORFEITS HIS
LIFE WITH THE	LIFE UNDER THE	LIFE, AND	LIFE, AND
LAWS WITH THE	LAW PUT THE	FARTHER THAN	FARTHER THAN
POLICY OF THE	POLICY OF THE		
LAW I	LAW I NOR YOU	THAT I	THAT I
HAVE	HAVE	HAVE	HAVE
NOTHING TO DO.	ANYTHING TO	NOTHING TO DO.	NOTHING TO DO.
3 10 PM {¶} ⁱ THE	DO \P^{615} THE	ITHE	H THE
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN
REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO
MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH THAT	CHURCH THAT	CHUR C H THAT	CHUR C H THAT
IT WAS ON	IT WAS ON	IT WAS ON	IT WAS ON
TRIAL FOR	TRIAL FOR THE	TRIAL FO T R THE	TRIAL FO T R THE
PURPOSE TO	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF
MAKE YOU	MAKING YOU	MAKING YOU	MAKING YOU
BELIEVE	BELIEVE THAT	BELIEVE THAT	BELIEVE THAT
THIS IS $\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$	THIS WAS A	THIS WAS A	TH I S WAS A
SORT OF	SORT	SORT OF	SORT OF A
RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS	ARELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS
CRUSADE	CRUSADE	CRUSADE.	CRUSADE.
	←NOTHING OF		
${I AM A}^{1} MOST$	THE SORT ≥ I AM	I AM THE MOST	I AM THE MOST
LIBERAL MAN	AS LIBERAL A	LIBERAL MAN	LIBERAL MAN
IN MY VIEWS	MAN IN MY	^[65] IN MY VIEWS	^[65] IN MY VIEWS
ON RELIGION	RELIGIOUS	ON RELIGION	ON RELIGION OF
AS ANY	VIEWS [space]	AS ANY ONE	AS ANY ONE

615. In Rogerson's hand.

[
WHO INHABITS		WHO INHABITS	WHO INHABITS
{THE} ⁱ		ТЕ	THE
TERRITORY OF		TERRITORY OF	TERRITORY OF
UTAH. ONE {OF	ONE OF	UTAH. ONE OF	UTAH. ONE OF
$THE\}^{i}$	THE	THE	THE
FUNDAMENTAL	FUNDAMENTAL	FUNDAMENTAL	FUNDAMENTAL
PRINCIPLES OF	PRINCIPLES OF	PRINCIPLES OF	PRINCIPLES OF
THIS AMERICAN	THIS AMERICAN	THIS AMERICAN	THIS AMERICAN
NATION = ONE	NATION = ONE	NATION, ONE	NATION, ONE
OF THE		OF THE	OF THE
FUNDAMENTAL	FUNDAMENTAL	FUNDAMENTAL	FUNDAMENTAL
PRINCIPLES OF	PRINCIPLES OF	PRINCIPLES OF	PRINCIPLES OF
DEMOCRACY	DEMOCRACY	DEMOCRACY, IS	DEMOCRACY, IS
EVERY	[space]	THAT EVERY	THAT EVERY
MAN HAS $\{THE\}^i$		MAN HAS THE	MAN HAS THE
RIGHT TO		RIGHT TO	RIGHT TO
WORSHIP HIS	WORSHIP	WORSHIP HIS	WORSHIP HIS
GOD	GOD	GO R D	GO R D
ACCORDING	ACCORDING	ACCORDIN T G	ACCORDIN T G
TO THE	TO THE	TO THE	TO THE
DICTATES OF HIS	DICTATES OF	DICTATES OF	DICTATES OF
OWN	OWN	HIS OWN	HIS OWN
CONSCIENCE.	CONSCIENCE	CONCIENCE.	CONCIENCE.
WHEN OUR	AND WHEN OUR	WHEN OUR	WHEN OUR
FOREFATHERS	FOREFATHERS	FOREFATHERS	FOREFATHERS
CAME TO FORM	CAME TO FORM	CAME TO FORM	CAME TO FORM
THIS GREAT	THIS GREAT	THIS GREAT	THIS GREAT
NATION, THEY	NATION THEY	NATION THEY	NATION THEY
INCORPORATED	INCORPORATED	INCORPORATED	INCORPORATED
THAT IN THE	THAT IN THE	THAT IN THE	THAT IN THE
FUNDAMENTAL	FUNDAMENTAL	FUNDAMENTAL	FUNDAMENTAL
LAW THEY	LAW THEY	LAW, AND	LAW, AND
MADE IT A	MADE A	THEYMADE A	THEYMADE A
CONSTITUTIONA	CONSTITUTIONA	CONSTITUTIONA	CONSTITUTIONA
L PROVISION	L PRIVILEGE	L PROVISION	L PROVISION
{THAT} ⁱ NO MAN	THAT NO MAN	THAT NO MAN	THAT NO MAN
{SHOULD} ⁱ BE	SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE
MOLESTED IN	[space] —	MOLESTED IN	MOLESTED IN
PROPER		THE PROPER	THE PROPER
EXERCISE OF		EXERCISE OF	EXERCISE OF
HIS RELIGIOUS		HIS RELIGIOUS	HIS RELIGIOUS
CREED. {BUT	BUT	CREED; BUT	CREED; BUT
GENTLEMEN,} ⁱ IT	GENTLEMEN IT	GENTLEMEN IT	GENTLEMEN IT
DOESN'T	DOESN'T	DOESN'T	DOESN'T

RS	PS	RT	BT
FOLLOW,	FOLLOW	FOLLOW	FOLLOW
BECAUSE THIS	BECAUSE THIS	BECAUSE THIS	BECAUSE THIS
GENERAL	GENERAL	GENERAL	GENERAL
DOCTRINE IS	DOCTRINE IS	DOCTRINE IS	DOC R TRINE IS
LAID DOWN	LAID [[11]] DOWN	LAID DOWN	LAID DOWN
THAT	THAT	THAT	THAT
EVERY BODY			
EVERYTHING	EVERYTHING	EVERYTHING	EVERYTHING
THAT MEN	THAT MEN	THAT A MAN	THAT A MAN
MAY SEE	MAY SEE	MAY SEE	MAY SEE
PROPER TO	FIT TO	PROPER TO	PROPER TO
CLAIM	CALL	CLAIM	CLAIM
TOLERATION	TOLERATION	TOLERATION	TOLERATION
FOR UNDER	FOR UNDER	FOR UNDER THE	FOR UNDER THE
OF		NAME OF	NAME OF
RELIGION IS	RELIGIOUS	RELIGION IS	RELIGI O N, IS
JUSTIFIABLE. IN	TOLERANCE/TER	JUSTIFIABLE. IN	JUSTIFIABLE. IN
ORDER TO	MS[?] [space]	ORDER TO	ORDER TO
COME AT		COME UNDER	COME UNDER
PROVISIONS		THE PROVISIONS	THE PROVISIONS
OF {THE} ⁱ		OF THE	OF THE
CONSTITUTION		CONSTITUTIONS	CONSTITUTIONS
IT MUST {BE} ⁱ A	IT MUST BE A	IT MUST BE A	IT MUST BE A
RELIGION	RELIGION	RELIGION;	RELIGION;
BECAUSE IT IS	IT IS	BECAUSE IT IS	BECAUSE IT IS
NO{THING} ⁱ ELSE	NOTHING ELSE	NOTHING ELSE	NOTHING ELSE
EXCEPT	EXCEPT A	EXCEPT	EXCEPT
RELIGION THAT	RELIGION THAT	RELIGION THAT	RELIGION THAT
IS PROTECTED	IS PROTECTED	IS PROTECTED	IS PROTECTED
BY {THE} ⁱ	BY A	BY THE	BY THE
CONSTITUTION	RELIGION,	CONSTITUTION,	CONSTITUTION,
{AND} ⁱ NO CLASS	AND NO CLASS	AND NO CLASS	AND NO CLASS
OF MEN EITHER	OF MEN EITHER	OF MEN, EITHER	OF MEN, EITHER
IN {THE} ¹ NAME	IN THE NAME	IN THE NAME	IN THE NAME
OF CHURCH	OF A CHURCH	OF A CHURCH	OF A CHURCH
$\{OR\}^i ANY$	OR ANY	OR ANY	OR ANY
OTHER NAME	OTHER NAME	OTHER N A M E	OTHER N A M E
CAN SHIELD	CAN SHIELD	CAN SHIELD	CAN SHIELD
THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
FROM CRIME	FROM CRIME	FROM RIME	FROM CRIME
SIMPLY	SIMPLY	SIM LY	SIMPLY
BECAUSE IT IS	BECAUSE IT IS	BECAUSE IT IS	BECAUSE IT IS
DONE IN THE	DONE IN THE	DONE IN THE	DONE IN THE
NAME OF THE	NAME THE	NAME OF THE	NAME OF THE

RS	PS	RT	BT
CHURCH OF	CHURCH OF	CHURCH OF	CHURCH OF
JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY	OF LATTER-DAY		
SAINTS {OR} ⁱ	SAINTS OR	OR	OR
ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER
NAME. CRIMES	CRIMES	NAM E . CRIMES	NAM E . CRIMES
ARE CRIMES;	ARE CRIMES	ARE CRIMES	ARE CRIMES
	AND	AND A	AND THE A
CRIME	CRIME	CRIME	CRIME
COMMITTED AT	AT	COMMITED AT	COMMITTED AT
THE MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS IS	MEADOWS IS	MEADOWS IS	MEADOWS IS
NOT ONLY	NOT ONLY	NOT THE ONLY	NOT THE ONLY
{CRIME} ⁱ	CRIME	CRIME	A CRIME
AGAINST	AGAINST	AGAINST HE	AGAINST THE
LAW OF MAN,	LAWS BEFORE[?]	LAWS OF MAN.	LAWS OF MAN . ,
IT WAS $\{A\}^i$	YOU WAS	IT WAS A	BUT IT was is a
CRIME A		CRIME	CRIME
AGAINST	AGAINST	AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE
LAW OF GOD,	LAW OF GOD	LAW OF GOD,	LAW OF GOD,
WHICH	WHICH	WHI AND WHICH	WHI AND WHICH
ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
THE LAW OF	THE LAW OF	THE LAW OF	THE L T AW OF
GOD HAS	GOD UPON A	ZGOD HAS A	Z GOD HAS A
AFFIXED TO IT	FIXED UPON IT	FIXED	FIXED
{THE} ⁱ PENALTY	THE PENALTY	PENALTY TO IT	PENALTY TO IT
OF DEATH.	OF DEATH	OF DEATH.	OF DEATH.
ESPECIALLY I	[space]	E X SPECIALLY, I	E X SPECIALLY, I
SAY, WHILE I AM	WHILE	SAY, WHILE I	SAY, WHILE I
IN FAVOR OF	IN FAVOR OF	AM IN FAVOR OF	AM IN FAVOR OF
RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS
TOLERATION, I	TOLERATION I	TOLERATION, I	TOLERATION, I
DO NOT CARE	[space]	DO NOT CARE	DO NOT CARE
HOW MUCH ANY		HOW MUCH ANY	HOW MUCH ANY
MAN MAY		MAN MAY	MAN MAY
BELIEVE IN JOE	JOE	BELIEVE IN JOE	BELIEVE IN JOE
SMITH'S	SMITH'S	SMITH'S	SMITH'S
{PROPHECIES	PROPHECIES	PROPHECIES—	PROPHECIES—
AND} ⁱ DIVINE		HIS DIVINE	HIS DIVINE
MISSION		MISSION AND	MISSION AND
HIS PROPHECIES		HIS PROFICIES	HIS PROFICIES
{AND THE} ⁱ		AND THE	AND THE
BOOK OF		BOOK OF	BOOK OF
MORMON, I DO	I DO	MORMON; I DO	MORMON ; , I DO

RS	PS	RT	BT
CLAIM {THAT} ⁱ	CLAIM THAT	CLAIM THAT	CLAIM THAT
NO	NO MEN	NO MAN CAN	NO MAN CAN
		CLAIM	CLAIM
RELIGIOUS		RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS
TOLERATION;		TOLERATION—	TOLERATION—
NO MAN HAS		NO MAN HAS	NO MAN HAS
{THE} ⁱ RIGHT {IN	IN	THE RIGHT IN	THE RIGHT IN
THE ¹	THE	THE	THE NAME
NAME OF	NAME OF	NAME OF	NAME OF
RELIGION	RELIGION HAVE	RELIGION	RELIGION
TO PRACTICE[?]	RIGHT TO	ТО	ТО
$\{PROVOKE\}^{i} \leq OR$	PROVOKE	PROVOKE OR	PROVOKE OR
PROTECT≥		PROTECT	PROTECT
CRIME $\{= THE\}^i$	CRIME	CRIME; THE	CRIME; THE
CRIME	CRIME	CRIME	CRIME
ESPECIALLY OF	ESPECIALLY OF	ESPECIALLY OF	ESPECIALLY OF
MURDER OR	MURDER OR	MURDER OR	MURDER OR
ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER
HIGH FELONY.	HIGH FELONY	HIGH FELLONY.	HIGH FELLONY.
THEREFORE	THEREFORE	THERE OF FORE	THERE OF FORE,
YOU SEE {THAT} ⁱ	YOU SEE THAT	YOU SEE THAT	YOU SEE THAT
NOT ONLY THIS	NOT ONLY THIS	NOT ONLY THIS	NOT ONLY THIS
GREAT NATION	GREAT NATION	GREAT NATION	GREAT NATION
GIVES A SET		GIVES A SET	GIVES A (S T ET
PROPOSITION		PROPOSITION	PROPOSITION
AS TO		AS TO	AS) TO
-[?] TMN/DMN/IT		WHAT IT MEANS	WHAT IT MEANS
MEAN[?] AND IT		AND	BUT AND
$SAYS{, BUT}^{i}$	BUT		BUT
THIS	THIS	THIS	THIS
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
RECOGNIZES	RECOGNIZES	RECOGNISES	RECOGNISES
THE RIGHT OF	THE RIGHT OF	THE RIGHT FOR	THE RIGHT FOR
EVERY MAN	EVERY MAN	EVERY MAN	EVERY MAN
{TO} ⁱ WORSHIP	TO WORSHIP	TO WORSHIP	TO WORSHIP
GOD	GOD	GOD	GOD
ACCORDING	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
DICTATES	DICTATE [space]	THE DICTATES	THE DICTATES
OF HIS OWN		OF HIS OWN	OF HIS OWN
CONSCIENCE,		CONSCIENCE,	CONSCIENCE,

{BUT} ⁱ ONE	BUT ONE	AND ONE	AND BUT ONE
THING WE	THING WE	THING WE	THING WE ,
{REMEMBER} ⁱ⁶¹⁶	REMEMBER	REMEMBER IS	REMEMBER, IS
HERE {THAT	HERE AND[?]	THAT	THAT
WE} ⁱ DENY IS,	DENY	WE DENY IS	WE DENY IS,
{THAT} ⁱ UNDER	THAT IN	THAT UNDER	THAT UNDER
{THE} ⁱ GUISE	THE GUISE	THE GUYS OF	THE GUYS
{OF} ⁱ RELIGION	OF RELIGION	RELIGION AND	OF RELIGION
UNDER		UNDER THE	AND UNDER THE
			NAME OF
RELIGIOUS			RELIGIOUS
FANATICISM, IN	AND IN THE		FANATICISM, IN
THE NAME	NAME	^[66] NAME	THE ^[66] NAME
OF RELIGION	OF RELIGION	OF RELIGI N	OF RELIGION
ТО	OR[?] TO JUST	ТО	ТО
REVENGE THE	AVENGE THE	REVENGE THE	REVENGE THE
{BY} ⁱ⁶¹⁷ OF THE	BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF THE	BLOOD OF THE
PROPHET OR	PROPHET OR	PROPHET OR	PROPHET OR
SOME ONE WHO	THEY	SOME ONE WHO	SOME ONE WHO
BELIEVED TO	BELIEVE TO	IS BELIEVED TO	IS BELIEVED TO
BE PROPHET	BE A PROPHET	BE A PROPHET;	BE A PROPHET ; ,
${THAT WE}_{1}^{1}$	THAT THEY	THAT WE	THAT WE
HAVE {NO} ⁱ	HAVE A	HAVE NO	HAVE NO
RIGHT IN THE	RIGHT IN THE	RIGHT IN THE	RIGHT IN THE
NAME OF	NAME OF	NAME OF	NAME O R F
RELIGION AND	RELIGION	RELIGION TO	RELIGION TO
WITH		ATTACK WI H	ATTACK WITH
RUTHLESS		RUTHLESS	RUTHLESS
HANDS TO	ТО	HANDS AND	HANDS AND
STRIKE DOWN	STRIKE DOWN	STRIKE DOWN	STRIKE DOWN
DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS
WOMEN	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
LITTLE	LITTLE		
CHILDREN.	CHILDREN	CHILDREN.	CHILDREN.
{NOW} ⁱ IS THIS	NOW IS THIS	NOW, IS THIS	NOW, IS THIS
PERSECUTION? IT	PERSECUTION	PERSECUTION?	PERSECUTION?
IS NOT {AND I} ⁱ	DOES IT NOT	IT IS NO . T. AND I	IT IS NO . T, AND I
APPEAL TO	APPEAL TO	APPEAL TO	APPEAL TO
YOUR REASON;	YOUR REASON	YOUR REASON .	YOUR REASON .
HAVE YOU ANY	HAVE YOU ANY	HAVE YOU ANY	HAVE YOU ANY
DOUBT {BUT	DOUBT BUT	DOUBT BUT	DOUBT BUT

^{616.} Ink over illegible shorthand.617. Over illegible shorthand.

PS

RT

N.S	15		21
WHAT} ⁱ THIS	WHAT THIS	WHAT THIS	WHAT THIS
THING WAS	THING WAS	THING WAS	THING WAS
CONCOCTED IN	CONCOCTED IN	CONCOCTED IN	CONCOCTED IN
{THE} ⁱ MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH, DOES	CHURCH DOES	CHURCH? DOES	CHURCH? DOES
EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE
ALLOW YOU	ALLOW YOU		
FOR A	FOR A	FOR A	FOR A
MOMENT	MOMENT	MOMENT	MONMENT
ТО		ALLOW YOU TO	ALLOW YOU TO
DOUBT THAT		DOUBT THAT	DOUBT THAT
FACT IF YOU		FACT. IF YOU	FACT. IF YOU
BELIEVE IT, AND	BELIEVE IT	BELIEVE IT AND	BELIEVE IT AND
THOSE WHO		THOSE WHO	THOSE WHO
HEARD ^[19] THIS		HEARD THIS	HEARD THIS
TESTIMONY IN		TESTIMONY IN	TESTIMONY IN
THIS TRIAL		THE TRIAL	THE TRIAL
BELIEVE SUCH A		BELIEVE SUCH A	BELIEVE SUCH A
THING IT	IT	THING IT	THING IT
BEHOOVES	BEHOOVES	BEHOOVES	BEHOOVES
FOR	THEM	THEM FOR	THEM FOR
THEIR OWN	FKN/FKF[?]	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
PROTECTION IN	PROTECTION IN	PROTECTION IN	PROTECTION IN
ORDER TO	ORDER TO	ORDER TO	ORDER TO
REDEEM THEM	REDEEM THEM	REDEEM THEM	REDEEM THEM
FROM THE	FROM THEIR	FROM THEIR	FROM THEIR
ENTHRALLMENT	ENTHRALLMEN	ENTHROLLMEN	ENTHR O ALLME
OF THE	T AND THE	T AND THE	NT AND THE
DESPOTISM AND	DESPOTISM	DESPOTISM AND	DESPOTISM AND
{SLAVERY} ⁱ⁶¹⁸	[space]	SLAVERY	SLAVERY
WHICH WAS		WHICH IS WORS	WHICH IS WORS
		WHICH	WORSE WHICH
WORSE THAN	WORSE ANY	IS WORSE THAN	IS WORSE THAN
NEGRO	NEGRO	NEGRO	NEGRO
SLAVERY IN	SLAVERY OF	SLAVERY IN	SLAVERY IN
SOUTH IT	SOUTH IT	THE SOUTH, IT	THE SOUTH, IT
BEHOOVES		BEHOOVES	BEHOOVES
THEM		THEM TO	THEM TO
ASSERT THEIR	ASSERT	ASSERT THEIR	ASSERT THEIR
INDIVIDUALITY		INDIVIDUALITY,	INDIVIDUALITY,
THEIR		THEIR	THEIR
MANHOOD	MANHOOD [[12]]	MANHOOD AND	MANHOOD AND

^{618.} Ink over illegible shorthand.

PS

RT

_	-
D	•
N	
	-

	1	1	
TEACH THE	TO TEACH THE	TEACH THE	TEACH THE
LEADERS OF	LEADERS OF	LEADERS OF	LEADERS OF
THIS MORMON	THIS MORMON	THIS MORMON	THIS MORMON
CHURCH WHILE	CHURCH THAT	CHURCH, WHILE	CHURCH, WHILE
IN MATTERS OF	IN MATTERS OF	IN MATTERS OF	IN MATTERS OF
THEOLOGY	THEOLOGY	THEOLOGY	THEOLOGY
THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE
FIXED	[space]	FIXED	FIXED
CONVICTIONS		CONGICTIONS	CON G VICTIONS
OF FAITH THEY	THEY	OF FAITH, THEY	OF FAITH, THEY
HAVE NO	NOT HAVE ANY	HAVE NO	HAVE NO
RIGHT TO	RIGHT TO	RIGHT TO	RIGHT TO
PBLD/PPLT[?]	BODILY	BODILY	BODILY
TAKE HOLD OF	TAKE HOLD OF	TAKE HOLD OF	TA L KE HOLD OF
THE MEMBERS	THE MEMBERS	THE MEMBERS	THE MEMBERS
OF THE CHURCH	OF THE CHURCH	OF THE CHURCH	OF THE CHURCH
AND ORDER		AND ORDER	AND ORDER
TO GO	TO GO	THEM TO GO	THEM TO GO
HERE OR	HERE AND	HERE AND	HERE AND
THERE TO	THERE AND	THERE TO	THERE TO
MASSACRE	MASSACRE	MASSACRE	MASSACRE
THIS MEN OR	THIS MAN	THE E MEN OR	THESE MEN OR
CUT	CUT THE	CUT THE	CUT THE
THROATS OF	THROAT OF	THROATS OF	THROATS OF
THAT. YOU CAN	THAT	THEM. YOU CAN	THEM. YOU CAN
DO IT = YOU		DO IT. YOU	DO IT. YOU
HAVE IT IN		HAVE IT IN	HAVE IT IN
{YOUR} ⁱ POWER	[space]	YOUR POWER	YOUR POWER
TO LOP OFF	LOP OFF	TO LOP OFF	TO LOP OFF
THESE FELLOWS,	THESE FELLOWS	THESE FAULTS,	THESE FAULTS,
DESTROY	DESTROY	DESTROY	DESTR OY OY
AND STRIKE	AND STRIKE	AND STRIKE	AND STRIKE
THEM DOWN	DOWN	THEM DOWN,	THEM DOWN,
THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS
WHO	AND	WHO CREATED	WHO CREATE E D
MANDATE[?]	CREED/TOGETHE	THAT	THAT
	<i>R</i> [?] <i>GIVEN</i> [?]	INFLUENCE	INFLUENCE
	FÌĠHT/FD/FT[?]		
WHICH	WHICH	WHICH	WHICH
CULMINATED IN	CULMINATED IN	CULMINATED IN	CULMINATED IN
THE MURDER OF	THE MURDER TO	THE MURDER OF	THE MURDER OF
THE EMIGRANTS	THE	THE EMIGRATNS	THE EMIGRANTS
AT THE		AT THE	AT THE
MOUNTAIN		MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN

RS	PS	RT	BT
MEADOWS	MEADOWS	MEADOWS. AND	MEADOWS. AND
TEACH THEM	TEACH THEM A	TEACH THEM A	TEACH THEM A
LESSON THAT	LESSON THAT	LESSON THAT	LESSON THAT
BECAUSE	BECAUSE	C BECAUSE A	C BECAUSE A
MEN BELONG	MEN BELONG	MAN BELONGS	MAN BELONGS
ТО	TO THE	TO THE	TO THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH OR	CHURCH	CHURCH OR	CHURCH OR
HONOR		MAY HONOR	MAY HONOR
THE RELIGION		THE RELIGION	THE RELIGION
THAT		OF THAT	OF THAT
CHURCH,	THAT	CHURCH, THAT	CHURCH, THAT
	IN DOING SO	IN DOING SO	IN DOING SO
THEY DON'T	THEY DON'T	THEY DON'T	THEY DON'T
LAY	LAY	LAY	HAVE TO LAY
DOWN THEIR	DOWN THEIR	DOWN THEIR	DOWN THEIR
INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL	INDI C VIDUAL
RESPONSIBILITY,	RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY
BECAUSE	BECAUSE	, BECAUSE	, BECAUSE
EVERY MAN IS	EVERY MAN IS	EVERY MAN IS	EVERY MAN IS
RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE
TO HIS MAKER	TO HIS MAKER	TO HIS MAKER	TO HIS MAKER
FOR THE ACTS	FOR THE —[?]	FOR THE ACTS	FOR THE ACTS
DONE IN THE	DONE IN THE	DONE IN THE	DONE IN THE
BODY IF HE	BODY IF HE	BODY. IF HE	BODY. IF HE
DOES A FOUL	DOES A FOUL	DOES A FOUL	DOES A FOUL
ACT $\{=\}^i$	ACT THE	ACT, THE	ACT , THE
AUTHORITY OF	AUTHORITY OF	AUTHORITY OF	AUTHOROITY OF
			THE CHURCH,
NO PRIESTS, OF	NO BISHOP AND	NO PRIESTS OR	NO PRIESTS, OR
NO BISHOP,	NO PRESIDENT	ANY BISHOP OR	ANY BISHOP OR
NO	NO	ANY	ANY
PRESIDENT {OF} ⁱ	PRIEST	PRES E IDENT OF	PRES E IDENT OF
ANY STAKE OF		ANY STAK OF	ANY STAKE OF
ZION OF THE		ZION OF THE	ZION OF THE
CHURCH OF		CHURCH OF	CHURCH OF
JESUS CHRIST		JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER DAY		OF LATTER DAY	OF LATTER DAY
SAINTS		SAINTS,	SAINTS,
CAN GIVE	CAN GIVE	CANNOT GIVE	CANNOT GIVE
HIM IMMUNITY.	HIM IMMUNITY	HIM IMMUNITY.	HIM IMMUNITY.
BEST	BEST	THE BEST	THE BEST
EVIDENCE OF IT	EVIDENCE OF IT	EVIDENCE OF IT	EVIDENCE OF IT
IS SHOWN IN	IS SHOWN IN	IS SHOWN IN	IS WHOWN IN

-	-
D	
N	
	-

FACES OF	THE FACES OF	THE FACES OF	THE FACES OF
THOSE WHO	THE MEN WHO	THOSE WHO	THOSE WHO
{WERE} ⁱ UPON	WERE PUT UPON	WERE PUT UPON	WERE PUT UPON
{THE} ⁱ STAND. I	THE STAND I	THE STAND. I	THE STAND. I
HAVE NO	HAVE NOT ANY	HAVE NO	HAVE NO
DOUBT {BUT	DOUBT BUT	DOUBT BUT	DOUBT BUT
THAT} ⁱ WHEN	THAT	WHEN	WHEN
JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE
WENT UPON	WENT UPON THE	WENT UPON	WENT UPON
THAT GROUND	GROUND	THAT GROUND,	THAT GROUND,
HE		HE	AND HE
NATURALLY		NATURALLY	NATURALLY
ISN'T A BAD	WAS NOT A BAD	ISN'T A BAD	ISN'T A BAD
MAN	MAN AND	MAN, AND	MAN, AND
{CERTAINLY HIS	CERTAINLY HIS	CERT INLY HIS	CERTAINLY HIS
VERY} ⁱ HIS	VERY		
BEARING UPON	BEARING	BEARING UPON	BEARING UPON
{THE} ⁱ STAND		THE STAND	THE STAND
DID NOT SHOW	DON'T SHOW	DID NOT SHOW	DID NOT SHOW
IT TODAY I	IT TODAY I	IT TO-DAY. I	IT TO-DAY .; I
HAVE NO	HAVE NO	HAVE NO	HAVE NO
DOUBT	DOUBT	DOUBT BUT	DOUBT BUT
WHEN	WHEN	WHEN	WHEN
K SMITH, HIGBEE	HIGBEE	KLINGENSMITH,	KLINGENSMITH,
HAIGHT AND	HAIGHT AND	HAIGHT AND	HAIGHT AND
STEWART	STEWART,	STEWA RT AND	STEWA RT AND
THESE MEN	THESE MEN	THESE MEN	THESE MEN
WHO	WHO	WHO UNDE THE	WHO UNDER
			THE THREATS
{CUT THE} ⁱ	CUT THE	^[67] CUT THE	^[67] CUT THE
THROATS OF	THROATS OF —	THROATS OF	THROATS OF
VICTIMS	[?] AND VICTIMS	THEIR VICTIMS	THEIR VICTIMS
AFTER THEY	AFTER THEY	AFTER THEY	AFTER THEY
WERE SHOT	WERE SHOT	WERE SHOT	WERE SHOT
≤AS	DOWN	DOWN, AS THE	DOWN, AS THE
TESTIMONY		TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
SHOWS → THAT	THAT	SHOWS, THAT	SHOWS, THAT
HIGBEE	HIGBEE DID	HIGBEE	HIGBEE
THOUGHT	THINK	THOUGHT	THOUGHT
PROBABLY	PROBABLY	PROBABLY	PROBABLY
THOUGHT	THOUGHT	THAT WH T	THAT WHAT
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
DOING ACTING	ACTING	DOING, ACTING	DOING, ACTING
<i>TOGETHER</i> [?] IN	TOGETHER IN	TOGETHER IN	TOGETHER IN

THEFT		TUDD	
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS
ZEAL, AND	ZEAL	ZEAL AND	ZEAL, AND
THEY		THAT THEY	THAT THEY
WOULD		WOULD	WOULD
ESCAPE FROM		ESCAPE FROM	E X SCAPE FROM
ALL		ALL	ALL
PUNISHMENT		PUNISHMENT,	PUNISHMENT,
{AND} ⁱ THAT	THEY	AND THAT THEY	AND THAT THEY
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
IMMUNITY FOR	IMMUNITY FOR	IMMUNITY FOR	IMMUNITY FOR
THE ACT BUT	THE ACT BUT	THE ACT; BUT	THE ACT; BUT
WHAT HAS	WHAT HAS	WHAT HAS	WHAT HAS
${THE}^{1}TIME$	TIME	TIME	TIME
SHOWN	SHOWN	SHOWN?	SHOWN?
18	18	EIGHTEEN	EIGHTEEN
YEARS HAVE	YEARS HAVE	YEARS HAVE	YEARS HAVE
PASSED AWAY	PASSED AWAY	PASSED AWAY	PASSED AWAY
AND THOSE MEN	AND THESE MEN	AND THESE MEN	AND THESE MEN
HAVE LIVED A	HAVE LIVED A	HAVE LIVED A	HAVE LIVED A
LIV{ING} ⁱ DEATH	LIVING DEATH	LIVING DEATH.	LIVING L DEATH.
THEY	[<i>space</i>] THEY	THEY	THEY
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
UNDERGOING	UNDERGOING A	UNDERGOING A	UNDERGOING A
CRUCIFIXION,	CRUCIFIXION	CRUCIFICTION	CRUCIFICTION
LITERAL	LITERAL	—A LITERAL	—A LITERAL
CRUCIFIXION	CRUCIFIXION	CRUCIFIXION	CRUCIFIXION
FROM THAT	FROM THAT	FROM THAT	FROM THAT
DAY TO THIS	DAY TO THIS	DAY TO THIS	DAY TO THIS
AND THE	AND THE	AND THE	AND THE
MISERY	[space] AND	MISERY AND	MISERY AND
TORMENT	≤TORMENT≥	TORMENT AND	TORMENT AND
AGONY	AGONY	AGONY OF	AGONY OF
		THOSE LONG	THOSE LONG
IS	IS	YEA RS IS	YEA RS IS
TRACED UPON	TRACED UPON	TRACED UPON	TRACED UPON
{THE} ⁱ VERY		THE VERY	THE VERY
LINEAMENTS OF	LINEAMENTS OF	LINEAMENTS OF	LINEAMENTS OF
VERY FACES		THEIR FACES,	THEIR FAC R ES,
	EVERY	AND OF EVERY	AND OF EVERY
WHO WAS	WITNESS	ONE WHO WAS	ONE WHO WAS
PUT UPON	PLACED [space]	PUT UPON THE	PUT UPON THE
STAND WHO		STAND WHO	STAND WHO
PARTICIPATED		PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATESD

RS	PS	RT	BT
IN THAT MOST		IN THAT MOST	IN THAT MOST
HEINOUS CRIME		HEINOUS CRIME.	HEIN OU S CRIME.
SCAN {THE} ⁱ	SCAN THE	SCAN THE	SCAN THE
COUNTENANCE	COUNTENANCE	COUNTENANCE	COUNTENANCE
OF	OF	OF	OF
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
$\{AND THE\}^1$	AND THE	AND THE	AND THE
IMPRESSION	IMPRESSION	IMPRESSION	IMPRESSION
{THAT} ⁱ⁶¹⁹ HE	THAT HE	THAT HEMUST	THAT HE
MUST HAVE	MUST HAVE	HAVE	MUST HAVE
MADE UPON	MADE UPON	MADE UPON	MADE UPON
{YOU} ¹ WAS	YOU WAS	YOU WAS	YOU WAS
{THAT OF} ⁱ	THAT OF	THAT OF DEEP	THAT OF DEEP
REMORSE AND	REMORSE AND	REMORSE AND	REMORSE AND
FEAR HE HAD	FEAR	FEAR. HE HAS	FEAR. HE HAS
LIVED {IN} ¹ HELL	HELL	LIVED A HELL	LIVED A HELL
UPON EARTH	UPON EARTH	UPON EARTH.	UPON EARTH.
	CONSCIENCE		
	TORMENTED		
SAME WITH	HIM SAME WITH	THE SAME WITH	THE SAME WITH
JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE—A	JOEL WHITE—A
SUBDUED	SUBDUED	SUBDUED	SUBDUED
MEEK	WALK	WALK, A MEEK	WALK, A MEEK
		AND	AND
SUBMISSIVE	SUBMISSIVE	SUMBISSIVE	SUBMISSIVE
MEMORY OF	AND MEMORY	MEMORY OF	MEMORY OF
CRIME	OF [space]	THE CRIME AND	THE CRIME AND
LAW		OF THE DECREE	OF THE DECREE
WHICH GOD HAS		WHICH IS	WHICH IS
ESTABLISHED		WRITTEN IN HIS	WRITTEN IN HIS
		HEART THAT	HEART THAT
"WHO SO		WHO SO	"WHO SO
SHEDDETH		SHEDDETH	SHEDDETH
MAN'S BLOOD		MAN'S BLOOD	MAN'S BLOOD
BY MAN SHALL	"BY MAN SHALL	BY MAN SHALL	BY MAN SHALL
HIS BLOOD BE	HIS BLOOD BE	HIS BLOOD BE	HIS BLOOD BE
SHED" AS	SHED AND AS	SHED. AND AS	SHED." AND AS
INCIDENT	AN INCIDENT	AN INCEDENT	AN INCEDENT
FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE	OFTEN FOR THE
PROPITIATION	PROPITIATION	PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION
OF CRIME	OF THAT CRIME	OF THAT CRIME	OF THAT CRIME
IF HE IS	[[13]] IF HE IS	I S F HE IS	IF ISF HE IS

^{619.} Over illegible shorthand.

RS	PS	RT	BT
NOT EXECUTED	NOT EXECUTED	NOT EXECUTED	NOT EXECUTED
SOON AFTER	SOON AFTER	SOON AFTER	SOON AFTER
VERY	THE VERY	THE VERY	THE VERY
KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF
FACT	THE FACT [space]	THE FACT	THE FACT
SEEMS ALWAYS		SEEMS ALWAYS	SEEMS ALWAYS
BEEN		TO HAVE BEEN	TO HAVE BEEN
PRESENT WITH		PRESENT WITH	PRESENT WITH
HIM AND IN HIS	IN HIS [space]	HIM. IN HIS	HIM. IN HIS
DREAMS THESE	DREAMS, THESE	DREAMS THESE	DREAMS THESE
LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE
CHILDREN WITH	CHILDREN WITH	CHILDREN WITH	CHILDREN WITH
THEIR BLOODY	THEIR BLOODY	THEIR BLOODY	THEIR BLOODY
LOCKS, THESE	LOCKS, THESE	LOCKS, THESE	LOCKS, THESE
MOTHERS WITH	MOTHERS WITH	MOTHERS WITH	MOTHERS WITH
THEIR BABES	THEIR BABES	THEIR BABES	THEIR BABES
CLINGING TO	CLINGING TO	CLINGING TO	CLINGING TO
THEIR BOSOMS,	THEIR BOSOMS	THEIR BOSOMS,	THEIR BOSOMS,
{THE} ⁱ SHRIEKS	THE SHRIEKS	THE SHRIEKS	THE SHRIEKS
		AND	AND
SUPPLICATIONS	SUPPLICATIONS	SUPPLICATIONS	SUPPLICATIONS
OF PARENTS THE	OF PARENTS	OF PARENTS,	OF PARENTS,
ACTS[?] AND	ACTS AND	THE ACTS AND	THE ACTS AND
PRAYERS FOR	APPEALS FOR	APPEALS FOR	APPEALS FOR
MERCY THAT	MERCY THAT	MERCY THAT	MMERCHY THAT
MUST HAVE	MUST HAVE	MUST HAVE	MUST HAVE
ASCENDED TO	DESCENDED TO	ASSENDED TO	SASSENDED TO
THE {GOD OF	THE GOD OF	THE GOD OF	THE GOD OF
MERCY, 3 ⁱ MUST	MERCY MUST	MERCY, MUST	MERCY, MUST
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
PRESENT WITH	PRESENT WITH	PRESENT WITH	PRESENT WITH
THIS MAN/THESE	THIS MAN/THESE	THESE MEN	THESE MEN
MEN[?] FROM	MEN[?] FROM	FROM	FROM
THE DAY OF	THE DAY OF	THE DAY OF	THE DAY OF
THAT CRIME	THAT CRIME TO	THAT CRIMES	THAT CRIMES
TO {THE} ⁱ	THE PRESENT IT	TO THE	TO THE
PRESENT IT IS	IS MARKED	PRESENT. IT IS	PRESENT. IT IS
MARKED UPON	UPON	MARKED UPON	MARKED UPON
{THE} ⁱ		THE	THE
COUNTENANCE	COUNTENANCE	COUNTENANCES	COUNTENANCES
OF THIS	OF THIS	OF THESE	OF THESE
MAN/THESE	MAN/THESE	MEN	MEN
<i>MEN</i> [?] IN	<i>MEN</i> [?] IN	IN	IN
LINES {THAT	LINES THAT	LINES THAT	LINES THAT

	Γ	Γ	
ARE ¹	ARE	ARE	ARE
UNMISTAKABLE	UNMISTAKABLE[?	UNMISTAKABLE	UNMISTAKABLE
SEE THE MEN]	. SO THE MAN	. SO THE MAN
NO DIFFERENCE		N DIFFERENCE	NO DIFFERENCE
UNDER WHAT		IN WHAT	IN WHAT
NAME OR UNDER		NAME OR WHAT	NAME OR WHAT
		NATURE—	NATURE—
WHAT	THAT	WHAT	WHAT
PROTECTION		PROTECTION	PROTECTION
EVEN UNDER	EVEN UNDER	EVEN UNDER	EVEN UNDER
HALO	HALO	THE HALO	THE HALO
OF		<hood> OF</hood>	OF
RELIGION AND	RELIGION	RELIGION	RELIGION
—[?] IT IS		IT IS A	IT IS A
CRIME		CRIME AND HE	CRIME AND HE
CAN'T	CAN'T	CANNOT	CANNOT
ESCAPE	ESCAPE THE	ESCAPE THE	ESCAPE THE
PENALTY	PENALTY	PENALTY	PENALTY
WHICH GOD	WHICH GOD	WHICH THE GOD	WHICH THE GOD
OF THE		OF THE	OF THE
CHRISTIANS		CHRISTIANS	CHRISTIANS
HAS FIXED FOR	HAS FIXED FOR	HAS FIXED FOR	HAS FIXED FOR
THE	THE	THE	THE
PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS
OF SUCH A	OF SUCH A	OF SUCH A	OF SUCH A
		MONSTROUS	MONSTROUS
CRIME. {¶} ⁱ LET	CRIME LET	CRIME. LET	CRIME. LET
ME CALL	ME CALL	ME CALL	ME CALL
{YOUR} ⁱ	THE	YOUR	YOUR
ATTENTION	ATTENTION OF	ATTENTION	ATTENTION
	THE JURY TO	ONCE MORE TO	ONCE MORE TO
TO THAT	THE	THE	THE
COUNTENANCE	COUNTENANCE	COUNTENANCE	COUNTENANCE
OF THAT POOR	OF THAT POOR	OF THAT POOR	OF THAT POOR
UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE
MAN. A MAN	MAN A MAN	MAN, A MAN	MAN, A MAN
{WHO	WHO	WHO	WHO
PROBABLY} ⁱ	PROBABLY	PROBABLY	PROBABLY
EMBRACED	EMBRACED	EMBRACED	EMBRACED
MORMONISM,	MORMONISM	MORMONISM [68]	MORMONISM [68]
BELIEVING IT	BELIEVING IT	BELIEVING IT	BELIEVING IT
WAS HIS ONLY	WAS ONLY[?]	WAS HIS ONLY	WAS HIS ONLY
CHANCE FOR	[space]	CHANCE FOR	CHANCE FOR
SALVATION IN	IN	SALVATION. IN	SALVATION. IN

PS

RT

THE	A MOMENT	A MOMENT IN	A MOMENT IN
HOUR N[?]	CHOOSES/JSS[?]	AN HOUR, IN	AN HOUR, IN
WHEN THIS MAN	THIS MATTER	THIS MATTER	THIS MATTER
UNDER	UNDER THE	UNDER THE	UNDER THE
LEADERSHIP	LEADERSHIP	LEADERSHIP	LEADERSH O IP
OF {THE} ⁱ	OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
CHURCH	CHURCH HE	CHURCH HE	CHURCH, HE
WAS LED INTO	WAS LED IN	WAS LED INTO	WAS LED INTO
WILLINGLY	IT WILLINGLY	IT—WILLINGLY	IT—WILLINGLY
	AND WILLINGLY		
	A PARTICIPANT		
LED THEM INTO	WAS LED INTO	LED INTO	LED INTO
THE CRIME	THE CRIME	THE CRIME, AND	THE CRIME, AND
WHICH MUST	WHICH HE MUST	HE MUST	HE MUST
HAVE MADE HIS	HAVE MADE HIS	HAVEMADE HIS	HAVE MADE HIS
CONSCIENCE A	[space]	CONSCIENCE A	CONSCIENCE A
HELL UNTO HIM	HELL ON EARTH	LAW UNTO HIM	LAW UNTO HIM
FROM THAT	ТО	FROM THAT	FROM THAT
TIME TO THIS	THIS TIME	TIME TO THIS .	TIME TO THIS .
LOOK AT {HIS} ⁱ	[space]	LOOK AT HIS	LOOK AT HIS
FACE {! WHAT		FACE! WHAT	FACE! WHAT
DO WE SEE} ⁱ		DO WE SEE? WE	DO WE SEE? WE
		SEE THE	SEE THE
LINEAMENTS {OF	LINEAMENTS OF	LINEAMENTS OF	LINEAMENTS OF
CRIME} ⁱ	CRIME	CRIME	CRIME
STAMPED ON	STAMPED ON	STAMPED ON	STAMPED ON
THAT BROW	HIS BROW	THAT BROW.	THAT BROW.
HE	BEFORE[?] HE	HE	HE
WAS ENGAGED	WAS ENGAGED	WAS ENGAGED	WAS ENGAGED
IN THE	IN THE [space]	IN THE	IN THE
MASSACRE OF		MASSACRE OF	MASSACRE OF
LITTLE		LITTLE	LITTLE
CHILDREN		CHILDREN AND	CHILDREN AND
DEFENSELESS		DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS
WOMEN IF {ANY	IF ANY	WOMEN. IF ANY	WOMEN. IF ANY
OF} ⁱ YOU	IF YOU	OF YOU	OF YOU
{WOULD} ⁱ TAKE	WOULD TAKE	WOULD TAKE	WOULD TA L KE
${A}^{i}$ CHILD 9	A CHILD 9	A CHILD NINE	A CHILD NINE
MONTHS OLD	MONTHS OLD	MONTHS OLD	MONTHS OLD
AND	[space]	AND YOULD	AND YOU LD
	OVER/RR[?]		WOULD
VENTURE		VENTURE	VENTURE
{TO} ⁱ PLACE IT IN	TO PLACE IN	TOPLACE IT IN	TO PLACE IT IN
HIS {IN THE} ⁱ	THE	THE	THE

R)

	1	1	
HANDS OF JOHN	HANDS OF JOHN	HANDS OF JOHN	HANDS OF JOHN
D. LEE $\{\mathbf{THE}\}^1$	D. LEE THE	D. LEE, THE	D. LEE, THE
INSTINCTS OF	INSTINCTS OF	INSTINCTS OF	INSTINCTS OF
THAT CHILD	THAT CHILD	THAT CHILD	THAT CHILD
WOULD LEAD IT	WOULD LEAD IT	WOULD LEAD IT	WOULD LEAD IT
SHRINK	TO SHRINK	TO SHRINK	TO SHRINK
FROM HIM,	FROM HIM	FROM HIM,	FROM HIM,
BECAUSE IT IS A	BECAUSE IT IS A	BECAUSE IT IS A	BECAUSE IT IS A
FACT THOSE	FACT THAT	FACT TH T	FACT THAT
THAT HIS {THE} ⁱ	EVEN THE	THE	THE
INSTINCTS {OF	INSTINCTS OF	INSTINCTS OF	INSTINCTS OF
A ¹ CHILD CAN	CHILD CAN	A CHILD CAN	A CHILD CAN
READ	READ THE	READ THE	READ THE
MARKS OF	CRIMES AND	MARKS OF	MARKS OF
DEPRAVITY	DEPRAVITY	DEPRA VITY	DEPRAVITY
UPON {THE} ⁱ	UPON	ON THE	ON THE
FACE OF THAT	Α	FACE OF	FACE OF A
MAN.	MAN NOT	TH AT M E AN.	TH AT M E AN.
$\{YOU MAY\}^i$	QUESTION[?]	YOU MAY	YOU MA K Y
TAKE {A} ⁱ CHILD	TAKE	TAKE A CHILD	TAKE A CHILD
EVEN BEFORE	BEFORE	EVEN BEFORE	EVEN BEFORE
IT HAS IDEAS	SHE HAD IDEAS	IT HAS IDEAS	IT HAS IDEAS
AND PRESENT [20]	AND PRESENT IT	AND PRESENT IT	AND PRESENT IT
IT TO AN INDIAN,	TO AN INDIAN	TO THE INDIAN	TO THE INDIAN
	BRUTAL BY		—
{BRUTAL BY	NATURE THING	BRUTAL BY	BRUTAL BY
NATURE =	BRUTAL BY	NATURE,	NATURE,
BRUTAL BY	PRVK/PRK/PRACT	BRUTAL BY	BRUTAL BY
DEPRAVITY} ¹	ICE[?]	DEPRAVITY	DEPRAVITY
AND LIKE JOHN		AND LIKE JOHN	AND LIKE JOHN
D. LEE		D. LEE WHO	D. LEE WHO
CARRIES THAT	CARRIES THAT	CARRIES THAT	CARRIES THAT
BRUTAL { BY			
NATURE =			
BRUTAL } ¹ MARK	BRUTAL MARK	BRUTAL MARK	BRUTAL MARK
	LIKE JOHN D.	BY NATURE	BY NATURE
UPON HIS	LEE UPON HIS	UPON HIS	UPON HIS
FACE; TAKE	FACE [space]	FACE, TAKE IT	FACE, TAKE IT
AND OFFER IT		AND OFFER IT	AND OFFER IT
${TO HIM AND}^{1}IT$	IT	TO HIM AND IT	TO HIM AND IT
INSTINCTIVELY	INSTINCTIVELY	INSTINCTIVELY	INSTINCTIVELY
SHRINKS AWAY,	SHRINKS AWAY	SHRINKS AWAY,	SHRINKS AWAY,
BECAUSE BY	BECAUSE	BECAUSE BY	BECAUSE BY
{THE} ¹ LAW OF		THE LAW OF	THE LAW OF

R	S
	-

NATURE	IT	NATURE IT	NATURE IT
	READS	READS A	READS A
BY FEELS		FELLON'S	FELLON'S
DEPRAVITY OF	DEPRAVITY OF	DEPRAVITY OF	DEPRAVITY OF
THAT MAN	THAT MAN $[[14]]$	THAT MAN	THAT MAN
UPON HIS	UPON HIS	UPON HIS	UPON HIS
COUNTENANCE.	COUNTENANCE	COUNTENANCE.	COUNTENANCE.
¶ NOW	\P^{620} NOW	NOW,	NOW,
GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEME H N	GENTLEME H N
OF THE JURY I	OF THE JURY I	OF THE JURY I	OF THE JURY I
WILL PAUSE,	WILL PAUSE	WILL PAUS,	WILL PAUS,
$\{AND\}^{i}$ IN	AND IN	AND IN	AND IN
CONCLUSION I	CONCLUSION I	CONCLUSION, I	CONCLUSION, I
DESIRE TO	DESIRE TO	DESIRE TO	DESIRE TO
MAKE SOME	MAKE SOME	MAKE SOME	MAKE SOME
COMMENTS	COMMENTS	COMMENTS	COMMENTS
UPON	UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
SUMMATION OF	REMARKS OF	REMARKS OF	REMARKS OF
OPPOSING	THE OPPOSING	THE OPPOSING	THE OPPOSING
COUNSEL [space]	COUNSEL [space]	COUNSEL.	COUNSEL.
{JUDGE} ⁱ	JUDGE	JUDGE	JUDGE
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND
APPEARED	APPEARED	APPEARED	APPEARED
BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU
HERE	AND	HERE AND HE	HERE AND HE
WAS FULL OF	WAS FULL OF	WAS FULL OF	WAS FULL OF
COMPLAINT	COMPLAINT	COMPLAINT.	COMPLAINT.
ONE OF HIS	AND SAY TO HIS	ONE OF T HIS	ONE OF T HIS
		MAIN	MAIN
COMPLAINTS	COMPLAINTS	COMPLAINTS-	COMPLAINTS-
	<i>IT</i> [?] IS A FAIR	AND IT WAS AN	AND IT WAS AN
ILLUSTRATION	ILLUSTRATION	ILLUSTRATION	ILLUSTRATION
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
FAIRNESS {OF	FAIRNESS[?] OF	FAIRNESS OF	FAIRNESS OF
THE DEFENSE	THE DEFENSE	THE DEFENSE—	THE DEFENSE—
THAT} ⁱ OUT OF	THAT OUT	THAT OUT OF	THAT OUT OF
THE NUMEROUS	NUMEROUS	THE NUMEROUS	THE NUMEROUS
PARTICIPANTS	PARTICIPANTS	PARTICIPANTS	PARTICIPANTS
IN THIS	IN THIS	IN THIS	IN THIS
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOW,	MEADOW	MEADOWS	MEADOW S
AFFAIR, =	AFFAIR THAT	AFFAIR THAT	AFFAIR THAT

620. In Rogerson's hand.

RS	PS	RT	BT
ONLY 5 OF	ONLY FIVE OF	ONLY FIVE OF	ONLY FIVE OF
THEM WERE	THEM WERE	THEM WERE	THEM WERE
PLACED UPON	PLACED UPON	PLACED UPON	PLACED UPON
STAND;	THE STAND;	THE STAND	THE STAND
		HERE;	HERE;
THEREFORE HE	THEREFORE	THEREFORE HE	THEREFORE HE
SAYS	—[?] [space]	SAYS,	SAYS,
{GENTLEMEN OF		GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY} ⁱ NOW		THE JURY, THAT	THE JURY, THAT
IT WAS THE		IT WAS THE	IT WAS THE
DUTY OF		DUTY OF THE	DUTY OF THE
PROSECUTION		PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
TO SHOW TO		TO SHOW TO	TO SHOW TO
YOU ALL THE	ALL THE	YOU ALL THE	YOU ALL THE
FACTS	FACT	FACTS	FACTS
SURROUNDING	SURROUNDING	SURROUNDING	SURROUNDING
THIS CASE	THIS CASE	THIS CASE.	THIS CASE.
HOW COULD	HOW COULD	HOW COULD	"HOW COULD
YOU SEE	YOU SEE	YOU SEE	YOU SEE SEE
BEYOND A	BEYOND A	BEYOND A	BEYOND A
REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE
DOUBT THEY	DOUBT	DOUBT ALL THE	DOUBT ALL THE
		FACTS THAT	FACTS THAT
BROUGHT		BELONGED OR	BELONGED OR
IN		OCCURRED IN	OCCURRED IN
THIS CASE		THIS CASE	THIS CASE
WHEN {ALL	WHEN ALL	WHEN ALL	WHEN ALL
THE} ⁱ BALANCE		THE BALANCE	THE BALANCE
OF THE MEN	WHO	OF THE MEN	OF THE MEN
WHO	COUNSELED[?]	WHO	WHO
PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED
IN THIS	IN THESE ACTS	IN THIS	IN THIS
	[space]	MASSACRE	MASSACRE
EXCEPT FIVE	EXCEPT FIVE	EXCEPT FIVE	EXCEPT FIVE
WERE NOT	WERE NOT	WERE NOT	WERE NOT
PLACED UPON	PLACED UPON	PLACED UPON	PLACED UPON
STAND.	THE STAND	THE STAND.	THE STAND-?"
THIS $\{IS A\}^1$	THIS IS A	THIS IS A	THIS IS A
MISTAKEN IDEA	MISTAKEN IDEA	MISTAKEN IDEA	MISTAKEN IDEA
OF DUTIES	OF THE DUTIES	OF THE DU R TIES	OF THE DU R TIES
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION.	PROSECUTIO J N.
WE	THE	WE	WE
	PROSECUTION		

[
ARE ONLY	ARE ONLY	ARE	ARE ONLY
			REQUIRED AND
BOUND TO	BOUND TO		BOUND TO
INTRODUCE A	INTRODUCE		INTRODUCE A
SUFFICIENT	SUFFICIENT		SUFFICIENT
AMOUNT OF	AMOUNT OF	5601	AMOUNT OF
EVIDENCE AS	EVIDENCE AS	^[69] AS	EVIDE NC E ^[69] AS
WILL CONVINCE	WILL CONVINCE	WILL CONVINCE	WILL CONVINCE
$\{\mathbf{A}\}^1$ JURY THAT	THE JURY THAT	THEJURY THAT	THEJURY THAT
THE PERSON	THE PRISONER	THE PRISONER	THE PRISONER
ARRAIGNED IS	ARRAIGNED IS	ARRAIGNED IS	ARRAIGNED IS
GUILTY	GUILTY	GUILTY	GUILTY
BEYOND A	BEYOND A	BEYOND A	BEYOND A
REASONABLE	REASONABLE	RESONABLE	REASONABLE
DOUBT. WE	DOUBT I	DOUBT. WE	DOUBT. WE
INTRODUCED	INTRODUCED	INTRODUCED	INTRODUCED
5	FIVE	FI C VE	FI C VE
WITNESSES TO	WITNESSES	WITNESSES TO	WITNESSES TO
SHOW	WHO SAW	SHOW THAT	SHOW THAT
THAT THAT	THAT MOST	THAT MOST	THAT MOST
FEARFUL	FEARFUL	FEARFUL	FEARFUL
TRAGEDY AND	TRAGEDY	TRAGEDY	TRAGEDY
MURDERS {WAS		WAS	WAS
ENACTED AT	ENACTED AT	ENACTED AT	ENACTED AT
THE} ⁱ MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	THE MOUAIN	THE MOUA T IN
MEADOWS.	MEADOWS	MEADOWS.	MEADOWS.
THEY ALL	THEY ALL	THEY ALL—	THEY ALL—
		THEIR	THEIR
AS	AS	TESTIMONY, AS	TESTIMONY, AS
I HAVE SHOWN	I HAVE SHOWN	I HAVE SHOWN	I HAVE SHOWN
YOU LED	YOU LED	YOU, ALL LED	YOU, ALL LED
TO SAME	TO THE SAME	TO THE SAME	TO THE SAME
RESULT {, AND	RESULT AND	RESULT, AND	RESULT, AND
THAT WAS} ⁱ	THAT WAS THAT	THAT WAS THAT	THAT WAS THAT
THESE PARTIES	THOSE PARTIES	THESE PARTIES	THESE PARTIES
AS WERE	WERE	WERE	WERE
CONDUCTED	CONDUCTED/TO	CONDUCTED	CONDUCTED
OUT	<i>O</i> K[?] OUT	OUT OF THEIR	OUT OF THEIR
BY	BY	CORRAL BY	CORRAL BY
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
UNDER A FLAG	UNDER A FLAG	UNDER A FLAG	UNDER A FLAG
OF TRUCE {AND	OF TRUCE AND	OF TRUCE,	OF TRUCE,
THOSE	THOSE		
CO-OPERATING	CO-OPERATING	CO-OPERATING	CO-OPERATING

|--|

WITH	<i>TUEV/TUEM</i> [9]	WITH	WITH OTHERS
THEM	THEY/THEM[?] —	THEM AND	THEM AND
WERE ⁱ LED IN	[space]	WERE LED IN	EWERE LED IN
		TO THAT	TO THAT
TO {THAT FEARFUL} ⁱ		FEARFUL	FEARFUL
AMBUSH {AND} ⁱ		AM U BUSH, AND	AM U BUSH, AND
RUTHLESSLY	RUTHLESS	THE RUTHLESS	r -
SLAUGHTER	SLAUGHTER BY	SLAUGHTER OF	THE RUTHLESS SLAUGHTER OF
$\{ALL MEN\}^{i}$	SLAUGHTEK DY	MEN,	MEN,
WOMEN {AND		WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
CHILDREN ⁱ BY		CHILDREN BY	CHILDREN BY
${THE}^{i}$ INDIANS	THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS
AND WHITE	AND WHITE	AND WHITE	AND WHITE
MEN	MEN	MEN WAS DONE.	MEN WAS DONE.
THIS IS	THIS IS	THIS IS	THIS IS
CERTAINLY THE	CERTAINLY THE	CERTAINLY THE	CERTAINLY THE
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
WHICH IS	EVIDENCE	WHICH HAS	WHICH HAS
ATTESTED		BEEN ADDUCED	BEEN ADDUCED
BEFORE YOU		BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU
&		AND THAT	AND THAT
CASTS A	CASTS A	CASTS A	CASTS A
SHADOW OVER	SHADOW OVER	SHADOW OVER	SHADOW OVER
THIS MAN	THIS MAN	THIS MAN	THIS MAN
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE .	JO N HN D. LEE .
AYE	BUT/WHILE[?]	AYE,	AYE,
MORE, ¹ ⁱ IT	IT	MORE, IT	MORE, IT
APPEARS TO	PROVES FIT	APPEARS TO A	APPEARS TO A
DEMONSTRATIO	DEMONSTRATIO	DEMONSTRATIO	DEMONSTRATIO
N AS FAR AS	N AS FAR AS	N AS FAR AS	N AS FAR AS
HUMAN	HUMAN	HUMAN	HUMAN
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
CAN	CAN	CAN	CAN
DEMONSTRATE,	DEMONSTRATE	DOMONSTRATE	DEMONSTRATE
THE FACT	THE FACT	THE FACT	THE FACT
THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS
$\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$ GUILTY		A GUILTY	A GUILTY
PARTICIPANT IN	PARTICIPANT IN	PARTICIPANT IN	PARTICIPANT IN
IT. {NOW THEN	IT NOW THEN	IT. NOW, THEN,	IT. NOW, THE J N,
THEY	THEY	THE DEFENSE	THE DEFENSE
SAY THE} ⁱ	SAY	SAY, THAT THE	SAY, THAT THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
HAVE THE	HAVE THE	HAD THE	HAD THE
WHOLE	WHOLE	WHOLE	WHOLE
WHOLL	WHOLE	WHOLE	WHOLL

NS	15		
GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT
TO BACK THEM	TO BACK THEM	TO BACK THEM;	TO BACK THEM;
THEY	<	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
HAVE		HAVE THE	HAVE THE
PROCESS OF		PROCESS OF	PRO E CESS OF
THIS COURT,		THIS COURT	THIS COURT
THEY HAVE THE		THEY HAD THE	THEY HAD THE
WRIT OF	WRIT OF	V W I RIT OF	W I RIT OF
ATTACHMENT	ATTACHMENT	ATTACHMENT	ATTACHMENT
TO ASSIST THEM	TO ASSIST THEM	AND	AND
ALL THIS SORT	[space] SAYS[?]	ALL THIS SORT	ALL THIS SORT
OF THING,	JOHN D. LEE	OF THING .	OF THING . THE
			DEFENDANT
			CAN AVAIL
			HIMSELF OF
			THESE
			PRIVILEGES AS
			MUCH AS THE
			PROSECUTION,
BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE
UNDER OUR	UNDER OUR	UNDER OUR	UNDER OUR
DIVINE	DIVINE	DIVINE	DIVINE
INSTITUTIONS	INSTITUTION	INSTITUTIONS	INSTITUTIONS
FROM	OUR	FROM THE	FROM THE
REPUBLIC OF	REPUBLIC OF MORMON	REPUBLIC OF	REPUBLIC OF
AMERICA NO	AMERICA NO	AMERICA NO	AMERICA NO
MAN IS ≤OR ≥	MAN	MAN IS OR	MAN IS OR
CAN BE TRIED	CAN BE TRIED	CAN BE TRIED	CAN BE TRIED
EVEN FOR $\{A\}^{i}$	EVEN FOR A	EVEN FOR A	EVEN FOR A
FELONY OR	FELONY OR	FELONY OR A	FELONY O R F A
LESS CRIME,	LESS CRIME	LESSER CRIME	LESSOR CRIME
WITHOUT	WITHOUT	WITHOUT	WITHOUT HE
HE HAS {THE} ⁱ PRIVILEGE OF	PRIVILEGE OF	HEHAS THE PRIVILEGE OF	HAS THE PRIVILEGE OF
BEING HEARD	BEING HEARD	BEING HEARD	BEING HEARD
BEING HEARD BY	BY	BY	DEFENDED BY
COUNSEL HE HAS	COUNSEL	COUNSEL AND	COUNSEL AND
{THE} ⁱ		THE RIGHT HE	THE RIGHT HE
RIGHT	RIGHT	HAS THE RIGHT	HAS THE RIGHT
TO BE	TO BE	TO BE	TO BE
CONFRONTED	CONFRONTED	CONFRONTED	CONFRONTED
BY {THE} ⁱ	BY THE	BY THE	BY THE
WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES

PS

RT

{HE} ⁱ HAS THE	AGAINST HIM RIGHT TO	AG AINST HIM. HE HAS THE	AG AINST HIM.
	RIGHT TO	HE HAS THE	
	RIGHT TO		HE HAS THE
		RIGHT OF	RIGHT OF
PROCESS OF THE P	PROCESS OF	PROCESS OF THE	PROCESS OF THE
COURT TO C	COURT TO	COURT TO	COURT TO
	FORCE	FORCE THE	FORCE THE
ATTENDANCE A	ATTENDANCE	ATTENDANCE	ATTENDANCE
	OF WITNESSES	OF WITNESSES.	OF WITNESSES.
NOW WHAT	NOW WHAT	NOW, WHAT	NOW, WHAT
WOULD HAVE W	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
BEEN $\{THE\}^1$ B	BEEN THE	BEEN THE	BEEN THE
COURSE	COURSE	COURSE THAT	COURSE THAT
AN INNOCENT A	AN INNOCENT	AN INNOCENT	AN INNOCENT
MAN, N	MAN	MAN WOULD	MAN WOULD
T	ſAKES≤?≥	ТАКЕ——	ТАКЕ—
BECAUSE IT I	Т	BECAUSE IT	BECAUSE IT
WAS SHOWN BY	WAS SHOWN	WAS SHOWN BY	WAS SHOWN BY
THEIR [s	space	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
TESTIMONY,		TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
THAT		THAT THAT	THAT THAT
MAN MC	^[15]] MC	MAN MC	MAN MC
FARLANE WAS F	FARLANE	FARLANE(AND	FARLANE(AND
TO <i>WITNESS</i> [?] IT,		THE E IS	THERE IS
		EVIDENCE OF Θ	EVIDENCE OF Θ
{HE} ⁱ SHOWED S	SHOWED	IT) HE SHOWED	IT) HE SHOWED
	A MORE	AMORE	AMORE
	PREFECT	PERFECT	PREFECT
	KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE
· .	THAN THE	THAN THE	THAN THE
-	PROSECUTION;	PROSECUTION,	PROSECUTION,
POSSESSED THAN	,	,	,
THE			
PROSECUTION			
	AND	AND	AND
	SEEMED TO	SEEMED TO BE	SEEMED TO BE
	HAVE THE/BE		
	4[?] THE	THE	THE
	COUNSEL OF	COUNSEL OF	COUNSEL OF
	OHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
		AND IN	AND IN
		POSSESSION OF	POSSESSION OF
		MORE	MORE
		KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF
		THE AFFAIR	THE AFFAIR

RS	PS	RT	BT
		THAN THE PROSECUTION	THAN THE PROSECUTION
		POSSESSED.	POSSESSED.
{HE} ⁱ SEEMED TO	SEEMED TO	HE SEEMED TO	HE SEEMED TO
KNOW {WHERE} ¹	KNOW WHERE	KNOW WHERE	KNOW WHERE
ALL THESE	ALL THESE	ALL THESE	ALL THESE MEN,
←THE	MEN	MEN, THE	THE
PARTICIPANTS⇒		PARTICIPANTS	PARTICIPANTS
MEN LIVING	LIVED	WERE LIVING,	WERE LIVING,
BY HEARSAY IT		BY HEARSAY. IT	BY HEARSAY. IT
SEEMED $\{THAT\}^1$	SEEMED THAT	SEEMED THAT	SEEMED THAT
HE HAD	HE HAD	THAT HE HAD	THAT HE HAD
BEEN GIVING	BEEN GIVING	BEEN GIVING	BEEN GIVING
HIS ATTENTION	HIS ATTENTION	HIS ATTENTION	HIS ATTENTION
IN THAT	TO THAT	IN THAT	IN THAT
REGARD VERY	REGARD VERY	REGARD VERY	REGARD VERY
RECENTLY	RECENTLY	RECENTLY.	RECENTLY.
WHY DIDN'T	WHY DIDN'T	WHY DIDN'T	WHY DIDN'T
THESE MEN	THESE MEN	THESE MEN,	THESE MEN,
WHEN THEY		WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
HEARD[?]		KNEW	KNEW
≤WHEN		THAT	THAT
THIS ≥ CASE		THIS CASE WAS	THIS CASE WAS
CAME OFF		COMING OFF,	COMING OFF,
SEEK	SEEK THE	SEEK ALL OVER	SEEK ALL OVER
EVERYWHERE[?]	<i>PRINCIPLE</i> [?] TO	THROUGH	THROUGH
OF THIS	THIS	THIS	THIS
COUNTRY	DEGREE[?]	COUNTRY	COUNTRY
TO BRING	AND BRING	AND BRING	AND BRING
THOSE MEN,	THOSE MEN	THESE MEN,	THESE MEN,
{THE} ⁱ	THE	THE	THE
WHEREABOUTS	WHEREABOUTS	WHEREABOUTS	WHEREABOUTS
OF WHICH THEY	OF WHICH THEY	OF WHICH THEY	OF WHICH THEY
WERE SO WELL	WERE SO WELL	WERE SO WELL	WERE SO WELL
ADVISED OF	ADVISED OF	ADVISED OF. ^[70]	ADVISED OF. ^[70]
{LET ME	LET ME THEY	7LET ME	7loet let me
TELL YOU} ¹	TELL [space]	TELL YOU	TELL YOU,
		GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
		THE JURY, THAT	THE JURY, THAT
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
KNOWS MORE	KNOWS MORE	KNOWS MORE	KNOWS MORE
ABOUT WHAT	ABOUT WHAT	ABOUT WHAT	ABOUT WHAT
TRANSPIRED ON	TRANSPIRED ON	TRANSPIRED ON	TRANSPIRED ON
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN

RS	PS	RT	BT
MEADOWS	MEADOWS	MEQDOWS	MEQDOWS
THAN THIS	THAN THIS	THAN THIS	THAN THIS
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
CAN DO	CANDO[?]	CAN DO.	CAN DO.
HE KNOWS WHO		HE KNOWS WHO	HE KNOWS WHO
WAS THERE		WAS THERE,	WAS THERE,
BECAUSE	THE	BECAUSE THE	BECAUSE THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
WAS	WERE	WAS	HAS WAS
FORCED TO	FORCED AND	FORCED TO THE	FORCED TO THE
ADMISSION		ADMISSION	ADMISSION
HE WAS		THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS
THERE HE	HE	THERE. HE	THERE. HE
		KNOWSN	KNOWSN
KNOWS WHAT	KNOWS WERE	WHO	KNOWS WHO
THOSE	THOSE WENT	WAS THERE	WAS THERE
WHAT	DOWN AFTER	AND WHAT WAS	AND WHAT WAS
DONE THERE		DONE THERE;	DONE THERE;
AFTER THEY			
WENT DOWN[?]			
HE KNOWS	HE KNOWS	HE KNOWS THE	HE KNOWS THE
WHOLE	WHOLE	WHOLE	WHOLE
TRANSACTION	TRANSACTION	TRANSACTION	TRANSACTION
BECAUSE THE	BECAUSE THE	BECASUE THE	BECAUSE THE
GOD OF	GOD OF	GOR OF	GOD GOR OF
NATURE	NATURE[?]	NATURE	NATURE
DIDN'T MAKE	DIDN'T MAKE	DIDN'T MANKE	DIDN'T MANKE
HIM A FOOL.	HIM A FOOL NO MAN	HIM A F l OOL.	HIM A F l OOL.
NO MAN		NOW NO MAN	NOW NO MAN
CAN LOOK INTO	CAN LOOK INTO	CAN LOOK INTO	CAN LOOK INTO HIS FACE AND
HIS FACE $\{AND\}^1$ TAKE HIM FOR A	HIS FACE AND TAKE HIM FOR A	HIS FACE AND TAKE HIM FOR A	TAKE HIM FOR A
FOOL. GOD HAS	FOOL GOD HAS	FOOL. GOD HAS	FOOL. GOD HAS
STAMPED	STAMPED AND	STAMPED	STAMPED
THAT RESULT IN	THAT RESULT	THAT RESULT	THAT RESULT
THIS	OF THIS CRIME	UPON HIM, HAS	UPON HIM, HAS
STAMPED	IS STAMPED	STAMPED THIS	STAMPED THIS
UPON HIS		CRIME UPON HIS	CRIME UPON HIS
FEATURES		FEATURES—	FEATURES—
THAT OF A	A	THAT OF A	THAT OF A
HEARTLESS	HEARTLESS	HEARTLESS	HEARTLESS
RUTHLESS	RUTHLESS	RUTHELESS	RUTHELESS
MAN HE DON'T	MAN HE DON'T	MAN. HE DIDN'T	MAN. HE DIDN'T
SHOW ANY	SHOW ANY	SHOW ANY	SHOW ANY

|--|

		IDIOGVOE	
IDIOCY OF/ON[?]	IDIOCY OR	IDIOSY OF	IDIOSY IN OF THAT
THAT	LACK [space]	THAT	
COUNTENANCE, WANT OF		COUNTENANCE	COUNTENANCE
		WANT OF	OR WANT OF
FORCE OR		FORCE OR	FORCE OR
INTELLECT.		INTELLECT.	INTELLECT.
WHY WAS IT		HERE WAS	HERE WAS
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
THROUGH HIS	SHOWS	THROUGH HIS	THROUGH HIS
USELESS	$\leq USELESS[?] >$	ASSURANCE	ASSURANCE
	SUPERIOR		
COLDICEL	KNOWLEDGE		
COUNSEL,	COUNSEL	AND COUNSEL,	AND COUNSEL,
THROUGH THE		THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE
SUPERIOR	SUPERIOR[?]	SPIRITUAL	SPIRITUAL
KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF
THAT MAN	THAT MAN	THAT MAN—	THAT MAN—
AND HE DID		AND HE DID	AND HE DID
SEEM TO HAVE	SEEM TO HAVE	SEEM TO HAVE	SEEM TO HAVE
$\{A\}^1$	THE	THE	THE
KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE
WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS
<i>NOT</i> [?] SHOWED	NOT SHOWN	INTELLIGENT	INTELLIGEN T CE
ТО	TO THE	TO THE	TO THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
WHICH		AND WHICH	AND WHICH
WE WOULD		WE WOULD	WE WOULD
HAVE[?] LIKED		HAVE LIKED TO	HAVE LIKED TO
ТО		HAVE	HAVE
POSSESS		POSSESSED	POSSESSED
BEFORE WHY	<i>AND</i> [?] WHY	BEFORE. WHY	BEFORE. WHY
HAVE NOT THEY	HAVE NOT THEY	HAVE THEY NOT	HAVE THEY NOT
		LONG AGO	LONG AGO
BROUGHT THAT	BROUGHT THIS	BROUGHT THAT	BROUGHT THAT
MAN	MAN MAN	M N ON	MAN ON
		THE STAND AND	THE STAND AND
SHOWED	SHOWED THE	SHOW THE	SHOW THE
EXCULPATING	EXCULPATING	EXCULPATING	EXCULPATING
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
WHICH THEY	S <	S WHICH THEY	S WHICH THEY
ATTEMPT TO		ATTEMPT TO	ATTEMPT TO
RAISE HERE BY		RAISE HERE BY	RAISE HERE BY
IMPLICATION		IMPLICATION?	IMPLICATION?
WHY HAVE		WHY HAVE	WHY HAVE

	Γ	Γ	
THEY NOT DONE		THEYNOT DONE	THEYNOT DONE
IT IF THEY	IF THEY	IT, IF THEY	IT, IF THEY
WERE TAKEN	WERE TAKEN	WERE TAKEN	WERE TAKEN
BY SURPRISE	BY SURPRISE	BY SURPRISE, AS	BY SURPRISE, AS
		THEY SAY THEY	THEY SAY THEY
IN THIS	IN THIS	WERE IN THIS	WERE IN THIS
CASE $\{A\}^i$	CASE THEN A	CASE. A	CASE. A
COURT SHOULD	COURT SHOULD	COURT SHOULD	COURT SHOULD
ALWAYS LEAN	ALWAYS LEANS	ALWAYS LEAN	ALWAYS LEAN
TO SIDE OF	TO THE SIDE OF	TO THE SIDE OF	TO THE SIDE OF
MERCY	MERCY	MERCY; AND IT	MERCY; AND IT
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
CONTINUED	CONTINUED	CONTINUED	CONTINUED
THIS CASE	THIS CASE FOR	THIS CASE FOR	THIS CASE FOR
			THE TERM
		TESTIMONY,	TESTIMONY,
	IF IT IS TO AND	AND GIVEN	AND GIVEN
		TIME TO	TIME TO
ENABLED HIM	ENABLE HIM TO	ENABLE HIM	ENABLE HIM
TO GET THESE	GATHER	TO GET THESE	TO GET THESE
WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
HERE IT IS	HERE IT IS	HERE , . IT IS	HERE . , IT IS
WITHIN HIS	WITHIN HIS	WITHIN HIS	WITHIN HIS
NATURE/LANGUA	LANGUAGE	LANGUAGE	LANGUAGE
<i>GE</i> [?] TO	ТО	ТО	ТО
EXPLAIN THESE	EXPLAIN THESE	EXPLAIN THESE	EXPLAIN THESE
FACTS WHY	FACTS WHY	FACTS. WHY	FACTS. WHY
HAVE THEY NOT	HAVE THEY NOT	HAVE THEY NOT	HAVE THEY NOT
DONE IT FOR	DONE IT FOR	DONEIT? FOR	DONE IT? FOR
{THE} ⁱ SIMPLE	THE SIMPLE	THE SIMPLE	THE SIMPLE
REASON	REASON, THAT	REASON, THAT	REASON, THAT
IF	THEY KNEW	THEY KNEW IF	THEY KNEW IF
THEY PUT THESE		THEYPUT THESE	THEYPUT THESE
WITNESSES		WITNESSES	WITNESSES
UPON {THE} ⁱ		UPON THE	UPON THE
STAND THEY		STAND, THEY	STAND, THEY
WOULD	THEY	WOULD NOLY	WOULD NOLY
ONLY	WOULD BUT		ONLY
ACCUMULATE	ACCUMULATE	ACCUMULATE,	ACCUMULATE,
{THE} ⁱ	AN ALREADY		
CONVINCING	CONVINCING	CONVICING	CONVINCING
TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY OF
THAT MAN'S	THIS MAN'S	THAT MAN'S	THAT MAN'S
GUILT. THAT	GUILT THAT	GUILT. THAT	GUILT. THAT

IS THE	WAS THE	IS THE	IS THE
REASON WHY	REASON [space]	REASON WHY	REASON WHY
THOSE	GENTLEMAN	THESE	THESE
WITNESSES	HAS SAID WE	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
		THEY TALK OF	THEY TALK OF
HAVE NOT	HAVE NOT	HAVE NOT	HAVE NOT
APPEARED	BROUGHT THEM	APPEARED	APPEARED
ON THIS	HERE THAT WAS	UPON THIS	UPON THIS
STAND.	OUTSIDE OF THE	STAND.	STAND.
Ι	CASE AND I	Ι	Ι
HAVE {THE} ⁱ	HAVE	HAVE THE	HAVE THE
RIGHT TO REFER	RIGHT TO REFER	RIGHT TO REFER	RIGHT TO REFER
TO REASON	TO THE REASON	TO THE REASON	TO THE REASON
WHY THEY	WHY THEY	WHY THEY	WHY THEY
WERE NOT	[space]	WERE NOT	WERE NOT
BROUGHT HERE.		BROUGHT HERE.	BROUGHT HERE.
SUBPOENAS	SUBPOENAS	SUBPOENAS	SUBPOENAS
WERE OUT {AND	ARE OUT AND	WERE OUT AND	WERE OUT AND
THEY HAVE	HAVE	THEYHAVE	THEYHAVE
BEEN OUT	BEEN OUT HAVE	BEEN OUT	BEEN OUT
FOR DAYS} ⁱ IT	BEEN FOR DAYS	FOR DAYS.	FOR DAYS.
WAS	<	THE	THE
{GENTLEMAN		GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN
HAS SAID WE		HAVE SAID WE	HAVE SA U ID WE
HAVE NOT		HAVE NOT	HAVE NOT
BROUGHT THEM		BROUGHT THEM	BROUGHT THEM
HERE. THAT		HERE; THAT	HERE; THAT
WAS		RE K MARK WAS	RE K MARK WAS
OUTSIDE OF THE		OUTSIDE OF THE	OUTSIDE OF THE
CASE.		CASE AND I	CASE AND I
		HAVE A RIGHT	HAVE A RIGHT
		TO REFER TO	TO REFER TO
		THE REASON	THE REASON
		WHY THEY	WHY THEY
		WERE NOT	WERE NOT
		BROUGHT HERE	BROUGHT HERE
		. SUBPOENAES	. SUBPOENAES
		ARE OUT AND	ARE OUT AND
		HAVE BEEN OUT	HAVE BEEN OUT
		—HAVE BEEN	—HAVE BEEN
^[21] ISSUED FOR		ISSUED FOR	ISSUED FOR
DAYS FOR		DAYS FOR	DAYS FOR
MANY OF THESE		MANY OF THESE	MANY OF THESE
MEN IT	BUT IT	MEN, BUT IT	MEN, BUT IT

PS

RT

WAS	WAS	WAS	WAS
BEYOND	BEYOND/NOT[?]	NOT IN	NOT IN
THE POWER	THE POWER ^{[[16]]}	THE POWER	THE POWER
{OF THE	OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
EXECUTIVE	EXECUTIVE	EXECUTING	EXECUTIVE
OFFICERS} ⁱ IN	OFFICERS OF	OFFICERS OF	OFFICERS OF
THIS COURT	THIS COURT	THIS COURT [71]	THIS COURT ^[71]
TO FIND THESE		TO FIND THESE	TO FIND THESE
MEN [space]		MEN.	MEN.
AGAIN {THE} ⁱ	AGAIN	AGAIN, THE	AGAIN, THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PREOSECUTION	PREOSECUTION
WAS IS NOT IN	WAS NOT IN	WAS NOT IN	WAS NOT IN
POSSESSION {OF	POSSESSION OF	POSSESSION OF	POSSESSION T OF
THAT} ⁱ	THAT	THAT	THAT
KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE AS	KNOWLEDGE AS
		TO THE	TO THE
		WHEREABOUTS	WHEREABOUTS
OF ALL THOSE		OF ALL THESE	OF ALL THESE
MEN WHO		MEN WHO	MEN WHO
PARTICIPATED IN		PATICIPATED IN	PARTICIPATED
THAT CRIME,		THAT CRIME	IN THAT CRIME
{AND} ⁱ ARE NOT		AND ARE NOT	AND ARE NOT
IN POSSESSION		IN POSSESSION	IN POSSESSION
OF THE		OF THAT	OF THAT
KNOWLEDGE		KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE
TODAY. ≤ AND	TODAY[?] <	TO-DAY.	TO-DAY.
IS	[space] < [space] IS	AND IS	AND IS
IT	IT	IT	IT
NOTHING/ANYTHI	NOTHING/ANYTH		
NG[?]	ING[?]		
REMARKABLE	REMARKABLE	REMARKABLE	REMARKABLE?
{ WHY } ⁱ HERE IS	WHY HERE IS	WHY HERE IS	WHY HERE IS
$\{A\}^i$ CRIME	A CRIME	A CRIME	A CRIME
THAT HAS	THAT HAS	THAT HAS	THAT HAS
BEEN} ⁱ	BEEN	BEEN	BEEN
PERPÉTRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED
18	18	FOR EIGHTEEN	FOR EIGHTEEN
YEARS, {AND} ⁱ	YEARS AND	YEARS AND	YEARS AND
EVEN DOWN IN	EVEN DOWN IN	EVEN DOWN IN	EVEN DOWN IN
{THE} ⁱ	THE	THE	THE
COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY	COUMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
WHERE {IT} ⁱ	WHERE IT	WHERE IT	WHERE IT
TRANSPIRED,	TRANSPIRED	R TRANSPIRED,	R TRANSPIRED,
THE MEN WHO	MEN WHO	THE MEN WHO	THE MEN WHO

PS

RT

	ſ	l .	r
LIV E {ING} ⁱ IN	LIVE IN	LIVE IN	LIVE IN
THE CITY	THE CITY	THE CITY	THE CITY
{WHERE THE	WHERE THE	WHERE THE	WHERE THE
INDIANS} ⁱ WHO	INDIANS	INDIANS WHO	INDIANS WHO
WASHED THEIR	WASHED THEIR	WASHED THEIR	WASHED THEIR
BLOODY	BLOODY	BLOODY	BLOODY
CLOTHES	CLOTHES IN THE	CLOTHES IN THE	CLOTHES IN THE
IN	STREAM WHERE	STREAMS IN	STREAMS IN
THE CEDAR,	THEY	CEDAY CITY	CEDAY CITY
		AND	AND DRAN
	DRINK FROM	DRINK FROM	DRINK FROM
WHERE		THEM, WHERE	TH A EM, WHERE
THEY LIVED		THEY LIVED	THEY LIVED
THERE NEVER	NEVER	THERE, NEVER	THERE, NE F VER
HEARD OF	HAD HEARD OF	HAD HEARD OF	HAD HEARD OF
	THE	THE	THE
TRANSACTION	TRANSACTION	TRANSACTION.	TRANSACTION.
[space]	THE PROPHET		
KLINGENSMITH	OF [space]	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
HAS TESTIFIED		HAS TESTIFIED	HAS TESTIFIED
${\mathbf{THE}}^{i}$	THE	THAT THE	THAT THE
BOGUS PROPHET	BOGUS PROPHET	BOGUS PROPHET	BOGUS PROPHET
OF GOD	OF GOD	OF GOD	OF GOD
ENJOINED	ENJOINED UPON	ENJOINED ON	ENJOINED ON
THESE PARTIES	THESE PARTIES	THESE PATIES	THESE PARTIES
ACT TO	TO MATTER	ТО	ТО
KEEP THIS	KEEP THIS	KEEP THIS	KEEP THIS
MURDER	MATTER	MATTER	MATTER
SECRET {AND} ⁱ	SECRET	SECRET.	SECRET.
IT WAS	IT WAS	IT WAS	IT WAS
		BECAUSE OF	BECAUSE OF
THAT	THAT	THAT	THAT
DIFFICULTY	DIFFICULTY	DIFFICULTY	DIFFICULTY
{THAT THE} ⁱ	THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
{COULD NOT} ⁱ	COULD	COULD NOT	COULD NOT
MAKE ANY	MAKE NO	MAKE ANY	MAKE ANY
HEADWAY IN	HEADWAY IN	HEADWAY IN	HEADWAY IN
UNRAVELING	UNRAVELING	UNRAVELING	UNRAVELING
←AND GETTING		AND GETTING	AND GETTING
<i>OUT/AT</i> [?] > THIS	THIS	AT THIS	AT THIS
{MYSTERIOUS} ⁱ	MYSTERIOUS	MISTERIOUS	MISTERIOUS
DEED OF CRIME.	DEED OF CRIME	DEED OF CRIME.	DEED OF CRIME.
{NOW} ⁱ UNDER	NOW UNDER	NOW, UNDER	NOW, UNDER

RS	PS	RT	BT
THESE	THESE	THESE	THESE
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
THEY WOULD	S THEY WOULD	S , THEY W ULD	S, THEY WOULD
HAVE US	HAVE US TO	HAVE US TO	HAVE US TO
BRING	BRING	BRING	BRING
EVERY MAN {ON	EVERY MAN ON	EVERYMAN ON	EVERYMAN ON
THIS STAND} ⁱ	THIS STAND	THIS STAND	THIS STAND
WHO IS	WHO WAS	WHO IS	WHO IS
IMPLICATED	IMPLICATED	IMPLICATED	IMPLICATED
WITH IT. {IT IS	IN IT IT IS	IN IT. IT HAS	IN IT. IT HAS
BROUGHT	BROUGHT	APPEARED	APPEARED
BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU
THAT} ⁱ SEVERAL	THAT SEVERAL	THAT SEVERAL	THAT SEVERAL
MEN {THEY	MEN	MEN	MEN
HAVE} ⁱ BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEN	HAVE BEEN
INDICTED {AND	INDICTED AND	INDICTED AND	INDICTED AND
ARRAIGNED} ⁱ	ARRAIGNED	ARRAIGNED	ARRAIGNED
BEFORE YOU >	BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU,	BEFORE YOU, AND THE
	THE CENTLEMAN	AND THE	AND THE
	GENTLEMAN		
	<i>NOT</i> [?] UNDER ARREST THE		
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN
IN HIS	KNOWS	KNOWS THE	KNOWS THE
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY OR	TESTIMONY OR
SEEMS TO	SEEMS TO	SEEMS TO	SEEMS TO
KNOW WHERE	KNOW WHERE	KNOW WHERE	KNOW WHERE
THESE MEN	THESE MEN	THESE MEN	THESE MEN
ARE, HE THINKS	ARE	ARE. HE THINK S	ARE. HE THINK S
	[space] KNOWS		HE KNOWS
		THERE	WHERE THERE
WERE GREAT	WHERE GREAT	WERE A GREAT	WERE A GREAT
MANY OF	MANY	MANY OF THE	MANY OF THE
PARTICIPANT =	WITNESSES	PARTICIPANTS.	PARTICIPANTS.
SOME OF THEM	[space]	SOME OF THEM	SOME OF TH EM
{ARE} ⁱ WITHIN		ARE WITHIN G	ARE WITHIN G
THE		THE	THE
JURISDICTION		JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION
OF THIS COURT.		OF THIS COURT.	OF THIS COURT.
THEY REFERRED	REFER	THEY REFER	THEY REFER
TO FACT	TO FACT	TO THE FACT	TO THE FACT
JOEL	THAT JOEL	THAT JOEL	THAT JOEL
WHITE WAS	WHITE WAS	WHITE WAS	WHITE WAS
BROUGHT HERE	BROUGHT HERE	BROUGHT HERE	BROUGHT HERE

RS	PS	RT	BT
UNDER ATTACHMENT. >	UNDER ATTACHMENT < THE SECRET	UNDER A WRIT OF ATACHMENT. THE SECRET AND THE FACT	UNDER A WRIT OF ATACHMENT. THE SECRET AND THE FACT
{THE} ⁱ FACT OF WHITE HAV {ING} ⁱ RUN AWAY FROM PROCESS	OF THAT IS THAT JOEL WHITE <i>N</i> [?]	OF THAT IS— THE FACT OF WHITE HAVING RUN AWAY FROM THE PRO CESS	OF THAT IS— THAT THE FACT OF WHITE HAV ING RUN AWAY FROM THE PROCESS OF
OF THIS COURT, THE COURT ISSUED AN ORDER FOR HIS ATTACHMENT		OF THIS COURT, THE COURT ISSUED AN ORDER FOR HIS ATTACHMENT	THIS COURT, THE COURT ISSUED AN ORDER FOR HIS ATTACHMENT
	THAT ON THE RETURN OF THE OFFICER THAT HE WAS [<i>space</i>] THE COURT ISSUED AN ORDER FOR HIS ATTACHMENT	AND MADE RETURNABLE BY THE OFFICER TO WHOM THE ORDER WAS ISSUED AND HE	AND MADE RETURNABLE BY THE OFFICER TO WHOM THE ORDER WAS ISSUED AND HE
WAS BROUGHT HERE BY THAT PROCESS BILL HICKMAN, WHOM I HAVE OCCASION TO	WAS BROUGHT HERE BY THIS BY THAT PROCESS AND BILL HICKMAN	WAS BROUGHT HERE BY THAT PROCESS. BILL HICKMAN, WHOM I SHALL HAVE OCCASION TO	WAS BROUGHT HERE UNDER THAT ATTA BY THAT PROCESS. BILL HICKMAN, WHOM I SHALL HAVE OCCASION TO
REFER TO WAS {THE} ⁱ PRAISEWORTHY AGENT IN ACCOMPLISHING THAT END.	WAS THE PRAISEWORTHY GENTLEMAN TO ACCOMPLISH THAT END AND WORKS/BECAUSE [?] TO/PUT[?] SINGLE/SNG/—[?] —[?] —[?] [space] IS SIMPLY TO	REFER TO WAS THE PRAISWORTHY GENTLEMEN IN ACCOMPLISHIN G THAT END.	REFER TO WAS ATHE PRAISWORTHY GENTLEMAN IN ACCOMPLISHIN G THAT END.

RS	PS	RT	BT
RS THEY KNOW THEIR WHEREABOUTS, AND JOHN MCFARLANE POSSESSES {THE} ⁱ INFORMATION BECAUSE WE HAVE NOT DONE MORE THAN IT WAS POSSIBLE FOR PROSECUTION <i>FIT/FOUGHT</i> [?] TO = BECAUSE WE HAVEN'T PROVEN {ALL THE} ⁱ ALL OUR THE FACTS = BECAUSE WE HAVEN'T PILED UP EVIDENCE	PS A/AND/THE[?] STMP/STMPT[?] TO MAKE THOSE WHO PARTICIPATED IN THAT CRIME NOW GENTLEMEN [<i>space</i>] BECAUSE WE HAVE NOT DONE WHAT THE GENTLEMAN <i>APPEAR/PR/PK</i> [?] TO DO AND THEY DID [<i>space</i>] JOHN MCFARLANE POSSESSES THE INFORMATION BECAUSE WE HAVE NOT DONE MORE THAN IT WAS POSSIBLE ^{[[17]]]} FOR THE PROSECUTION TO DO; BECAUSE WE HAVE NOT MORE THAN PROVED FACTS BECAUSE WE HAVE NOT	RT THEY KNOW THEIR WHEREABOUTS AND JOHN MCFARLANE POSSESSES THE INFORMATION. BECAUSE WE HAVE NOT DONE MORE THAN IT WAS POSSIBLE FOR THE PROSECUTION TO DO, BECAUSE WE HAVEN'T PROVEN ALL THE FACTS BECAUSE WE HAVEN'T PILED UP EVIDENCE	BT THEY KNOW THEIR WHEREABOUTS AND JOHN MCFARLANE POSSESSES THE INFORMATION. BECAUSE WE HAVE NOT DONE MORE THAN IT WAS POSSIBLE FOR THE PROSECUTHON TO DO, BECAUSE WE HAVN'T PROVEN ALL THE FACTS, BECAUSE WE HAVN'T PILED UP EVIDENCE
UPON EVIDENCE =		UPON EVIDENCE	UPON EVIDENCE
ACCUMULATED {THAT HERE} ⁱ	ACCUMULATED OUR EVIDENCE	ACCUMULATED THE OVER	ACCUMULATED THE OUR EVIDENCE OVER
MOUNTAINS	MOUNTAIN		MOUNTAINS

	-
v	-
N	5
N	J

PS

шен	шоц		шен
HIGH,	HIGH		HIGH,
THEREFORE			THEREFORE
{WE} ⁱ OUGHT			WE OUGHT
{TO} ¹ ACQUIT		[72]	TO ACQUIT
THIS MAN;	THAT		THIS MAN ^[72]
YOU CANNOT	YOU CAN	YOU CANNOT	YOU CANNOT
REASONABLY	REASONABLY	REASONABLE	REASONABL E Y
SAY {THAT} ⁱ	SAY THAT	SAY THAT	SAY THAT
THOSE {TWO} ⁱ	THOSE	THOSE TWO	THOSE TWO
OTHER	OTHER	OTHER	FEW OTHER
WITNESSES IF	WITNESSES	WITNESSES, IF	WITNESSES, IF
CAME HERE	THAT [space]	THEY CAME	THEY CAME
WOULD		HERE WOULD	HERE WOULD
NOT SHOW		SHOW A	SHOW A
DIFFERENT		DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT
RESULT YOU	YOU	RESULT. YOU	RESULT. YOU
ARE NOT TO	ARE NOT TO	ARE NOT TO	ARE NOT TO
SPECULATE	SPECULATE	SPECUAL T E AS	SPECULA T E AS
{WHAT	ABOUT WHAT	TO WHAT	TO WHAT
THE} ⁱ EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE
OF THOSE	OF THOSE	OF THESE	OF THESE
		OTHER	OTHER
WITNESSES		WITNESSES	WITNESSES
MAY BE. {THE	WOULD BE THE	MIGHT BE. THE	MIGHT BE. THE
QUESTION	QUESTION	QUES ION	QUESTION
BEFORE YOU IS,	BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU IS,	BEFORE YOU IS,
HAS THE	HAS THE	HAS THE	HAS THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
SHOWN THE	SHOWN THE	SHOWN THE	SHOWN THE
GUILT OF JOHN	GUILT OF JOHN	GUILT OF JOHN	GUILT OF JOHN
D. LEE BEYOND	D. BEYOND	D. LEE BEYOND	D. LEE BEYOND
REASONABLE	REASONABLE	A REASONABLE	A REASONABLE
DOUBT.} ⁱ	DOUBT IN SUCH	DOU N BT? A	DOUNBT? A
	A SPECULATIVE		
	EVIDENCE		
	[space] AND		
AGAIN {THE} ⁱ	AGAIN THE	AGAIN THE	AGAIN THE
ARGUMENT OF	ARGUMENTS OF	ARGUEMENT	ARGUEMENTS
THE	THE	OF THE	OF THE
GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN
WORKS	WORK	WORKS	WORK S
AGAINST THEM	AGAINST THEM	AGAINST THEM.	AGAINST THEM.
		THERE IS NOT	THERE IS NOT
		ANY SUCH	ANY SUCH

RS	PS	RT	BT
		SPECULATIVE	SPECULATIVE
		EVIDENCE. THE	EVIDENCE. THE
CONCLUSION TO		QUESTION TO	QUESTION TO
BE DERIVED		BE DERIVED	BE DERIVED
FROM THAT IS,		FROM THAT IS	FROM THAT IS
THEY	THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
DARED NOT	DARED NOT	DARED NOT	DARED NOT
BRING THESE	BRING THESE	BRING THESE	BRING THESE
MEN	MEN	OTHER MEN	OTHER MEN
		THEY SPEAK OF	THEY SPEAK OF
INTO {THE} ⁱ	INTO	INTO THE	INTO THE
COURT [space] WE	COURT WE	COURT. WE	COURT. WE
WANTED THEM	WANT THEM	WANTED THEM	WANTED THEM
{TO DO} ⁱ IT	TO DO IT	T DO IT, WE	TO DO IT, WE
WERE THAT	[space]	WERE NOT	WERE NOT
TRUE WE		TRYING AND WE	TRYING AND WE
DID NOT DESIRE		DID NOT DESIRE	DID NOT DESIRE
TO PUNISH ANY		TO PUNISH ANY	TO PUNISH ANY
INNOCENT MAN		INNOCENT MAN.	INNOCENT MAN.
FAR BE IT FROM		FAR BE IT FROM	FAR BE IT FROM
		OUR PURPOSE.	OUR PURPOSE.
IF THE		IF THE	IF THE
PROSECUTION		PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
WOULD USE		WOULD RUSE	WOULD R USE
POWERS {OF		THE POWERS	THE POWERS
THE} ⁱ		TH T THE	THAT THE
GOVERNMENT		G VF OVERMENT	G VF OVERNMEN
GIVEN TO		HAS GIVEN TO	T HAS GIVEN TO
THEM BY		THEM BY	THEM BY
VIRTUE {OF		VIRTUE OF	VIRTUE OF
THE} ⁱ OFFICE {OF		THE OFFICE OF	THE OFFICE OF
THE; ⁱ		THE	THE
PROSECUTING		PROSECUTING	PROSECUTING
ATTORNEY, IF	IF	ATTORNEY, IF	ATTORNEY, IF
THIS JURY	THIS JURY	THIS JURY	THIS JURY
WOULD LEND	WOULD LEND	W ULD LEND	WOULD LEND
US THEIR AID TO	THEIR AID TO	US THEIR AID TO	US THEIR AID TO
{THE} ⁱ HANGING	THE HANGING	THE HANGING	THE HANGING
${OF AN}^{i}$	OF AN	OF AN	OF AN
INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT
$MAN{}_{i}^{i}THEY$	MAN THEY	MAN, THEY	MAN, THEY
THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
WOULD BE	WOULD BE	WOULD BE	WOULD BE
	MURDERERS	MURDERERS	MURDERERS
	MUNDENENS	MUNDENERS	MUNDERERS

	AND	AND	AND
ACCESSORIES	ACCESSORIES	ACCESSORIES	ACCESSORIES
TO MURDER,	TO MURDER	TO MURDER;	TO MURDER;
ONE THING	AND ONE THING	AND ONE THING	AND ONE THING
{THAT THE} ⁱ	THAT	THAT	THAT
LAW REQUIRES,	LAW	LAW REQUIRES,	LAW REQUIRES,
ONE THING		ONE THING	ONE THING
		TH T	THAT
{THAT} ¹ CRIMINAL			
		CRIMINAL	CRIMINAL
JURISPRUDENCE		JURIDPRUDENC	JURIDPRUDENC
REQUIRES, IS	REQUIRES IS	E REQUIRES IS	E REQUIRES IS
TO BRING {THE} ⁱ	TO BRING	TO BERING THE	TO BERING THE
EVIDENCE THAT	EVIDENCE THAT	EVIDENCE THAT	EVIDENCE THAT
WILL CONVINCE	WILL CONVINCE	WILL CONVINCE	WILL CONVINCE
THE JURY	THE JURY	THE JURY	THE JURY
BEYOND {A} ¹	BEYOND A	BEYOND A	BEYOND A
REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE
DOUBT OF THE	DOUBT OF THE	DOUT OF THE	DOUT OF THE
FACT {OF THE} ⁱ	FACT OF THE	FACT OF THE	FACT OF THE
CHARGE	CHARGE	CHARGE	CHARGE
AGAINST {THE} ⁱ	AGAINST THE	AGAINS T THE	AGAINST T THE
PRISONER.	PRISONER [space]	PRISONER.	PRISONER.
LET	NOW LET	NOW, THEN LET	NOW, THEN LET
ME PURSUE	ME PURSUE	ME PURSUE	ME PERUSE
MY	[space]	MY	PURSUE MY
BROTHER		BROTHER	BROTHER
SUTHERLAND'S	SUTHERLAND'S	SUTHERLANDS	SUTHERLANDS
${IDEA A}^{1} STEP$	IDEA ONE STEP	IDEA A STEP	IDEA A STEP
FURTHER, {HE	FURTHER	FURTHER. HE	FURTHER. HE
SAYS THAT} ¹	SAYS THAT	SAYS THAT	SASY THAT
BECAUSE WE	BECAUSE WE	BECAUSE WE	BECAUSE WE
ONLY	ONLY	ONLY	ONLY
PRODUCED	PRODUCED	PRODUCES	PRODUCES
5 OF THOSE	FIVE OF THOSE	FI C VE OF THESE	FI C VE OF THESE
WITNESSES	MEN	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
UPON {THE} ⁱ		UPON THE	UPON THE
STAND,		STAND,	STAND,
${\text{THEREFORE IT}}^{1}$	THEREFORE IT	T EREFORE IT	THEREFORE IT
IS IMPOSSIBLE	IS	IS IMPOSSIBLE	IS IMPOSSIBLE
FOR THIS JURY	THIS JURY	FOR THIS JURY	FOR THIS JURY
TO SAY	CAN'T SAY	TO SAY	TO SAY
BEYOND A	BEYOND A	BE YOND A	BEYOND A
REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE
DOUBT = TO	DOUBT [space]	DOUBT, TO	DOUBT, TO

PS

RT

DC	
ŊЭ	

SAY JOHN		SAY THAT JOHN	SAY THAT JOHN
D. LEE IS	AND	D. LEE IS	D. LEE IS
GUILTY WHERE	WHERE	GUILTY. WHERE	GUILTY. WHERE
WILL YOU	WILL YOU	WILL YOU	WILL YOU
STOP {AND} ⁱ IF	STOP IF	STOP.	ST I OP.
WE ARE NOT	WE WERE NOT	THEY WERE NOT	THEY WERE NOT
AUTHORIZED	AUTHORIZED	AUTHORIZED	AUTHORIZED
TO STOP AT	TO STOP AT	TO STOP AT	TO STOP AT
5 WE COULD	FIVE COULD	FIVE ; WERE	FIVE ; WERE
NOT AT	NOT	NOT	NOT
←AUTHORIZED→		AUTHORIZED TO	AUTHORIZED TO
${\rm (AT)}^{1}6$		STOP AT SIX,	STOP AT SIX,
$7 \{OR\}^{i} 8$	78	SEVEN, EIGHT	SEVEN, EIGHT
OR 50	OR 50	OR FIFTY.	OR FIFTY.
REASON	THE REASON	REASON,	REASON,
THE	THAT THE		
GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN,	GENTLEMEN,
WOULD SAY	SAY TO	WOULD SAY,	WOULD SAY,
BRING EVERY	BRING EVERY	BRING EVERY	BRING EVERY
MAN	MAN	MAN	MAN
{IMPLICATED} ⁱ	IMPLICATED	IMPLICATED	IMPLICATED
INTO THIS	IN THIS	IN THIS	IN THIS
		CRIME TO THIS	CRIME TO THIS
COURT	COURT TO	COURT	COURT
TESTIFY.	TESTIFY.	WHATSOEVER.	WHATSOEVER.
THEY	AND THEY	THEY	THEY
HAVE DWELT	HAVE DWELT	HAVE DWELT	HAVE DWELT
UPON {THE} ⁱ	UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
FACT {THAT} ⁱ	FACT THAT	FACT THE T	FACT TH E AT
K SMITH HAD	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
TURNED	TURNED	HAD TURNED	HAD TURNED
STATES	STATES	STATES	STATES
EVIDENCE{,	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE;	EVIDENCE;
THAT THE $\}^{1}$	THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE
PRICE HE PAID	PRICE PAID	PRICE PAID HIM	PRICE PAID HIM
{HIM} ⁱ HERE	FOR WHICH HE	FOR HIS	FOR HIS
THAT HE	TESTIFIED	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
DESIRED} ⁱ FOR	HERE		
$\frac{\text{HIS}}{\text{HIS}} \{\text{WAS HIS}\}^{i}$	WAS HIS	WAS HIS	WAS HIS
LIBERTY	LIBERTY;	LIBERTY.	LIBERTY.
	THEY HAVE		
	REFERRED TO		
	THE FACT AS		
	EVIDENCE OF		
	L VIDENCE OF		

BECAUSE SMITH SHOWED IN HIS TESTIMONY HE SPOKE {THE} ⁱ TRUTH HE CAME HERE {WITHOUT} ⁱ ANY ARRANGEMENT WITH THIS PROSECUTION; WITHOUT ANY EXPECTATION OF IMMUNITY SIMPLY BECAUSE HE WAS HERE IN THIS COURT INDICTED OFFICER SENT AFTER HIM,	THAT BECAUSE KLINGEN SMITH CAME HERE WITHOUT ARRANGEMENT WITH THIS PROSECUTION; WITHOUT ANY EXPECTATION OF IMMUNITY AND-HE CAME HERE BECAUSE HE WAS INDICTED.	BECAUSE KLINGENSMITH SHOWED IN HIS TESTIMONY THAT HE SPOKE THE TRUTH. HE CAME HERE WITHOUT ANY ARRANGEMENT ON THE PART OF THIS PROSECUTION; WITHOUT ANY EXPECTATION OF IMMUNI T Y. ⁷³⁷ SIMPLY BECAUSE HE WAS HERE INDICTED IN TH E IS COURT AND AN OFFICER WAS SENT AFTER HIM.	BECAUSE KLINGENSMITH SHOWED IN HIS TESTIMONY THAT HE SPOKE THE TRUTH. HE CAME HERE WITHOUT ANY ARRANGEMENT ON THE PART OF THIS PROSECUTION; WITHOUT ANY EXPECTATION OF IMMUNIFY. ^{73J} SIMPLY BECAUSE HE WAS HERE INDICTED IN THEIS COURT AND AN OFFICER WAS WAS SENT AFTER HIM HE IS NOT WORTHY OF BELIEF,.
THAT HAS {BEEN THE} ⁱ RULE		THAT HAS BEEN THE RULE,	THAT HAS BEEN THE RULE,

PS

RT

	15		
GENTLEMEN OF		GENTLEMEN, OF	GENTLEMEN, OF
THE CRIMINAL		THE CRIMINAL	THE CRIMINAL
LAW EVER		LAW EVER	LAW EVER
SINCE IT HAS		SINCE IT HAS	SINCE IT HAS
BEEN		BEN IN	BEEN IN
EXISTENCE. IT		EXIST NCE. IT	EXISTANCE. IT
IS RULE		IS THE RULE	IS THE RULE
CARRIES OUT		CARRIED OUT	CARRIED OUT
		UNIVERSALLY.,	UNIVERSALLY . ,
TO ANY		IN ALL	IN ALL
STATE		COUNTRIES	COUNTRIES
WHERE THESE		W ERE THESE	WHERE THESE
GREAT CRIMES		GREAT CRIMES	GREAT CRIMES
ARE		ARE	ARE
PERPETRATED.		PERPETRATED.	PERPETRATED.
		THE	THE
	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN
	ASSUME FROM	ASSUME FOR M	ASSUME FOROM
	THE FACT THAT	THE FACT THAT	THE FACT THAT
	WE ENTERED A	WE ENTERED A	WE ENTERED A
	NOLLE	NOLLE	NOLLE
	PROSEQUI IN	PROSEQUI IN	PROSEQUI IN
	THE CASE OF	THE CASE OF	THE CASE OF
	SMITH	SMITH,	SMITH, WHICH
	AND	AND	AND
	THEREFORE	THEREFORE	THEREFORE
	GAVE HIM	GAVE HIM	GAVE HIM
	IMMUNITY AND	IMMUNITY AND	IMMUNITY AND
	LET HIM GO	LET HIM GO	LET HIM GO
	FREE THAT	FREE.	FREE . —
	HAS BEEN THE	FREE.	ГКЕС . —
	RULE		
	GENTLEMEN OF		
	THE CRIMINAL		
	LAW EVER		
	SINCE IT CAME		
	INTO		
	EXISTENCE[?]		
	KR/CARRY[?]		
	[[18]] THEY SAY		
THEY	THEY	THEY DRAW	THEY DRAW
DRAW THIS	DRAW THIS	THIS	THIS
ARGUMENT	ARGUMENT	ARGUEMENT	ARGUEMENT
FROM THE FACT	FROM THE FACT	FROM THE FACT	FROM THE FACT

PS

RT

WE	THAT WE	THAT WE	THAT WE
NOLLIED	NOLLIED THE	NOLLIED	NOLLIED THE
INDICTMENT	INDICTMENT	THEINDICTMEN	INDICTMENT.
LET US LOOK	LET US LOOK	T. LET US LOOK	LET US LOOK
AT THE	AT	AT	AT
FAIRNESS OF	THE	THEINDICTMEN	THE
THAT	INDICTMENT	Τ.	INDICTMENT.
DON'T YOU	DON'T YOU	DON'T YOU	DON'T YOU
REMEMBER	REMEMBER	REMEMBER	REMEMBER
WHEN	THAT WHEN	WHEN	WHEN
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
WAS CALLED		WAS CALLED,	WAS CALLED,
MR. SPICER	≤MR. SPICER ≥ ⁶²¹	JUDGE SPICER	JUDGE SPICER
AROSE IN IS	AROSE IN HIS	AROSE INHIS	AROSE IN HIS
PLACE, {AND} ⁱ	PLACE	PLACE AND	PLACE AND
SAID		SAID ON THE	SAID ON THE
		PART OF THE	PART OF THE
		DEFENSE, " WE	DEFENSE, " WE
		OBJECT ", - DID	OBJECT ", - DID
		WHAT WAS	WHAT WAS
		NECESSARY TO	NECESSARY TO
		BE DONE	BE DONE
WE	WE	BECAUSE "WE	BECAUSE "WE
OBJECT TO MR.	OBJECT TO MR.	OBJECT TO MR.	OBJECT TO MR.
Κ	KLINGEN	KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMITH'
SMITH'S	SMITH'S	S	S
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY."	TESTIMONY."
		THAT WAS	THAT WAS
WHILE	WHILE	WHILE THE	WHI L E THE
OFFICER WAS	OFFICER WAS	OFFICER WAS	OFFICER WAS
<i>OUT</i> [?] FOR MR.	OUT FOR	OUT FOR MR.	OUT FOR MR.
SMITH BEFORE	KLINGEN SMITH	SMITH BEFORE	SMITH BEFORE
ARRIVED TO		HE ARRIVED IN	HE ARRIVED IN
COURT HOUSE		COURT. SO	COURT. SO
MR. CAREY	MR. CAREY	MR. CAREY	MR. CAREY
AROSE IN	AROSE IN	THEN AROSE IN	THEN AROSE IN
HIS PLACE AND	HIS PLACE AND	HIS PLACE AND	HIS PLACE AND
DID WHAT WAS	DID WHAT WAS	DID WHAT WAS	DID WHAT WAS
NECESSARY TO	NECESSARY TO	NECESSARY TO	NECESSARY TO
BE DONE,	BE DONE,	BE DONE	BE DONE
BECAUSE WE	BECAUSE WE	BECAUSE WE	BECAUSE WE
COULD NOT PUT	COULD NOT PUT	COULD NOT PUT	COULD NOT PUT

^{621.} In Rogerson's longhand.

PS

RT

			1
HIM ON WITNESS	HIM UPON THE	HIM UPON THE	HIM UPON THE
STAND	STAND	STAND	STAND
WITHOUT $\{IT\}^{i}$ =	WITHOUT IT	WITHOUT IT,	WITHOUT IT , -
ENTERING $\{A\}^i$		ENTERING A	ENTERING A
NOLLE. SMITH	MR. SMITH THEN	NOLLE SMITH	NOLLE SMITH
TOOK HIS	TOOK HIS	THEN TOOK HIS	THEN TOOK HIS
SEAT UPON	SEAT UPON THE	SEAT UPON THE	SEAT UPON THE
STAND	STAND	ST ND	STAND AND
AGAIN		AND THE	AND THE
OBJECTION ON	QUESTION	QUESTION	QUESTION
OPPOSITE	BEFORE[?] HIS	BEFORE THE	BEFORE THE
	EXAMINATION	EXAMINATIO N	EXAMINATION
	WAS [space]	WAS: " [space]	WAS: " [space]
JUDGE SPICER	JUDGE SPICER	JUDGE SPICER	JUDGE SPICER
OBJECTED TO	OBJECTED TO	OBJECTED TO	OBJECTED TO
HIS	HIS	HIS	HIS
EXAMINATION	EXAMINATION	EXAMINATION.	EXAMINATION.
JUDGE SPICER	JUDGE SPICER	JUSGE SPICER	JUSGE SPICER
IMMEDIATELY	IMMEDIATELY	IMMEDIATELY	IMMEDIATELY
ROSE IN HIS	AROSE	AROSE IN HIS	AR E OSE IN HIS
PLACE {AND} ⁱ		PLACE AND	PLACE AND
SAID	SAID THE	SAID THE	SAID THE
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMANHA	GENTLEMANHA
HAVING	HAVING	VING	VING
ENTERED	ENTERED A	ENTERED A	ENTERED A
NOLLE	NOLLE	NOLLE	NOLLE
AT		PROSEQUI AT	PROSEQUI AT
THIS HOUR		THIS HOUR	THIS HOUR
	IT DOES AWAY		DOES AWAY
WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE
OBJECTION	OBJECTION	OBJECT T OIOHN	OBJECT E TIOHN
HE WAS	THEY WERE	THAT WE WERE	THAT WE WERE
ABOUT TO	ABOUT TO	ABOUT TO	ABOUT TO
MAKE. <now< b=""></now<>	MAKE NOW	K MAKE. NOW	K MAKE. NOW
THEY	THEY	THEY	THEY
COMPLAIN	COMPLAIN	COMPLAIN	COMPLAIN
BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE
WE> WE	WE/THAT/THEY[?]	WE	WE
NOLLIED	NOLLIED THE	NOLLE THE	NOLLE THE
INDICTMENT,	INDICTMENT	INDICTMENT,	INDICTMENT,
{THEY} ⁱ DREW	AND THEY	AND THEY	AND THEY
{DRAW} ⁱ ALL	DRAW ALL	DRAW ALL	DRAW ALL
THOSE	THESE	THESE	THESE
UNWARRANTED	UNWARRANTED	UNWARRANTED	UNWARRANTED

INFERENCES	INFERENCES	INFERENCES	INFERENCES
FROM $[22]$ {IT;} ⁱ	FROM IT	FROM IT.	FROM IT.
AT THE SAME	AT THE SAME	AT THE SAME	AT THE SAME
TIME {THEY} ⁱ	TIME THEY	TIME THEY	TIME THEY
WERE GOING TO	WERE GOING	WERE GOING TO	WERE GOING TO
OBJECT {TO	OBJECT TO	OBJECT TO A LL	OBJECT TO A LL
ODJECT (10	Object to	OF	OF OF
K SMITH'S	KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMITH'
TESTIMONY	S TESTIMONY	S TESTIMONY	S TESTIMONY
BECAUSE THAT	BECAUSE THAT	BECAUSE	BECAUSE
WE HAD NOT	WE HAD NOT	WE HADN'T	WE HADN'T
NOLLIED IT.} ⁱ AS	NOLLIED IT	NOLLIED IT. AS	NOLLIE D IT. AS
SOON AS MAN IS	[space] > [space] >	LONG AS A MAN	LONG AS A MAN
UNDER	[space] > [space] >	IS IN AN IN	IS IN AN IN
INDICTMENT IN	[space]	INDICTMENT IN	INDICTMENT IN
CONNECTION		CONNECTION	CONNECTION
WITH OTHERS		WITH OTHERS,	WITH OTHERS,
HE CAN NOT BE	CANNOT BE	HE CANNOT BE	HE CANNOT BE
PLACED UPON	PLACED UPON	PLACED UPON	PLACED UPON
STAND	STAND	THE STAND TO	THE STAND TO
STAND	STAND	GAVE	GAVE
		TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
UNTIL THAT	UNTIL THAT	UNTIL THAT	UNTIL THAT
INDICTMENT IS	INDICTMENT IS	INDICTMENT IS	INDICTMENT IS
NOLLIED {AND	NOLLIED	NOLLIED AND	NOLLIED AND
THAT POINT	THAT POINT	THATPOINT	THAT POINT
SETTLED UPON} ⁱ ,	SETTLED UPON;	SETTLED UPON.	SETTLED UPON.
SETTLED OTON;,	THEY HAVE	SETTLED OF ON.	SETTLED OF ON.
THAT {SETTLED	RAISED THAT	THAT	THAT
UPON ¹ POINT	POINT	POINT	POINT
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
FORCED US;	FORCED US	FORCED US TO	FORCED US TO
I ORCED 05,	[space]	HAVE DONE	HAVE DONE DO
IF ARE		IT, AND IF WE	IT, AND IF WE
HAD NOT DONE		HADN'T DONE	HADN'T DONE
IT		IT THAT WOULD	IT THAT WOULD
WE WERE IN		HAVE EBEEN A	HAVE E BEEN A
VIOLATION.		VIOLATIONOF	VIOLATIONOF
		OUR DUTY AND	OUR DUTY AND
		OF THE LAW. WE	OF THE LAW. WE
WE KNEW	KNEW	INTIMATED	INTIMATED
{THAT} ⁱ	THAT KLINGEN	THAT	THAT
K SMITH	SMITH'S	KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMITH'
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	S TESTIMONY	S TESTIMONY

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
COULD NOT GET INTRODUCED UNTIL WE DID	COULD NOT BE INTRODUCED NOT BEFORE[?]	COULD NOT BE INTRODUCED TILL WE DID	COULD NOT BE INTRODUCED TILL WE DID
THAT, <and we<br="">OFFERED THESE FACTS>.</and>	<i>THAT/THEY</i> [?] NOLLIED [<i>space</i>] WE OFFER THESE FACTS	THAT. ^[74] AND WE OFFERED THESE FACTS. THE	THAT. ^[74] AND WE OFFERED THESE FACTS. THE
THEY WOULD HAVE YOU IMPLY {THAT THE} ⁱ	GENTLEMAN WOULD HAVE YOU IMPLY THAT THE PROSECUTION	GENTLEMEN WOULD HAVE YOU IM LY THAT THE PROSECTION	GENTLEMAN WOULD HAVE YOU IMPLY THAT THE PROSECUTION
PROSECUTION HAVE GIVEN THIS MAN SMITH {LIBERTIES} ⁱ	PROSECUTION HAS GIVEN THIS MAN SMITH THE	PROSECTUION HAD GIVEN THIS MAN, KLINGENSMITH THE LIBERTY	PROSECUTION HAD GIVEN THIS MAN, KLINGENSMITH THE LIBERTY
PRICE {OF HIS} ⁱ LIFE, FOR TELLING {A} ⁱ LIE UPON THIS	PRICE OF HIS LIFE[?] FOR TELLING LIE ON THIS	AND PRICE OF HISLIFE FOR TELLING A LIE UPON THIS	AND PRICE OF HISLIFE FOR TELLING A LIE UPON THIS
STAND BUT {NOT ONLY THAT} ⁱ MY BROTHER SUTHERLAND	STAND, NOT ONLY THAT BUT MY BROTHER SUTHERLAND	STAND; NOT ONLY THAT BUT MY BROTHER SUTHERLAND	STAND; NOT ONLY THAT BUT MY BROTHER SUTHERLAND
	[space]		TRIED TO EXCITE THE PREJUDICE OF THIS JURY
AND I DON'T WHAT OBJECT	OBJECT [space]	(AND I DON'T KNOW WHAT OBJECT	AGAINST THIS WITNESS (AND I DON'T KNOW WHAT OBJECT
HE COULD HAVE HAD UNLESS EXCITE {THE} ⁱ	EXCITE THE	HE COULD HAVE HAD IN ENDEAVORING TO EXCITE THE	HE COULD HAVE HAD IN ENDEAVORING TO EXCITE THE
PREJUDICE OF THIS JURY WHILE THIS JURY MAY	PREJUDICE [<i>space</i>]	PREJUDICES OF THIS JURY) WHILE THIS JURY MAY	PREJUDICES OF THIS JURY) WHILE THIS JURY MAY
ENTERTAIN PREJUDICES ON QUESTION OF		ENTERTAIN PREJUDICES ON QUESTIONS OF	ENTERTAIN PREJUDICES ON QUESTIONS OF

RS	PS	RT	BT
	CALLED TO		
IF	ATTENTION IF	IF	IF
COUNSEL	THE COUNSEL	THE COUNSEL	THE COUNSEL
EVEN	EVEN [[19]]	EVEN	EVEN
CAME INTO	CAME INTO	CAME INTO	CAME INTO
COURT HERE	COURT	COURT HERE	COURT HERE
AND	AND	AND	AND
		CONSENTED	CONSENTED
SUBMITTED	SUBMITTED	OR SUBMITTED	OR SUBMITTE C D
TO THE	TO THE [space]	TO THE	T O THE
SEPARATION		SEPARTATION	SEPARATION
OF JURY IT	IT	OF THE JURY IT	OF THE JURY IT
WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT
CARRY	RNL[?] A	OBVIATE THE	OBVIATE THE
DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT/DIFF	DIFFICULTY,	DIFFICULTY,
COURSE	ICULT[?]	BECAUSE THE	BECAUSE THE
PRISONER IS		PRISONER IS	PRISONER IS
ENTITLED {TO		ENTITLED TO	ENTITLED TO
A} ⁱ CAREFUL		A CAREFUL	A CAREFUL
TRIAL		ERROR	TRIAL ERROR
WHEN HIS LIFE		WHEN HIS LIFE	WHEN HIS LIFE
IS AT STAKE		IS AT ST KE,	IS AT STAKE,
LAW	THE LAW	AND THE LAW	AND THE LAW
WILL NOT THEN	WILL NOT EVEN	WILL NOT	WILL NOT
ALLOW	ALLOW THE	ALLOW THE	ALLOW THE
COUNSELOR OF	COUNSEL	COU L NSEL OR	COU L NSEL OR
	THE	THE	EVEN THE
PRISONER.	PRISONER TO	PRISONER TO	PRISONER TO
	WAIVE THAT	THE	CONSENT THE
	RIGHT TO	SEPARATION.	SEPARATION.
	WAIVE OR		
HE CONSENT	CONSENT	HE CONSENTED	HE CONSENTED
ТО	TO THE	TO THE	TO THE
SEPARATION.	SEPARATION	SEPARATION OF	SEPARATION
OF JURY	OF THE JURY	A JURY	OF A JURY AND
AT LAST	[space]	AT THE	AT THE LAST
TERM OF		ALST TERM OF	ALST TERM OF
THE SUPREME		THE SUPREME	THE SUPREME
COURT IN {THE} ⁱ	IN THE	COURT IN THE	COURT IN THE
CASE OF	CASE OF	CASE OF	CASE OF
SHEFFEL,	SHEFFEL	SHEFFEL AND	SHEFFEL AND
JUDGMENT		THE JUDGMENT	THE JUDGMENT
WAS REVERSED,		WAS REVERSED	WAS REVERSED
BECAUSE	BECAUSE THE	BECAUSE THE	BECAUSE THE

	1		
COUNSEL {IN	COUNSEL IN	OUNSEL IN	OUNSEL IN
THAT CASE} ⁱ	THAT CASE	THAT CASE	THAT CASE
CONSENTED {TO	CONSENTED TO	CONSENTED TO	CONSENTED TO
A} ⁱ SEPARATION	A SEPARATION	A SEPARATION	A SEPARATION
OF THE JURY.	OF THE JURY	OF THE JURY.	OF THE JURY.
HERE YOU HAVE	HERE YOU HAVE	HERE YOU HAVE	HERE YOU HAVE
BEEN LOCKED	BEEN LOCKED	BEEN LOCKED	BEEN LOCKED
UP UNDER THE	≤ U P ≥ ⁶²²	UP UNDER THE	UP UNDER THE
ORDER OF {THE} ⁱ		ORDER OF THE	ORDER OF THE
COURT AND	IT	COURT AND IT	COURT AND IT
	WAS	WAS AN	WAS AN
INSINUATIONS	INSINUATION	INSINUATION	INSINUATION
AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE	AGAINS TH E	AGAINS TH T E
PROSECUTION,	PROSECUTION,	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
WHEN IF	WHEN IF THE	WHEN IF THE	WHEN IF THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
HADN'T	HADN'T	HADN'T	HADN'T
<i>PRT/</i> _[?]	PROPOSED[?]	PROPOSED	PROPOSED
THAT STEP	THAT STEP	THAT STEP	THAT STEP
YOUR WORKS	YOUR WORK	YOUR WORKS	YOUR WORKS
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
BEEN THROWN	BEEN THROWN	BEEN THROWN	BEEN THROWN
AWAY {IF YOU	AWAY IF YOU	AWAY IF YOU	AWAY IF YOU
ARRIVED	ARRIVED	HAD ARRIVED	HAD ARRIVED
AT A VERDICT	AT A VERDICT	AT A VERDICT	AT A VERDICT
OF GUILTY} ⁱ	OF GUILTY	OF GUILTY, BUT	OF GUILTY, BUT
BEING $\{AN\}^i$	BEING AN [space]	HE BEING AN	HE BEING AN
ACUTE		ACUTE	ACUTE
CAREFUL		CAREFUL	CAREFUL
SOPHISTICAL	AND	SOPHISTICAL	SOPHISTICAL
LAWYER HE	YET HE COMES	LAWYER HE	LAWYER HE
USES	AND USES	USES THESE	USES THESE
		WORDS AND	WORDS AND
THIS	THIS	THE S E	THE SEIS THIS
SORT OF	SORT OF	KIND OF	SORT OF
	EVIDENCE		
ARGUMENTS	ARGUMENT	ARGUEMENTS	ARGUEMENTS
	BEFORE YOU	AND	AND
	APPEAL TO	APPEALS TO	APPEALS TO
	YOUR	YOUR	YOUR
ТО	PREJUDICE	PREJUDICE TO	PREJUDICE TO
LEAD YOU TO	ТО	LEAD YOU TO	LEAD YOU TO

622. In Rogerson's longhand.

RS	PS	RT	BT
ACQUIT A	ACQUIT A	ACQUIT A	ACQUIT A
GUILTY MAN	GUILTY MAN A	GUILTY MAN	GUILTY MAN
WHOSE	MAN WHOSE	WHOSE	WHOSE
HANDS ARE	HANDS ARE	HANDS ARE	HANDS ARE
STAINED IN THE	STAINED IN THE	STAINED IN THE	STAINED IN THE
BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF
INFANT	INFANT	INFANT	INFANT
			INNOCENT
CHILDREN	CHILDREN	CHILDREN	CHILDREN
${\rm (AND)}^{i}$	AND	AND	AND
DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS
WOMEN.	WOMEN [space]	WOMEN.	WOMEN.
3.36 PM. {THE	336 PM ⁶²³ THE	THE	THE
GENTLEMEN} ¹	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN
USED THIS	USED THIS	USED	USED THIS
		THESE	THESE
ARGUMENT	ARGUMENT	ARGUEMENTS	ARGUEMENT S
BEFORE $\{YOU\}^1$	BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU.
I AM NOW	I AM NOW	AND . I AM NOW	AND . I AM NOW
DRAWING ON	DRAWING ON	DRAWING ON	DRAWING ON
JUDGE		JUDGE ^[75]	JUDGE ^[75]
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND.	SUTHERLAND.
"HE SAYS, CAN	HE SAYS CAN	HE SAYS CAN	HE SAYS, "CAN
IT BE	IT TO BE	IT BE	IT BE
POSSIBLE	POSSIBLE	POSSIBLE	POSSIBLE
${THAT}^{1}50$	THAT FIFTY	THAT FIFTY	THAT FIFTY
{WHITE} ⁱ MEN IN	WHITE MEN IN	WHITE MEN IN	WHITE MEN IN
A COMMUNITY	A COMMUNITY	A COMMUNITY	A COMMUNITY
OF WHITE MEN	COULD HAVE	OF WHITE MEN,	OF WHITE MEN,
COULD HAVE	[<i>space</i>] HAVE	COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE
CONNIVED	CONNIVED	CONIVED	CONNIVED
TOGETHER =	TOGETHER =	TOGETHER—	TOGETHER—
	AND HAVE		
COMBINED	COMBINED	COMBINED	COMBINED
TOGETHER TO	TOGETHER	TOGETHER TO	TOGETHER TO
HAVE		HAVE	HAVE
PERPETRATED		PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED
THIS HORRIBLE		THIS HORRIBLE	THIS HORRIBLE
CRIME CAN	>>CAN	CRIME. CAN	CRIME." CAN
IT BE POSSIBLE	IT POSSIBLE	IT BE POSSIBLE?	IT BE POSSIBLE?
IT IS POSSIBLE	IT IS POSSIBLE	IT IS POSSIBLE.	IT IS POSSIBLE,
	THE	AND THE	AND THE

^{623.} In Rogerson's longhand.

CE
IT TO
OWS
ND ANY
ABLE
HE
CAN IT
IBLE
EN
TALK
SUCH A
ГНАТ
OULD
TI O
CUSS IT
RSES?"
R
LAND
UNATEL
REARED
IT UP IN
RENT
NITY,
A
ENT
)F
STANCE
ROM
)
IERE IN
T CEDAR
HERE
ASK,
MEN, IN
LACÉ
THE SUN
THE
SAXON

RACE RESIDED, 3 ⁱ	RACE RESIDE	RACE RESIDES	RACE RESIDES
IN REFERRING TO	[space]	IN REFERING TO	IN REFERING TO
HIS	[space] —[?] [space]	HIS	HIS
ARGUMENT	[:][space]	ARGUEMENT	ARGUEMENT
COULD SUCH A	COULD HAVE	WOULD SUCH A	WOULD SUCH A
CRIME $\{BE\}^i$	COULD HAVE	CRIME BE	CRIME BE
PERPETRATED		PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED
	THE	WITHOUT THE	WITHOUT THE
WITHOUT {THE} ¹ PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATOR	PERPETRATORS	PERPERTATORS
	BE	OF IT BEING	OF IT BEING
OF IT HAVING			
IMMEDIATELY	IMMEDIATELY	IMMEDIATELY BROUGHT TO	IMMEDIATELY
			BROUGHT TO
		JUSTICE	JUSTUCE . ,
WHILE		WHILE THE	WHILE THE
PEOPLE WERE		PEOPLE WERE	PEOPLE WERE
WRITHING		WRITHING	WRITHING
UNDER		UNDER THE	UNDER THE
OUTRAGE,		OUTRAGE,	OUTRAGE,
WHILE	WHILE THE	WHILE THE	WHILE THE
BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF
THESE VICTIMS	THOSE VICTIMS	THESE VICTIMS	THESE VICTIMS
	WERE/WITH[?]	WAS	WAS
CDVINC	PRNSH/FRNSH[?]	CDVDIC	CDVINC
CRYING	AND CRYING	CRYING	CRYING
FOR VEN (CEANCE) ⁱ	FOR THE	FOR	FOR
VEN{GEANCE} ⁱ	VENGEANCE	VENGEANCE	VEHNGEANCE
DUE TO	DUE TO THE	DUE TO THE PERPETRATION.	DUE TO THE
PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION.	PERPETRATION;
OF SUCH A CRIME WHERE	OF SUCH A	WHEDE	— WHEDE
	CRIME WHERE	WHERE	WHERE
IS THE	IS THE	IS THE	IS THE
$\begin{array}{c} \text{COMMUNITY} \\ (WUEDE A)^{i} \end{array}$	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY WHERE A	COMMUNITY WHERE A
{WHERE A} ⁱ CRIME {LIKE} ⁱ	WHERE A CRIME LIKE	CRIME LIKE	CRIME LIKE
	THIS		
THIS AND THEN	1 11 15	THAT OF THAT	THAT OF THAT
		NATURE EVEN	NATURE EVEN
COULD HAVE SLEPT FOR	COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE
18	<i>SLEPT</i> [?] 18	SLEPT FOR EIGHTEEN	SLEPT FOR EIGHTEEN
YEARS	YEARS	YEARS	YEARS
WITHOUT	WITHOUT	WITH UT	WITHOUT
INVESTIGATION,	INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATION,	INVESTIGATION,
{AND} ¹ DURING	AND DURING A	AND DURING	AND DURING
PORTION	PORTION	THAT PORTION	THAT PORTION

PS

RT

_	-
п	C
ю	•
	-

			[
OF 18		OF EIGHTEEN	OF EIGHTEEN
YEARS, PERMIT		YEARS PERMIT	YEARS PERMIT
TO SAY,		ME TO SAY	ME TO SAY
THAT ONE OF	THAT ONE[?] OF	THAT ONE OF	THAT ONE OF
{THE} ⁱ	THE	THE	THE
COUNSELORS OF	COUNSELORS OF	COUNSELORS OF	COUNSELORS OF
THIS PRISONER	THIS PRISONER	THIS PRISONER	THIS PRISONER
HAS ACTED AS	HAS ACTED AS	HAS ACTED AS	HAS ACTE R D AS
	GOVERNMENT[?]	COUNTY AND	COUNTY AND
TERRITORIAL		TERRITORIAL	TERRITORIAL
ATTORNEY,	ATTORNEY	AT ORNEY,	ATTORNEY,
≤WHICH	WHICH	WHICH	WHICH
WOULD≥	WOULD HAVE	WOULD	WOULD
ENABLE ⁶²⁴ HIM	ENABLED HIM	ENABLE HIM	ENABLE HIM
TO {HAVE	TO HAVE	TO HAVE	TO HAVE
PUNISHED} ⁱ THIS	PUNISHED THIS	PUNISHED THIS	PUNISHED THIS
CRIME	CRIME [[20]]	CRIME.	CRIME.
WHERE COULD	WHERE COULD	WHE E COULD	WHERE COULD
SUCH A THING	SUCH A THING	SUCH A THING	SUCH A THING
ELSEWHERE	ELSEWHERE	ELSEWHERE	ELSEWHERE
HAVE	HAVE	HAVE	HAVE
OCCURRED	OCCURRED	OC F URED?	OCFCURRED?
AH, YES	[space] THE	AH, YES! THE	AH, YES! THE
EXPLANATION	EXPLANATION	EXPLANATION	EXPLENATION
OF IT IS THIS,	OF IT	OF IT IS THIS:	OF IT IS THIS:
WHILE CRIME	WHILE CRIME	WHILE CRIMES	WHILE CRIMES
SEEKS DARK	SEEKS DARK	SEEKS DARK	SEEK S DARK
CAVERNS IT	CAVERNS,	CAVERNS IT S	CAVERNS IT S
SHRINKS FROM	SHRINKS FROM	SHRINKS FROM	SHRINKS FROM
THE LIGHT OF	LIGHT OF	THE LIGHT OF	THE LIGHT OF
DAY WHEN	DAY WHEN	DAY. WHEN	DAY. WHEN
MEN ARE	MEN ARE	MEN ARE	MEN ARE
COMBINED	BANDED	BANDED	BANDED
TOGETHER, IN	TOGETHER IN	TOGETHER IN	TOGETHER IN
BONDS OF	BONDS OF	BONDS OF	BONDS OF
CRIME AND	CRIME	CRIME WITH	CRIME WITH
UNITED	THE/AND[?]	THE	THE
	POWER OF	POWER OF THE	POWER OF THE
HIGHWAYMEN	HIGHWAYMEN	HIGHWAYMEN	HIGHWAYMEN,
WHERE HIS	WHERE HIS	WHERE HIS	WHERE HIS
BAND IS SO	BAND IS SO	BAND IS SO	BAND IS SO
PERFECT AS	PERFECT AS	PERFECT AS	PERFECT AS

^{624.} Ink diacritical mark would render the word "ENABLING".

RS	PS	RT	BT
TO GIVE HIM	TO GIVE HIM	TO GIVE HIM	G TO GIVE HIM
IMMUNITY HE	IMMUNITY HE	IMMUNITY, HE	IMMUNITY, HE
IS CONTENTED	THEN <i>IS/HAS</i> [?]	IS C I ONTENTED	IS C I ONTENTED
IN HIS	AND [space] FOR	IN HIS [space] .	IN HIS [space].
ADMINISTRATIO	THOSE CRIMES		
N [space] IT WAS	[space] IT WAS	IT WAS	IT WAS
SIMPLY	SIMPLY	SIMPLY	SIMPLY
BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE
{THOSE} ⁱ MEN	THOSE MEN	THESE MEN	THESE MEN
{WHO} ⁱ	WHO	WHO	WHO
PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED
THAT CRIME	THOSE CRIMES	THAT CRIME	THAT CRIME
DOWN {THERE} ⁱ		DOWN THERE	DOWN THERE
FELT SECURED	FELT SECURED	FELT SECURED.	FELT SECURED.
THEY KNEW	THEY KNEW	THEY KNEW	THEY KNEW
THAT UNDER	THAT UNDER	THAT UNDER	THAT UNDER
THE	THE	THE	THE
AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITY	AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES
WHICH	WHICH	WHICH	WHICH
REIGNED IN	REIGNED IN	REIGNED IN	R A EIGNED IN
THIS COUNTRY =	THIS COUNTRY	THIS COUNTRY	THIS COUNTRY
OF WHICH	AT WHICH	OF WHICH	OF WHICH
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG WAS	YOUNG WAS	YOUNG WAS	YOUNG WAS
HEAD =	THE HEAD =	THE HEAD—	THE HEAD—
THEY KNEW	THEY KNEW	THEY KNEW	THEY KNEW
FOR THIS		FOR THIS	FOR THIS
MASSACRE		MASSACRE	MASSACRE
THEY {HAD} ⁱ	THEY HAD	THEY HAD	THEY HAD
IMMUNITY IT	IMMUNITY	IMMUNITY. IT	AIMMUNITY. IT
WAS FOR THIS		WAS FOT THIS	WAS FO TR THIS
REASON		REASON THAT	REASON THAT
THEY TALKED		THEY TALKED	THEY TALKED
ABOUT [space]	AND	ABOUT IT, AND	ABOUT IT, AND
WHEN $\{THE\}^1$	WHEN THE	WHICH THE	WHE H N THE
PROPHET	PROPHET	PROF	PROF PROPHET
OF {THE} ⁱ LORD	OF THE LORD		OF THE LORD
SPOKE THE IN	SPOKE		SPOKE,
NOTWITHSTANDI	NOTWITHSTAND		NOTWITHSTAND
NG {IT WAS	ING IT WAS		ING IT WAS
REFERRED TO IN	REFERRED TO IN	[76]	REFERRED TO IN
PUBLIC	PUBLIC	^[76] IN PUBLIC	^[76] IN PUBLIC
HERE BY THE 1		HERE THAT DAY	HERE THAT DAY
WITNESSES AS		AS IS SHOWN BY	AS IS SHOWN BY

NO

SHOWN =		THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE
FROM	FROM	FROM THAT	FROM THAT
THAT DAY	THAT DAY	DAY	DAY
HENCEFORWARD	HENCEFORWAR	HENCEFORWAR	HENCEFORWAR
THE LIPS OF	D THE LIPS OF	D. THE LIPS OF	D . ,— THE LIPS
THESE	THESE	THESE ARE	OF THESE ARE
DUMB, THESE	DUMB THESE	DUM. THESE	DUM. THESE
CATTLE, THESE	CATTLE THAT	CATTLE THESE	CATTLE THESE
NABOBS THAT	NABOBS THAT	NABOBS THAT	NABOBS THAT
COME THAT {IN	COME IN	CAME IN	CAME IN
THE} ⁱ SHAPE OF	THE SHAPE OF	THE SHAPE OF	THE SHAPE OF
MEN	MEN	MEN, THEIR LIPS	MEN, THEIR LIPS
WERE CLOSED	WERE CLOSED	WERE CLOSED	WERE CLOSED
$\{AND\}^i$	AND	AND THE	AND THE
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS	MEADOWS	MEADOW	MEADOW
WAS	WAS	MAS ACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS
{A} ⁱ SEALED	A SEALED	A SEALED	A SEALED
BOOK {FROM	BOOK FROM	BOOK FROM	BOOK FROM
THAT DAY, <i>i</i> AND	THE DAY	THAT DAY,	THAT DAY,
		BECAUSE FROM	BECAUSE FROM
THE	Α	THAT DAY THE	THAT DAY THE
PROPHET OF	PROPHET OF	PROPHET OF	PROPHET OF
THE LORD	THE LORD	THE LORD	THE LORD
ISSUED HIS	ISSUED HIS	ISSUED THIS	ISSUED HIS
EDICT THROUGH	EDICT THROUGH	EDICT TO	EDICT TO
HIS SERVANT	HIS SERVANT	HIS SERVANT,	HIS SERVENT,
JOHN D. LEE TO	JOHN D. LEE TO	JOHN D. LEE TO	JOHN D. LEE, TO
TALK NOTHING	TALK NOTHING	TALK NOTHING	TALK NOTHING
ABOUT	ABOUT	AT ALL ABOUT	AT ALL ABOUT
THIS CRIME	THIS CRIME	THIS CRIME.	THIS CRIM E .
[space] BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG KNEW	YOUNG KNEW	YOUNG KNEW	YOUNG KNEW
{THE} ⁱ	THE	THE	THE
NECESSITY OF	NECESSITY OF	NECESSITY OF	NECESSITY OF
KEEPING IT	KEEPING IT	KEPPING IT	KEPPING IT
QUIET, BECAUSE	QUIET BECAUSE	QUIET BECAUSE	QUIET BECAUSE
IF THEY BEGAN	IF THEY	IF THEY BEGAN	IF THEY BEGAN
TO TALK ABOUT	TALKED ABOUT	TO TALK ABOUT	TO TALK ABOUT
${IT}^1 = IT WOULD$	<	IT IT WOULD	IT IT WOULD
CREATE		CREATE	CREATE
DISTURBANCE		DISTURBANCE	DISTURBENCE
AT ONCE[?]		AT ONCE .	AT ONCE .
THERE WERE A	THERE WERE	THERE WERE A	THERE WERE A

RS	PS	RT	BT
GREAT MANY	GREAT MANY	GREAT MANY	GREAT MANY
HONEST PEOPLE	HONEST PEOPLE	HONEST PEOPLE	HONEST PEOPLE
^[23] DOWN IN		DOWN IN	DOWN AM IN
THAT COUNTRY		THAT COUNTRY,	THAT COUNTRY,
AS	WHO WOULD	WHO AS	WHO AS
SOON AS THEY	SOON	SOON AS THEY	SOON AS THEY
GOT FACTS		GOT THE FACTS	GOT THE FACTS
IN CASE		IN THE CASE	IN THE CASE
THEY WOULD		THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
BECOME	BECOME	BECOME	BECOME
RESTIVE UNDER	RESTIVE UNDER	RESTIVE UNDER	RESTIVE UNDER
IT	IT AFFECT	IT;	IT;
THEY WOULD	THEIR FAITH IF	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
IMBIBE	THEY IMBIBE	IMBIBE	IMBIBE
THE SPIRIT OF	THE SPIRIT OF	THE SPIRIT OF	THE SPIRIT OF
APOSTASY {AND	APOSTASY AND	APOSTACY AND	APOSTACY AND
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG} ⁱ HE HAS	YOUNG HAS	YOUNG HE HAS	YOUNG HE HAS
GREAT FEAR	A GREAT FEAR	A GREAT FEAR	A GREAT FEAR
OF HAVING ANY	OF ANY	OF HAVING ANY	OF HAVING ANY
OF HIS	OF HIS	OF HIS	OF HIS
FAVORITE	FAVORITE	FAVORITE	FAVORITE
FOLLOWERS	FOLLOWERS	FOLLOWERS	FOLLOWERS
WHOM HE	WHOM HE	WHO HE	WHO M HE
EXPECTS TO	EXPECTS TO	EXPECTS TO	EXPECTS TO
HAVE CROWNED	HAVE CROWNED	HAVE CROWNED	HAVE CROWNED
IN	IN THE	IN THE	IN THE
CELESTIAL	HIGHEST	CELESTIAL	CELESTIAL
KINGDOM TO	KINGDOM [space]	KINGDOM TO	KINGDOM, TO
GET THAT		GET THAT	GET THAT
SPIRIT OF		SPIRIT OF	SPIRIT OF
APOSTASY.		APOSTACY.	APOSTACY.
ТО	KNEW THAT	NOW W HOUT	NOW WITH OUT
ALLOW HIS	ALLOWING IT	ALLOWING HIS	ALLOWING HIS
ADHERENTS TO	TO BE	ADHERANTS TO	ADHERANTS TO
DISCUSS	DISCUSSED	DISGUISE	DIS GUISE CUSS
WOULD BE TO	WOULD BE TO	IT WOULD BE TO	IT WOULD BE TO
EXPOSE IT	EXPOSE AND	DISPOSE IT AND	DISPOSE IT AND
{AND} ⁱ BRING	BRING THE	BRING THE	BRING THE
PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS
OF CRIME TO	OF CRIME TO	ТО	ТО
JUSTICE. {YET} ⁱ	JUSTICE YET	JU D STICE. YET	JU D STICE . ? YET
THIS ATTORNEY	THIS ATTORNEY	THIS ATTORNEY	THIS ATTORNEY
GETS UP	GETS UP	GETS UP	GETS UP

BEFORE YOU,	BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU
HE SAYS {AND	AND ARGUES	AND HE SAYS	AND HE SAYS
BECAUSE OF			
$THAT = \}^{i}$	THAT		
BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE OF	BECAUSE OF
THESE THINGS	THESE THINGS	THESE	THAT THESE
	WERE DONE	THINGS	THINGS
			KLINGENSMITH
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE ⁶²⁵	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
MUST HAVE	MUST HAVE	MUST HAVE	MUST HAVE
LIED WHY SIR	LIED	LIED. WHY, SIR,	LIED. WHY, SIR,
DID HE FORGET	DID HE FORGET	DID HE FORGET	DID HE FORGET
FACT	THE FACT THAT	THE FACT	THE FACT THAT
TILL {A} ⁱ RECENT	TILL RECENT	TILL A RECENT	TILL A RECENT
DAY BRIGHAM	DAY BRIGHAM	DAY BRIGHAM	S DAY BRIGHAM
YOUNG WAS	YOUNG WAS AN	YOUNG WAS A	YOUNG WAS A
AUTOCRAT IN	AUTOCRAT IN	TALKING OF	TALKING OF
THIS MATTER,	THIS COUNTRY	THIS MATTER;	THIS MATTER;
{THAT} ⁱ HE HAS	THAT HE HAS	THAT HE HAS	THAT HE HAS
{THE} OF POWER	THE POWER	THE POWER	THE POWER
OF GOD, IS	OF GOD	OF GOD; TH T HE	OF GOD; THAT
VICE		IS THE VICE	HE IS THE VICE
GERENT OF		GERANT OF	GERANT OF
GOD ABLE	ABLE TO	GOD ABLE TO	GOD, ABLE TO
WIELD TO	WIELD TO	WIELD AND	WIELD AND
HOLD THAT	HOLD[?] THAT	HOLD THAT	HOLD THAT
AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY,	AUTHORITY , ;
THAT {HE} ⁱ HAS	THAT HAS THE	THAT HE HAS	THAT HE HAS
CONTROL	[[21]] CONTROL	THE CONTROL	THE CONTROL
OF ALL	OF ALL	OF ALL	OF ALL
POLITICAL	POLITICAL	POLITICAL	POLITICAL
AFFAIRS AND	AFFAIRS [space]	AFFAIRS AND	AFFAIRS AND
HE CAN ELECT		HE CAN ELECT	HE CAN ELECT
THESE MEN TO		THESE MEN TO	THESE MEN TO
OFFICE HE		OFFICE WHO	OFFICE WHO
ADOPTS		WILL ADOPT	WILL ADOPT
THAT DID	DID	THAT. HAD	THAT-? HAD
HE FORGOT	HE FORGOT THE	HE FORGOT THE	HE FORGOT THE
FACT, THAT	FACT THAT	FACT THAT	FACT THAT
MAN BY VIRTUE	THAT MAN	MEN BY VIRTUE	MEN BY VIRTUE
{O} ⁱ F HIS		OF THAT	OF THAT
LEADERSHIP OF		LEADERSHIP OF	LEADERSHIP OF

PS

RT

^{625. &}quot;JOHN D. LEE" is partially written over with illegible shorthand.

RS	PS	RT	BT
HIS CHURCH		HIS CHURCH	HIS CHURCH
		GOVER M NMENT	GOVER M NMENT
COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE	COU N LD HAVE	COU N LD HAVE
BROUGHT	BROUGHT	BROUGHT	BROUGHT
THESE GUILTY	THESE GUILTY	THESE GUILTY	THESE GUILTY
PARTIES TO	PARTIES TO	PARTIES TO	PARTIES TO
JUSTICE{;	JUSTICE	JUSTICE,	JUSTICE , ? THEN
THEN} ⁱ I ANSWER	THEN I ANSWER	THEN I ANSWER	I ANSWER
HIS	HIS	AS HIS	AS JHIS
SUGGESTION BY	SUGGESTION	SUGGESTION BY	SUGGESTION BY
SAYING, WHERE	[<i>space</i>] WHERE	SAYING WHERE	SAYING, WHERE
ELSE IN THE	ELSE IN THE	ELSE IN THE	ELSE IN THE
CIVILIZED	CIVILIZED	CIVILIZED	CIVILIZED
WORLD CAN IT	WORLD CAN IT	WORLD CAN IT	WORLD CAN IT
BE CONSONANT	CONSONANT	BE CONSONANT	BE CONSONANT
WITH TRUTH,	WITH TRUTH	WITH TRUTH	WITH T T HRUTH
THAT A CRIME	THAT A CRIME	THAT A CRIME	THAT A CRIME
{COULD BE} ⁱ	COULD BE	COULD BE	COULD BE
PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED
IN A RACE	IN A RACE	IN A RQCE	IN WHI A RQCE
AMONGST	AMONGST	AMONGST	RACE AMONGST
COMMUNITY	A COMMUNITY	A COMMUNITY	A COMMUNITY
OF PEOPLE WHO	OF PEOPLE WHO	OF PEOPLE WHO	OF PEOPLE WHO
WORE WHITE	WORE WHITE	WERE WHITE	WORE WHITE
SKINS, IN A	SKINS IN A ONE	SKINS, IN A	SKINS, IN A
PLACE WHERE	PLACE WHERE	PLACE WHERE	PLACE WHERE
ALL THE	ALL THE	ALL THE	ALL THE
COURTS WERE	COURTS WERE	COURTS WERE	COURTS WERE
PERFORMING	PERFORMING	PERFORMING	PERFORMIN T G
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
FUNCTIONS,	COUNSEL	FUNCTIONS,	FUNCTIONS,
AND	[space]		AND
WHEREIN ONE	WHERE ONE	WHEREIN ONE	WHEREIN ONE
OF	COUNSEL OF	OF	OF
THE PRISONER'S	THE PRISONER	THE PRISONERS	THE PRISONERS
COUNSEL FOR	WERE	COUNSEL FOR A	COUNSEL FOR A
$\{\mathbf{A}\}^{1}$ PORTION {OF	PROFESSIONAL[?	PORTION OF	PORTION OF THE
THE} ⁱ TIME WAS] EXECUTIVE	THE TIME WAS A	TIME WAS A
{TERRITORIAL} ¹	[space] HAS	JUDICIAL	JUDICIAL
EXECUTIVE OF	BROUGHT ON	EXECUTIVE OF	EXECUTIVE OF
COURTS	THIS NATION	THE COURTS . ,	THE COURTS . ,
	[space]		HOW COU O LD
THIS HEINOUS			THIS HEINOUS
CRIME {COULD			CRIME

nc	٩.
~~	•

		I	
HAVE} ⁱ			HAVE
—/SLEPT[?] FOR			SLEPT FOR
18		[77]	EIGHTEEN
YEARS; ⁶²⁶			YEARS?;? ^[77]
SIMPLY		SIMPLY	SIMPLY
BECAUSE		BECAUSE THE	BECAUSE THE
NECESSITY		NECESSITY	NECESSITY OF
			THE ABSENCE
OF FOR		OF HAVING THE	OF HAVING THE
ENFORCEMENT		INFORCEMENT	HENFORCEMENT
OF LAW		OF THE LAW	OF THE LAW
BRINGING		AND BRINGING	AND BRINGING
JUSTICE		TO JUSTICE THE	TO JUSTICE THE
		PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS
THIS		OF THIS	OF THIS
ENORMOUS		ENORMOUS	ENORMOUS
CRIME,		CRIME,	CRIME . ,
TOGETHER	<together< td=""><td>TOGETHER</td><td>TOGETHER</td></together<>	TOGETHER	TOGETHER
WITH GREAT	WITH GREAT	WITH A GREAT	WITH A GREAT
MANY OTHERS	MANY OTHERS	MANY OTHERS	MANY OTHERS
THAT HAVE		WHO HAVE	WHO HAVE
GONE	GONE	FGONE	FGONE
UNPUNISHED IN	UNPUNISHED IN	UNPUNISHED IN	UNPUNISHED IN
TERRITORY,	THE TERRITORY	THE TERRITORY.	THE TERRITORY.
WHEN {THE} ⁱ	WHEN THE	WHEN THE	WHEN THE
GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT
OF UNITED	OF THE UNITED	OF THE UNITED	OF THE UNTIED
STATES	STATES	STATES	STATE D S
CHANGED	CHANGED THE	CHANGED THE	CHANGED THE
EXECUTIVE	EXECUTIVE	EXECUTIVE	EXECUTIVE
OFFICERS OF	OFFICERS OF	OFFICERS OF	OFFICERS OF
COURT,	THE COURT AN	THE COURT AND	THE COURT AND
OVERTURNED	OVERTURNED	OVERTURNED	OVERTURNED
OVERIORIALD	O V LICI OILINED	THE	THE
JURIS { DICTION } ⁱ	JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION
OF THIS	OF THIS	OF THESE	OF THESE
PROBATE	PROBATE	PROBATE	PROBATE
COURT, {THAT} ⁱ	COURT THAT	COURTS THAT	COURTS THAT
GAVE	HAS GIVEN	HAVE GIVEN	HAVE GIVEN
PROTECTION TO	PROTECTION	PROTECTION TO	
			PROTECTION TO
THIS CRIME {FOR	—/ <i>NFNT</i> [?] FOR	THIS CRIME FOR	THIS CRIME FOR
18	18	THE PAST 18	THE PAST I8

^{626.} Rogerson's hand symbol.

YEARS} ⁱ THEN	YEARS THEN	YEARS. THEN	YEARS . , THEN
{IT IS THAT	IT IS THAT	IT IS THAT	IT IS THAT
THESE} ⁱ	THESE	THESE	THESE
STARTLING	STARTLING	STARTLING	STARTLING
DEVELOPMENTS	DEVELOPMENTS	DEVELOPMENTS	DEVELOPMENTS
			ARE
			UNEARTHED
WHICH MUST	THAT MUST	WHICH MUST	WHICH MUST
SHAKE/SHOCK	SHOCK	HAVE SHOCKED	HAVE SHOCKED
[?] ⁶²⁷ {THE} ⁱ	THE	THE	THE
CHRISTIAN	CHRISTIAN	CHRIST A IAN	CHRIST A IAN
WORLD AT ITS	WORLD AT ITS	WORLD AT ITS	WORLD AT ITS
ENORMITY IN	ENORMITY IN	ENORMITY IN	ENORMITY IN
DETAIL.	DETAIL	DETAIL.	DETAIL.
{AS			
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAN F D
TELLS US AS TO} ⁱ	STATES AS TO	TELLS US AS TO	TELLS US AS TO
WHO BRANDED	WHO BRANDED	WHO BRANDED	WHO BRANDED
CATTLE,	THE CATTLE BY	THE CATTLE.	THE CATTLE.
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
BRANDED BY		BRANDED THEM	BRANDED THEM
HIM, SIMPLY	SIMPLY	SIMPLY	SIMPLY
BECAUSE {HE} ⁱ	BECAUSE	BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
WAS {THE} ⁱ		WAS THE	WAS THE
BISHOP OF	BISHOP OF THE	BISHOP OF THE	BISHOP OF THE
CHURCH {AND} ⁱ	CHURCH AND	CHURCH AND	CHURCH AND
TOOK CHARGE	TOOK CARE	T OK CHARGE	TOOK CHARGE
OF {THE} ⁱ	OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH
PROPERTY. IF	PROPERTY IF	PROPERTY. IF	PROPERTY. IF
JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE = IF	JOEL WHITE—IF	JOEL WHITE—IF
WILLIAM YOUNG	MR. YOUNG	MR. YOUNG	MR. YOUNG
OR	OR	OR MR. PEARCE	OR MR. PEARCE
SOME OTHER	SOME	OR SOME	OR SOME
PERSONS	PERSONS	PERSONS	PERSONS
WHO ARE NOW	THAT ARE NOW	WHO ARE NOW	WHO ARE NOW
SITTING UPON	SITTING UPON	SITTING UPON	SITTING UPON
THIS JURY HAD	THIS JURY HAD	THIS JURY HAD	THIS JURY HAD
BEEN SO	BEEN SO	BEEN SO	BEEN SO
UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE
{= (BECAUSE} ⁱ IT	BECAUSE IT	(BECAUSE IT	(BECAUSE IT
	WOULD HAVE		

PS

RT

BT

627. Ink has both vowels, "A" and "O", added later in ink.

RS	PS	RT	BT
	BEEN A		
	MISFORTUNE IT		
WAS A	WAS A	WAS A	WAS A
MISFORTUNE ON	MISFORTUNE ON	MISFORTUNE ON	MISFORTUNE ON
THAT	THAT	THAT	THAT
OCCASION {TO	OCCASION TO	OCCASSION TO	OCCASION TO
BEA ⁱ	BE A	HAVE BEEN A	HAVE BEEN A
HIGH OFFICER	HIGH OFFICIAL	HIGH OFFICIAL	HIGH -OFFICIAL
IN	OF THE	IN THE	IN THE
MORMON		MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH, IF	IF	CHURCH) IF	CHURCH) IF
SOME	SOME OF THE	SOME	SOME
MORMON	MORMON		
MEMBERS ON	JURORS WAS	MEMBERS ON	MEMBERS ON
THIS JURY HAD	ONE THAT	THIS JURY HAD	THIS JURY HAD
HELD	[<i>space</i>] HIMSELF	HELD	HELD
POSITION)	PLACED	POSITION—AND	POSITION—AND
K SMITH		KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
WAS HONORED		WAS HONORED	WAS HONORED
WITH {THE		WITH THE	WITH THE
HIGHEST		HIGHEST	HIGHEST
POSITION ON	ON	POSITION ON	POSITION ON
THAT	THAT	THAT	THAT
OCCASION;} ⁱ IF	OCCASION IF	OCCASION—IF	OCCASION—IF
THEY HAD BEEN	THEY HAD BEEN	THEY HAD BEEN	THEY HAD BEEN
AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME
$ONE \{HONORED\}^1$	HONORED	HONORED	HONORED
WITH THAT	WITH THAT	WITH THAT	WITH THAT
OFFICE IT	OFFICE IT	OFFICE, IT	OFFICE, IT
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
BEEN THEIR	BEEN THEIR	BEEN THEIR	BEEN THEIR
PAINFUL	PAINFUL	DOUNDEN	DOUNDEN
{BOUNDEN} ⁱ		BOUNDEN	BOUNDEN
DUTY TO HAVE	DUTY TO	DUTY TO HAVE	DUTY TO HAVE
PUT CROSS {PUT	PUT	PUT	PUT
THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH	THE C o HURCH	THE C O HURCH
BRAND	BRAND	BRAND (THAT	BRAND (THAT
ON THOSE CATTLE} ⁱ	ON THOSE CATTLE	OF A CROSS) ON	OF A CROSS) ON
,	THOSE CATTLE	THOSE CATTLE,	THOSE CATTLE,
CROSS UPON	[space]	PUT IT UPON	PUT IT UPON
THOSE CHURCH CATTLE THAT		THOSE CHURCH CATTLE THAT	THOSE CHURCH CATTLE THAT
WAS			
		WAS SO	WAS SO
VIOLENTLY[?]		FOULLY	FOULLY

RS	PS	RT	BT
STOLEN FROM		STOLE N FROM	STOLEN FROM
THESE		THESE	THESE
INNOCENT		INNOCENT	INNOCENT
CHILDREN		CHILDREN,	CHILDREN . ,
AFTER MEN	AFTER THE	AFTER THE MEN	AFTER THE MEN
FOULLY	MOST FOUL OF	WERE FOULLY	WERE FOULLY
MURDERED	THE MURDERS	MURDERED	MURDERED AND
	TO BRAND	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
ALL	[space]	TORN F OM	TORN F R OM
THEIR MOTHERS		THEIR MOTHERS	THEIR MOTHERS
AND FRIENDS.		AND SOME OF	AND SO E ME OF
		THEIR BRAINS	THEIR BRAINS
IT WAS DV		BEAT OUT. IT WAS BY	BEAT OUT. IT WAS BY
IT WAS BY VIRTUE OF THIS		VIRTUE OF THIS	VIRTUE OF THIS
FACT THIS		FACT THAT THIS	FACT THAT THIS
MAN AND		MAN, OF	MAN, OF
HE		COURSE, TOOK	COURSE, TOOK
CARES OF THEM		THE CARE OF	THE CARE OF
CARLS OF THEM			AND BRANDED
			THE CATTLE
			WITH THE
			CHURCH
	THEY ARRAIGN	THEM,	BRAND; THEM
{K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH,	KLINGENSMITH,
FOR HAVING	FOR HAVING	AFTER HAVING	AFTER HAVING
BRANDED	BRANDED	BRANDED	BRANDED
THOSE CATTLE} ⁱ	THOSE CATTLE	THESE CATTLE,	THESE CATTLE,
WHEN THEY	= WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
ARRAIGN HIM <	ARRAIGN HIM	ARRAIGNED HIM	ARRAIGNED HIM
THEY <	THEY	THEY	FOR IT THEY
ARRAIGN	ARRAIGN THE	ARRAIGNED THE	ARRAIGNED THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH	CHURCH, ⁶²⁸	CHURCH,	CHURCH,
{BECAUSE} ⁱ HE	BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
PUT THAT THAT	PUT THAT	PUT THAT THAT	PUT THIT THAT
BRAND UPON	BRAND	BRAND UPON	BRAND UPON
≤THOSE≥		THESE	THOSE
CATTLE	ON CITE CITE	CATTLE—ON	CATTLE—ON
	THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH
BY	CATTLE BY	CATTLE—BY	CATTLE - BY
VIRTUE {OF HIS	VIRTUE OF HIS	VIRTUE OF HIS	VIRTUE OF HIS

^{628.} Comma in Rogerson's hand.

RS	PS	RT	BT
ECCLESIASTICAL	ECCLESIASTICA	ECLESIASTICAL	ECLESIASTICAL
OFFICE} ⁱ	L OFFICE [space]	OFFICE.	OFFICE.
THIS HAVING	THIS HAVING	THIS HAVING	THIS HAVING
BEEN	BEEN A	BEEN DONE, THE	BEEN DONE, THE
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH
		MURDER	MURDER
		HAVING BEEN A	HAVING BEEN A
		GREED UPON	GREED UPON
MURDER ONE	MURDER ONE	MURDER WHEN	MURDER, WHEN
DETERMINED	DETERMINED	DETER MINED	DETERMINED
AND AGREED	AND AGREED	AND AGREED	AND AGREED
UPON IN COUNCIL	UPON IN	UPON IN	UPON IN
COUNCIL	COUNCIL AND SPOIL	COUNSEL,	COUNSEL,
	BELONGING [[22]]		
	TO THE IN		
{THE} ⁱ	COUNCIL THE	THE	THE
SPOILS	SPOIL	SPOILS	SPOILS
BELONGING TO	BELONGING TO	BELONGING TO	BELONGING TO
THEM THAT	ТНАТ	THAT	ТНАТ
TRAIN,	TRAIN	TRAIN ^[78]	TRAIN ^[78]
BELONGED TO	BELONGED TO	BELONGED TO	BELONGED TO
THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH;	THE CHURCH;
		AND THE	AND THE
EVIDENCE		EVI N DENCE	EVI N DENCE
≤AND PROOF≥ OF	AND PROOF IS	AND PROOF OF	AND PROOF OF
IT CONSISTS IN		IT CONSISTS IN	IT CONSISTS IN
THE FACT {THAT	THAT	THE FACT THAT	THE FACT THAT
THEY} ⁱ WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
BRANDED WITH	BRANDED WITH	BRANDED WITH	BRANDED WITH
BY CHURCH	THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH
BRAND =	BRAND AND	BRAND AND	BRAND AND
APPROPRIATED	APPROPRIATED	A P;ROPRIATED	AP;PROPRIATED
$\{BY\}^1$	BY AN	BY THE	BY THE
AUTHORITIES	OFFICER	AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES
OF	OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
CHURCH	CHURCH ¶ ⁶²⁹	CHURCH.	CHURCH.
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY,	THE JURY	THE JURY,	THE JURY,
THOSE OF YOU	THOSE OF YOU	THOSE OF YOU	THOSE OF YOU
WHO ARE OF	WHO ARE OF	WHO ARE OF	WHO ARE OF
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON

^{629.} Appears to be in Rogerson's hand.

110	10		
EXTRACTION	EXTRACTION	EXTRACTION	EXTRACTTION
AT THAT TIME	[space]	AT THAT TIME,	AT THAT TIME,
{¶} ⁱ WHEN YOU	[spuce]	WHEN YOU	WHEN YOU
ARE		ARE	ARE
DISCHARGED		DISCHARGED	DISCHARGED
FROM THIS		FROM THIS	FROM THIS
JURY, GO		JURY AND GO	JURY, AND GO
TO YOUR		TO YOUR	TO YOUR
HOMES AND	WHO	HOMES AND	HOMES AND
KNEEL DOWN	KNEEL DOWN	KNEEL DOWN	KNEEL DOWN
{AND} ⁱ OFFER	AND OFFER	AND OFFER	AND OFFER
${\rm UP\ THE}^{i}$	UP YOUR	UP YOUR	UP YOUR
SUPPLICATION	SUPPLICATION	SUPPLICATIOJN	SUPPLICATIO J N
{AND} ⁱ THANK	THANKING	AND THANKS TO	AND THANKS TO
GOD (THAT) ⁱ	GOD THAT	GOD THAT	GOD THAT
YOU {WERE} ⁱ	YOU WERE	YOU WERE	YOU WERE
NOT $\{A\}^i$	NOT A	NOT A MORMON	NOT A MORMON
BISHOP {A} ⁱ	BISHOP A	BISHOP OR A	BISHOP OR A
HIGH OFFICER	HIGH OFFICER	HIGH OFFICER	HIGH OFFICER
IN THE	IN THE	IN THE	IN THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
(,,	,	-	-
	THE STOCK	-	-
		2	
		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
		-	-
2			-
\$ 112			
		THE	,
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMAN
CHURCH AT THAT {TIME,} ⁱ OR YOU WOULD {HAVE HAD TO} ⁱ BRANDED THE STOCK THE PRICE MURDER ASSASSINATION PRICE OF BLOOD OF LITTLE CHILDREN, PRICE OF THEIR CRUSHED SKULLS MUTILATED BODIES. {¶} ⁱ WHY DID WHITE AND SMITH NOT OBJECT [space] THE GENTLEMAN	CHURCH AT THAT TIME, OR YOU WOULD HAVE HAD TO BRAND THE STOCK THE PRICE OF BLOOD OF LITTLE CHILDREN PRICE OF CRUSHED SKULLS AND MUTILATED BODIES WHY DID WHITE AND SMITH NOT OBJECT THE GENTLEMAN		CHURCH AT THAT TIME; OR YOU WOULD HAVE HAD TO HAVE BRANDED THE STOCK, THE PRICE OR MURDER, ASSASSINATION THE PRICE OF BLOOD, OF LITTLE CHILDREN, THE PRICE OF THEIR CRUSHED SKILLS AND MUTILATED BODIES! "WHY DID WHITE AND SMITH NOT OBJECT;?" THE GENTLEMAN

PS

RT

		1	
SAYS. IN	SAYS [space] IN	SAYS. IN	SAYS. IN
GOD'S NAME	GOD'S NAME	GOD'S NAME	GOD'S NAME
WHY DID THEY	WHY DID THEY	WHY DID THEY	WHY DID THEY
NOT OBJECT;	NOT OBJECT	NOT OBJECT?	NOT OBJECT?
WHY DID	NOT WHY DID	WHY DID	WHY DID
THEY NOT	THEY NOT	THEY NOT	THEY NOT
OBJECT I ASK	OBJECT I ASK	OBJECT, I ASK	OBJECT, I ASK
YOU IN GOD'S	YOU IN GOD'S	YOU IN GOD'S	YOU IN GOD'S
NAME WHY DID	NAME WHY DID	NAME? WHY DID	NAME? WHY DID
THEY NOT	THEY NOT	THEY NOT	THEY NOT
OBJECT [space]	OBJECT	OBJECT?	OBJECT?
THAT IS A	THAT IS A	THAT IS A	THAT IS A
MYSTERY THAT	MYSTERY THAT	MISTERY THAT	MISTERY THAT
CAN ONLY BE	CAN ONLY BE	CAN ONLY BE	CAN ONLY BE
SOLVED WHEN	SOLVED WHEN	SOLVED WHEN	SOLVED WHEN
YOU LOOK UPON	YOU LOOK UP	YOU LOOK	YOU LOOK
{THE} ⁱ SECRECY	THE SECRECY	THE SECRECY	THE SECRECY
THAT HAS	THAT HAS	THAT IS	THAT IS
INVOLVED/ENVEI	ENVEILED	INV lo olved	INV LO OLVED
LED[?] {IN} ⁱ THIS	THIS	IN THIS	IN THIS
WHOLE	WHOLE	WHOLE	WHOLE
TRANSACTION	TRANSACTION	TRANSACTION ;	TRANSACTION ;
{WHEN} ⁱ YOU	WHEN YOU	WHEN YOU	WHEN YOU
LOOK {AT THE} ⁱ	LOOK AT THE	LOOK AT THE	LOOK AT THE
CAUTION	CAUTION	ACTION	ACTION
OF OTHER	OF OTHER	OF OTHER	OF OTHER
WITNESSES IN	WITNESSES IN	WITNESSES IN	WITNESSES IN
CONNECTION	CONNECTION	CONNECTION	CONNECTION
WITH IT {WHEN	WITH IT WHEN	W TH IT; WHEN	WITH IT; WHEN
YOU LOOK	YOU AT LOOK	YOU LOOK	YOU LOOK
AT THE} ⁱ FIRE	AT THE FEAR	AT THE FEAR	AT THE FEAR
AND THE	AND	FIRE AND THE	FIRE AND THE
ZEAL WITH	ZEAL WITH	ZEAL WITH	ZEAL WITH
WHICH ALL	WHICH ALL	WHICH ALL	WHICH ALL
PERSONS WHO	PERSONS WHO	PERSONS WHO	PERSONS WHO
HAVE KNOWN	HAVE KNOWN	HAVE KNOWN	HAVE KNOWN
THIS FACT HAVE	THIS FACT HAVE	THIS FACT HAVE	THIS FACT HAVE
SEALED THEIR	SEALED THEIR	SEALED THEIR	SEALED THEIR
LIPS SINCE	LIPS SINCE	LIPS SINCE	LIP L S SINCE
THAT EVIL	THAT EVIL	THAT EVIL	THAT EVIL
DAY YOU MUST	DEED <	DAY. YOU MUST	DAY. YOU MUST
LOOK TO THAT		LOOK TO THAT	LOOK TO THAT
FOR		FOR	FOR
EXPLANATION		EXPLENATION.	ESXPLENATION.

RS	PS	RT	BT
THERE IS SOME	THERE IS SOME	THERE IS SOME	THERE IS SOME
GREAT POWER	GREAT POWER	GREAT POWER	GREAT POWER
WHICH HAS NOT	WHICH HAS NOT	WHICH HAS NOT	WHICH HAS NOT
{BEEN	BEEN	BEEN	BEEN
DISPLAYED} ⁱ	DISPLAYED	DISPLAYED	DISPLAYED
DISPLAYED TO	ТО	ТО	EXPLAINED TO
THIS JURY	THIS JURY AND	THIS JURY, AND	THIS JURY, AND
{AND} ⁱ WHICH	WHICH	WHICH	T WHICH
THE MORMONS	THE MORMONS	THE MORMONS	THE MORMONS
ON THIS JURY	ON THIS JURY	ON THIS JURY	ON THIS JURY
MIGHT	CAN	MAY	MAY
UNDERSTAND	UNDERSTAND	UNDERSTAND.	UNDERSTAND.
THERE WAS		THERE WAS	THERE WAS
SOME SECRET		SOME SEC T RET	SOME SEC T RET
INFLUENCE		INFLUENCE	INFLUENCE
OPERATING		OPERATI ON NG	OPERATI ON NG
THROUGH AND		THROUGH AND	THROUGH AND
BY VIRTUE OF		BY VIRTUE OF	BY VIRTUE OF
THIS		THIS	THIS
ORGANIZATION		ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
		WHICH IS	WHICH IS
CALLED	THE	CALLED THE	CALLED THE
JESUS CHRIST	CHURCH OF	CHURCH OF	CHURCH OF
CHURCH	JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST
LATTER-DAY	OF LATTER-DAY	OF LATTER-DAY	OF LATTER-DAY
SAINTS THAT	SAINTS	SAINTS THAT	SAINTS THAT
LED TO THAT	LED TO THAT	LED TO THAT	LED TO THAT
RESULT ^[24]	RESULT [space],	RESULT.	RESULT :
${BECAUSE}^{1}I$	BECAUSE I	BECAUSE I	BECAUSE I
WILL VENTURE	WILL VENTURE	WI LLVENTURE	WILL VENTURE
TO SAY THAT	TO SAY THAT	TO SAY THAT	TO SAY THAT
NOWHERE ELSE	NOWHERE ELSE	NOWHERE ELSE	NO WHERE ELSE
{IN THE WORLD} ⁱ	IN UNDER THE		
WHERE	SUN	WHERE	WHERE
CHRISTIANITY		CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANITY
PREVAILS		PREVAILS,	PREVAILS,
WHERE WHITE	WHERE WHITE	WHERE WHITE	WHERE WHITE
MEN LIVE	MEN LIVE	MEN LIVE	MEN LIVE
COULD SUCH A	COULD SUCH A	COULD SUCH A	COULD SUCH A
DEED BE	DEED BE	DEED BE	DEED BE
PLANNED = BE	PLANNED BE	PLANNED, BE	PLANNED, BE
CARRIED OUT	CARRIED OUT	CARRIED OUT	CARRIED OUT
{AND} ⁱ NO TWO	AND NO TWO	AND NO S TWO	AND NO S TWO
MEN OF ANY	MEN IN ANY	MEN OF ANY	MEN OF ANY

NJ	13	NI NI	DI
COMMUNITY BE	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY BE	COMMUNITY BE
FOUND THAT	ТНАТ	FOUND THAT	FOUND THAT
WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT
RAISE THEIR	RAISE ITS	RAISE THEIR	RAISE THEIR
VOICE AGAINST	VOICE AGAINST	VOISE AGAINST	VOISE AGAINST
ITS	IT	ITS	ITS
CONSUMMATION	CONSUMMATIO	CONSUMATION.	CONSUMATION.
WHY	N [space] WHY	WHY	WHY DID
DID WHITE AND	DID THEY	DID WHI L TE AN	WHI L TE AN S D
SMITH NOT	NOT	D SMITH NOT	SMITH NOT
OBJECT.	OBJECT [space]	OBJECT?	OBJECT?
SMITH	SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
STATES {THE} ⁱ	STATES THE	STATES THE	STATES THE
REASON, IT	REASON IT	REASON. IT	REASON . : "IT
WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE B EN	HAVE BEEN
WELL FOR ME	WELL FOR HIM	WELL FOR ME	WELL FOR ME
IF I HAD, "I	IF HE [space]	IF I HAD; I	IF I HAD; I
MIGHT		MIGHT HAVE	MIGHT HAVE
BEEN PUT		BEEN PUT	BEEN PUT
AWAY" [space] IF	IF	AWAY. IF	AWAY." IF
HE HAD	HE HAD	HE HAD	HE had would
BEEN PUT	BEEN PUT	BEEN PUT	HAVE BEEN PUT
AWAY	AWAY	AWAY	AWAY,
ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
THE	THE	THE	THE
PHILOSOPHY	PHILOS	PHILOS P OPHY ^[79] AND	PHILOS P OPHY ^[79] AND
{ARGUMENT} ⁱ OF	ARGUMENT OF	ARGUEMENT OF	ARGUEMENT OF
MY BROTHER	MY FRIEND	MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER
BISHOP, HE	BISHOP	BISHOP, HE	B ISHOP, HE
WOULD BE	BECAUSE HE	WOULD BE	WOULD BE
MOST LIKELY	SAID IF HE	MOST LIKELY	MOST LIKELY
TO KNOW IT,	[space] SAW SAW	TO KNOW IT ;	TO KNOW IT"
WHY, SIMPLY	OTHER ACT	WHY? SIMPLY	WHY? SIMPLY
AS AN OFFICER	[<i>space</i>] PUTTING	AS AN OFFICIAL	AS AN OFFICIAL
OF	AWAY [space]	OF THE	OF THE
MORMON		MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH HE		CHURCH HE	CHURCH HE
WOULD HAVE		WOULD	WOULD
KNOWN IT. BUT		KNOW IT; BUT	KNOW IT; BUT
BISHOP SMITH		BISHOP SMITH	BISHOP SMITH
AND WHITE,		AND WHIT 3 E,	AND WHIT 3 E,
WHY DID HE	WHY DID THEY	WHY DID THEY	WHY DID THEY

PS

RT

n	c
ĸ	-
•	~

	1/22/1	Γ	
NOT HOLD	NOT [[23]] HOLD	NOT HOLD	NOT OHOLD
UP THEIR	UP THEIR	UP THEIR	UP THEIR
HANDS LIKE	HANDS LIKE	HANDS LIKE	HANDS LIKE
MEN WHY NOT	MEN BECAUSE	MEN? WHY NOT	MEN? WHY NOT
ASSERT THEIR	THEY DID	ASSERT THEIR	ASSERT THEIR
ANGLO- SAXON	INJUSTICE	ANGLO-SAXON	ANGLO-SAXON
BLOOD	BECAUSE	BLOOD, AND IN	BLOOD, AND IN
		NOT DOING SO,	NOT DOING SO,
THEY	THEY	THEY	THEY
DISGRACE {THE} ⁱ	DISGRACE THE	DISGRACED THE	DISGRACED THE
ANGLO-SAXON	ANGLO-SAXON	ANGLO-SAXON	ANSLO-SAXON
STOCK TO	STOCK TO	STOCK TO	STOCK TO
WHICH WE	WHICH WE	WHICH THEY	WHICH THEY
BELONG	BELONG	BELONGED, AND	BELONGED, AND
IT IS {A} ⁱ STIGMA		IT IS A STIGMA	IT IS A STIGMA
UPON IT I SAY	WHY DID	UPON IT. I SAY	UPON IT. I SAY
THEY DIDN'T	THEY NOT	THEY DIDN'T	THEY DIDN'T
OBJECT,	OBJECT THEY	OBJECT, AND	OBJECT, AND
	DID NOT OBJECT	WHY?	WHY?
SIMPLY	SIMPLY	SIMPLY	SIMPLY
BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY
WERE IN $\{AN\}^1$	WERE IN AN	WERE IN AN	WERE IN AN
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
WHICH	THAT WHICH	WHICH	WHICH
HAD MADE	HAD MADE	HAD MADE	HAD MADE
THEM SERFS,	THEM SERFS,	THEM SERFS.	THEM SERFS.
NAY MORE,	NAY MORE,	NAY, MORE,	NAY, MORE,
WHICH HAD	WHICH HAD	WHICH HAD	WHICH HAD
MADE THEM	MADE THEM	MADE THEM	MADE THEM
CRIMINALS,	CRIMINALS	CRIMINALS,	CRIMINALS,
WHICH HAD		WHICH HAD	WHICH HAD
		MADE THEM	MADE THEM
		COWARDS AND	COWARDS AND
DESTROYED	DESTROYED	DESTROYED	DESTROYED
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
MANHOOD; YES	MANHOOD	MANHOOD; YES,	MANHOOD; YES,
WHICH HAD	WHICH HAD	WHICH HAD	WHICH HAD
MADE $\{\text{THEM}\}^1$	MADE THEM	MADE THEM	MADE THEM
CRAVEN	CRAVEN	CRE A VEN	CRE A VEN
COWARDS, AND	COWARDS, AND	COWA RDS; AND	COWARDS; AND
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY W ERE	THEY W ERE
LOWER THAN	LOWER THAN	LOWER THAN	LOWER THAN
THE INDIANS,	THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS,	THE INDIANS,
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR

~	~
~	~

PS

	r	T	
CONFEDERATES	CONFEDERATES	CONFEDERATES.	CONFEDERATES.
IT WAS BY	IT WAS BY	IT WAS BY	IT WAS BY
VIRTUE OF	VIRTUE OF	VIRTUE OF	VIRTUE OF
THAT SYSTEM =	THAT SYSTEM =	THAT SYSTEM,	THAT SYSTEM,
BY	IT WAS BY	BY	BY
VIRTUE OF	VIRTUE OF	VIRTUE OF	VIRTUE OF
SOME	SOME	SOME	SOME
DEVELOPMENT I	DEVELOPMENT	DEVELOPMENT I	DEVELOPMENT I
DO NOT		DO NOT	DO NOT
UNDERSTAND,		UNDERSTAND	UNDERSTAND,
THAT IS	THAT IS	THAT IS	THAT IS
INFLICTED	INFLICTED	INFLICTED	INFLICTED
UPON {THE} ⁱ	UPON	UPON THE	UPON THE
OFFICERS AND	OFFICERS AND	OFFICERS AND	OFFICERS AND
MANY OF {THE} ⁱ	MANY	MANY OF THE	MANY OF THE
MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF
THAT CHURCH	THE CHURCH	THAT CHURCH	THAT CHURCH
{=} ⁱ WHO MADE	[space] WHO	THAT MAKES	THAT MAKES
THEM CRAVEN	MANY OF THEM	THEM	THEM
COWARDS,	COWARDS	COWARDS; AND	COWARDS; AND
${AND}^{i}$		UNDER ITS	UNDER ITS
INFLUENCE	MAKE	INFLUENCE	INFLUENCE
THEY COME	THEM COME	THEY COME	THEY COME
AND GO AS	AND GO AS	AND GO AS	AND GO AS
THEIR LEADERS	THEIR LEADERS	THEIR LEADERS	THEIR LEADERS
CRACK THEIR		CRACK T EIR	CRACK THEIR
FINGERS		FINGERS, JUST	FINGERS, JUST
THEY		AS THEY ARE	AS THEY ARE
DIRECT	DIRECT	DIRECTED.	DIRECTED.
THAT IS THE	THAT IS THE	THAT IS THE	THAT IS THE
ONLY		ONLY	ONLY
EXPLANATION	EXPLANATION	EXPLENAT ION	EXPLENATION
OF IT.	AND NO OTHER	OF IT.	OF IT.
	RATIONAL		
	EXPLANATION		
	CAN BE		
	TOWARDS[?] IT		
THE	[<i>space</i>] THE	THE	THE
SAME	SAME	SAME	SAME
EXPLANATION	EXPLANATION	EXPLENATION	EXPLENATION
MAY BE	CAN BE	MAY BE	MAY BE
ATTRIBUTED TO	ATTRIBUTED	ATTRIBUTED TO	ATTRIBUTED TO
FACT{, THAT	THAT	THE FACT, THAT	THE FACT, THAT
FOR} ¹ 18 YEARS	FOR 18 YEARS	FOR I8 YEARS	FOR I8 YEARS

OF THE TIME		OF THE TIME	OF THE TIME
THAT		THAT	THAT
COMMUNITY,		COMMUNITY,	COMMUNITY,
{THEIR LIPS} ⁱ	THE LIPS	THEIR LIPS	HAD THEIR LIPS
WERE SEALED;	WERE SEALED	WERE SEALED,	WERE SEALLED,
,	AND SO	SO	SO
	CLOSELY	CLOSELY	CLOSELY
	SEALED THAT	SEALED, THAT	SEALED, THAT
	MEN WHO	MEN WHO	MEN WHO
	LIVED IN THAT	LIVED IN THAT	LIVED IN THAT
	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
	NEVER HEAD	NEVER HEAD	NEVER HEAD
	A WHISPER OF	A WHISPER OF	A WHISPER OF
DIDN'T	IT NEVER DID	IT—DIDN'T	IT—DIDN'T
HEAR $\{A\}^i$	HEAR A	HEA R A	HEAR A
WHISPER OF	WHISPER OF	WHISPER OF	WHISPER OF
{THE} ⁱ	IT	THE	THE
MASSACRE		MASSACRE.	MASSACRE.
THEY	THEY	THEY	THEY
THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
HAD LOST	HAD LOST	HAD LOST	HAD LOST
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
INDIVIDUALITY =	INDIVIDUALITY	INDIVIDUALITY,	INDIVIDUALITY,
THEY	[space]	THEY	THEY
THEMSELVES		THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
HAD GIVEN		HAD GIVEN	HAD GIVE
THEMSELVES		THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
OVER TO		OVER TO THE	OVER TO THE
AUTHORITY OF		AUTHORITY OF	AUTHORITY OF
CHURCH		THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH
AND CEASED TO		AND CEASED TO	AND CEASED TO
BE MEN;	AND	BE MEN. AND	BE MEN. AND
	WERE [space]	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
ONLY THINGS	ONLY THINGS	ONLY THINGS	ONLY THINGS
TO BE PLAYED	TO BE PLAYED	TO BE PLAYED	TO BE PLAYED
UPON AND	UPON AND	UPON AND	UPON AND
DIRECTED AS	DIRECTED AS	DIRECTED AS	DIRECTED AS
THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS
CHURCH	OF THE CHURCH	OF THE CHURCH	OF THE CHURCH
MIGHT DIRECT	MIGHT DIRECT	MIGHT DIRECT.	MIGHT DIRECT.
THAT IS THE	THAT IS	THAT IS THE	THAT IS THE
EXPLANATION	EXPLANATION	EXPLENATION	EXPLENATION
OF IT IN ANY	OF IT IN ANY	OF IT. IN ANY	OF IT. IN ANY
		OTHER	OTHER

PS

RT

NJ	15		
COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
WHERE MEN	WHERE MEN	WHERE MEN	WHERE MEN
HAD THE	HAD THE	HAD THE	HAD THE
HAD THE HEARTS OF	HEARTS OF	HEARTS OF	HEART A S OF
MEN IN THEIR	MEN IN THEIR	MEN IN THEIR	MEN IN THEIR
BREASTS = IN	BREAST IN	BREASTS—IN	BREASTS—IN
ANY	ANY	ANY	ANY
COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
WHERE MEN	WHERE MEN	WHERE MEN	WHERE MEN
BREATHED	BREATHED THE	BREATHED THE	BREATHED THE
AIR OF	AIR BREATH OF	AIR OF	AIR OF
FREEDOM	FREEDOM AND	FREEDOM,	FREEDOM,
	WERE FREE MEN		
COULD SUCH A	COULD SUCH A	COULD SUCH A	COULD SUCH A
	THING BE DONE	T HING	T HING
SPECTACLE IT	[space]	SPECTACLE BE	SPECTACLE BE
<i>IS</i> [?]		PRESENTED AS	PRESENTED AS
YOU MAY		THIS. YOU MAY	THIS. YOU MAY
CALL IT		CALL IT	CALL IT
PERSECUTION,		PERSECUTION,	PERSECUTION,
YOU MAY		OR YOU MAY	OR YOU MAY
CALL IT WHAT		CALL IT WHAT	CALL IT WHAT
YOU PLEASE		YOU PLEASE	YOU PLEASE
THESE ARE	THESE ARE	BUT THESE ARE	BUT THESE ARE
	THE	THE	THE
DEDUCTIONS	DEDUCTIONS	DEDUCT ONS	DEDUCTIONS
DERIVED	DERIVED	DERIVED	DERIVED
FROM {THE} ⁱ	FROM THE	FRO K M THE	FRO K M THE
FACTS {IN THIS	FACTS IN THIS	FACTS	FACTS
CASE,} ⁱ	CASE [space]	AS	AS
DISPLAYED BY		DISPLAYED BY	DISPLAYED BY
THE EVIDENCE		THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE
		IN THIS CASE.	IN THIS CASE.
WHO DID IT WHO	WHO HAD WHO	WHO	WHO
CONSENTED	DID CONSENT	CONCENTED TO	CONCENTED TO
TO {THIS} ⁱ	ТО	THIS	THIS
INFAMY? {THE} ⁱ	INFAMY,	INFAMY? THE	INFAMY? THE
LEADERS OF	LEADERS OF	LEADERS OF	LEADERS OF
THIS PEOPLE	THIS	THIS PEOPLE,	THIS PEOPLE,
{THE LEADERS		THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS
OF THIS		OF THIS	OF THIS
ABOMINABLE	ABOMINABLE	ABOMINABLE	ABOMINABLE
INSTITUTION} ⁱ	INSTITUTION	^[80] INSTITUTION	^[80] INSTITUTION
WHO	WHO DIRECT	WHO	WHO

PS

RT

~	~
~	•
N	5

		ſ	
CONSUMMATED	[space]	CONSUMMATED	CONSUMMATED
{AND TOOK		AND TOOK	AND TOOK
PART} ⁱ IN		PART IN THE	PART IN THE
DESTRUCTION		DISTRUCTION	DISTRUCTION
OF {INNOCENT} ⁱ	INNOCENT	OF INNOCENT	OF INNOCENT
MEN WOMEN	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
CHILDREN.	CHILDREN	CHILDREN. THIS	CHILDREN. THIS
THOSE {OF	[<i>space</i>] THOSE OF	IS THOSE OF	IS THOSE OF
THE} ⁱ MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
COMMUNITY =	BELIEF	COMMUNITY—	COMMUNITY—
THOSE OF THEM		THOSE OF THEM	THOSE OF THEM
WHO HAVE	WHO HAVE NOT	WHO HAVE NOT	WHO HAVE NOT
BEEN STEEPED	BEEN STEEPED	BEEN STEEPED	BEEN STEEPED
IN CRIME, AT	IN CRIME AT	IN CRIME AT	IN CRIME AT
THE	THE	THE	THE
DICTATORSHIP	DICTATION OF	DICTATION OF	DICTATION OF
	THAT	THESE FIENDS	THESE FIENDS
	LEADERSHIP		
	THEY		
	INFLUENCE,		
SHOULD	THESE SHOULD	SHOULD	SHOULD
RISE UP IN	RISE UP	RISE UP IN THE	RISE UP IN THE
MAJESTY OF		MAJESTY OF	MAJESTY OF
STRENGTH,		THEIR STRENG	THEIR
≤AND TEACH≥	AND TEACH	TH AND TEACH	STRENGTH AND
THESE	THOSE	THE E	TEACH THESE
{CONTUMACIOU	CONTUMACIOUS	CONTUMACIOUS	CONSTUMACIOU
S	CONTONINCIOUS	CONTONINCIOUS	S
5			CONTUMILEOU
LEADERS,} ⁱ	LEADERS	LEADERS,	S LEADERS,
<pre>LEADERS,;</pre> <pre></pre> <pre></pre> <pre></pre> <pre></pre>	THESE	THESE	THESE
BLASPHEMOUS	BLASPHEMOUS	BLASPHEMOUS	BLASLPHEMOUS
LEADERS, IN	LEADERS	LEADERS,	LEADERS,
WHOSE[?] NAME	[[24]]630	LEADERS,	LEADERS,
ALL WHO HAVE	WHO HAVE	WHO HAVE IN	WHO HAVE IN
DONE THE	DONE THE	THE NAME OF	THE NAME OF
DONE THIS	DONE THIS	GOD DONE THIS	GOD DONE THIS
HORRIBLE	CDIME DI THE	HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE
CRIME IN	CRIME IN THE	CRIME—IN THE	CRIME—IN THE
NAME OF GOD	NAME OF GOD	NAME OF GOD	NAME OF GOD
AND	AND HOLY	AND	AND
RELIGION;	RELIGION	RELIGION .	RELIGION.

^{630.} At the top of the page: Rogerson's hand symbol and "NOV 15/88." in Rogerson's hand.

n	C
к	•
	9

	1	
		BECAUSE A
	MAN . JOINS THE	MAN . JOINS THE
	MORMON	MORMON
[space] AND	CHURCH IT	CHURCH IT
TEACH THIS	DOESN'T	DOESN'T
THAT HE THEY	FOLLOW THAT	FOLLOW THAT
SHOULD WHEN	HE MUST	HE MUST
LAY DOWN HIS	LAY DOWN HIS	LAY DOWN HIS
RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY
= HE CAN'T	—HE CANNOT	—HE CANNOT
LAY DOWN HIS	LAY DOWN HIS	LAY DOWN HIS
RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY
[space] HE	. HE	. HE
CARRIES WITH	CARRIES WITH	CARRIED WITH
HIM ≤ IN	HI J M IN	HI J M IN
SOCIETY ≥ A	SOCIETY A	SOCIETY A
RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY
AND [space]	ΤΟΤΕ	TO T H E
THAT TO HIS		
GOD AND THAT	GOD THAT	GOD THAT
		CREATED HIM;
	-	TO THE GOD
	WHEN	WHON-WHOM
		IN HIS
	PLEASURE, HE	PLEASURE, HE
	WILL REMOVE	WILL REMOVE
	HIM FROM THE	HIM FROM THE
	EARTH AND	E Q ARTH AND
	THAT	THAT
RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY
		CANNOT BE
		SHIRKED, AND
,	,	NO MAN CAN
		STAND
		BETWEEN AN
		INDIVIDUAL
AND HIS GOD	AND HIS GOD.	AND HIS F GOD.
HE IS	HE IS	HE IS
RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE
FOR HIS OWN		FOR HIS OWN
		ACTS; HE PAYS
,	-	THE PENALTY
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
	TEACH THIS THAT HE THEY SHOULD WHEN LAY DOWN HIS RESPONSIBILITY = HE CAN'T LAY DOWN HIS RESPONSIBILITY [<i>space</i>] HE CARRIES WITH HIM <i>≤</i> IN SOCIETY <i>≥</i> A RESPONSIBILITY AND [<i>space</i>] THAT TO HIS GOD AND THAT GOD AND THAT GOD AND THAT SOD AND THAT SOCIETY <i>≥</i> A RESPONSIBILITY AND [<i>space</i>] THAT TO HIS GOD AND THAT SOD AND THAT CANNOT BE SHIRKED, AND NO MAN CAN STAND BETWEEN AN INDIVIDUAL AS TO PRACTICE AND HIS GOD HE IS RESPONSIBLE FOR HIS OWN ACTS, HE PAYS THE PENALTY	[space] ANDCHURCH ITTEACH THISDOESN'TTHAT HE THEYFOLLOW THATSHOULD WHENLAY DOWN HISRESPONSIBILITYRESPONSIBILITY= HE CAN'TLAY DOWN HISRESPONSIBILITYRESPONSIBILITY[space] HE. HECARRIES WITHHIJM INHIM <in< td="">SOCIETY > ASOCIETY > ASOCIETY ARESPONSIBILITYRESPONSIBILITYJon [space]TO TETHAT TO HISGOD THATGOD AND THATGOD THATGOD AND THATGOD THATKESPONSIBILITYNHISPLEASURE, HEWILL REMOVEHIM FROM THEEARTH ANDNO MAN CANSHIRKED, ANDNO MAN CANSTANDSTANDSTANDBETWEEN ANBETWEEN ANNDIVIDUAL ASAND HIS GOD.HE ISRESPONSIBLEFOR HIS OWNACTS; HE PAYSFOR HIS OWNACTS; HE PAYSFIHE PENALTYTHE PENALTY</in<>

VIOLATION OF	VIOLATION OF	V OI IOLATION OF	V OI IOLATION OF
THE LAWS OF	THE LAWS OF	THE LAWS OF	THE LAWS OF
GOD, AND	GOD AND	GOD, AND	GOD, AND
{HOW} ⁱ DEARLY	HOW DEARLY	HOW DEARLY	HOW DEARLY
THESE	THESE	THESE	THESE
PENALTIES	PENALTIES	PENALTIES	PENALTIES
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
$PAID{, AND}^{i}$	PAID	PAID,	PAID,
WAS MARKED	WAS MARKED	WAS MARKED	WAS MARKED
IN THE	IN THE	IN THE	IN THE
FEATURES OF	FEATURES OF	FEATURES OF	FEATURES OF
{THAT OLD} ⁱ	THAT POOR	THAT POOR OLD	THAT POOR OLD
MAN YOUNG	MAN YOUNG	MAN, YOUNG. HE	MAN, YOUNG. HE
{LITERALLY	LITERALLY	WAS LITERALLY	WAS LITERALLY
CRUSHED} ⁱ WITH	CRUSHED AND	CRUSHED AND	CRUSHED AND
THE DEATH	DEATH	THE DEATH	THE DEATH
RATTLE IN	RATTLE IN	RATTLE WAS IN	RATTLE WAS IN
HIS {THROAT	HIS THROAT	HIS THROAT,	HIS THROAT,
IN HIS} ⁱ	[space]	AND IN HIS	AND IN HIS
FACE {YOU	COMES BY THE	FACE YOU	FACE YOU
COULD} ⁱ TRACE	INSPECTION	COULD TRACE	COULD TRACE
{THE	[space] AND	THE	THE
LINEAMENTS} ⁱ	BROUGHT UPON	LINEAMENTS	LINEAMENTS
OF DESPAIR	HIM,	OF DISPAIR,	OF DISPAIR,
{AND THE} ⁱ		AND THE	AND THE
ANGUISH OF		ANGUISH OF	ANGUISH OF
{ALL THOSE} ⁱ 18		ALL THESE I8	ALL THESE I8
YEARS,		YEARS,	YEARS,
BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE IT
HAPPENED	HAPPENED	HAPPENED	HAPPENED
UNFORTUNATEL	UNFORTUNATEL	UNFORTUNATEL	UNFORTUNATEL
Y FOR HIM TO	Y <i>BNK</i> [?] TO	Y FOR HIM TO	Y FOR HIM TO
BE $\{A\}^1$ MEMBER	BE A MEMBER	BE A MEMBER	BE A MEMBER
OF	OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH. IN	CHURCH IN	CHURCH. IN	CHURCH. IN
{THE} ⁱ HONESTY	THE HONESTY	THE HONESTY	THE HONESTY
OF HIS HEART	OF HIS HEART	OF HIS HEART	OF HIS HEART
HE YIELDED HIS	HE YIELDED HIS	HE YIELDED HIS	HE YIELDED HIS
INDIVIDUALITY	INDIVIDUALITY	INDIVIDUALITY	INDIVIDUALITY
TO THE	ТО	TO THE	TO THE
UNSCRUPULOUS		UNSCRUPELOUS	UNSCRUPELOUS
LEADERS OVER		LEADERS	LEADERS
HIM WHO LED		WHO LED	WHO LED

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
HIM TO		HIM ON TO THIS	HIM ON TO THIS
CRIME THEY	THEY	CRIME. THEY	CRIME. THEY
HAD BETTER	HAD BETTER	HAD BETTER	HAD BETTER
FAR	FAR HAVE	FA T R HAVE	FA ŦR HAVE
TAKEN THESE	TAKEN THESE	TAKEN THESE	TAKEN THESE
MEN.	MEN THAT	MEN THAT	MEN THAT
	ORDERED IT	ORDERED IT	ORDERED IT
	WHO	THAT	WHO THAT
	WERE	B WERE	B WERE
	BROUGHT TO	BROUGHTO TO	BROUGH TO TO
	BEAR	BEAR THE	BEAR THE
	RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY
{THAT} ⁱ	, BUT THAT	. BUT THAT	. BUT THAT
DOES NOT	DOES NOT	DOES NOT	DOES NOT
	EXCUSE A	EXCUSE A	EXCUSE A
	COWARDLY ACT	COWARDLY ACT	COWARDLY ACT
RELIEVE	RELIEVE	NOW RELIEVE	NO WR RELIEVE
		THEM FOR	THEM FOR
FROM	FROM	FROM THE	FROM THE
RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY
OF MURDER,	OF MURDER,	OF MURDER,	OF MURDER,
BECAUSE IT	BECAUSE	BECAUSE IT	BECAUSE IT
WAS THEIR		WAS THEIR	WAS THEIR
ETERNAL DUTY		DUTY	DUTY
		WHICH THE	WHICH THE
	LAW OF GOD	LAW OF GOD	LAW OF GOD
	DEMANDED	RECOGNISED	RECOGNISED
LAW	LAW	AND THE LAW	AND THE LAW
OF	OF	OF	OF
CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANITY
RECOGNIZED,	DEMANDED PAY	DEMANDED—	DEMANDED—
	AND THESE	THESE	THESE
	SHOULD HAVE	S OULD HAVE	SC OULD HAVE
	LAIN DOWN	LAIN DOWN	LAIN DOWN
	THEIR BELIEF	THEIR LIVES	THEIR LIVES
RATHER THAN	INSTEAD OF	RATHER THA T N	RATHER THA T N
TO HAVE	SHEDDING	TO HAVE	TO HAVE
STAINED THEIR		STAINED THEIR	STAINED THEIR
HANDS IN		HANDS IN THE	HANDS IN THE
BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF
INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT
WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
CHILDREN.	CHILDREN	CHILDREN.	CHILDREN.
[space] NOT	[<i>space</i>]; NOT	NOT	NOT

RS	PS	RT	BT
ONLY THAT,	ONLY THAT,	ONLY THAT,	ONLY THAT,
BUT THAT OLD	BUT THAT OLD	BUT THAT OLD	BUT THAT OLD
			PITEABLE OLD
PITIABLE MAN	PITIABLE MAN	PIT-YABLE MAN	PIT. YABLE MAN
HAS PAID HIS	HAS PAID HIS	HAS PAID HIS	HAS PAID HIS
PENALTY,	PENALTY AND	PENALTY;	PENALTY;
CAST OUT	MORE CAST OUT	BECAUSE OUT	BECAUSE OUT
FROM SOCIETY,	FROM SOCIETY	FROM SOCIETY,	FROM SOCIETY,
SECLUDED ON	[space]	SECLU DED ON	SECLUDED ON
THE BORDERS OF		THE BORDER W S OF	THE BORDER W S OF
CIVILIZATION		CIVILIZATION	OF CIVILIZATION
FOR THESE 18		FOR THESE IS	FOR THESE IS
YEARS I HAVE		YEARS, I HAVE	YEARS, I HAVE
NO DOUBT HE		NO DOUBT HE	NO DOUBT HE
HAS RUN FROM		HAS RUN FROM	HAS RUN FROM
		EVERY	EVERY
SHADOW, HIS		SHADOW; HIS	SHADOW; HIS
BED SIDE HAS	BEDSIDE	BEDSIDE HAS	BEDSIDE HAS
BEEN HAUNTED	BEEN HAUNTED	BEEN HAUNTED	BEEN HAUNTED
BY	BY	BY THE ^{[[81]]}	BY THE [[81]]
PHANTOM OF	PHANTOMS OF	FANTOM OF	FANTOM OF
THESE	THESE	THESE	THESE
INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT
BABES ^[25] THEY	VICTIMS, HAVE	BABES. THEY	BABES. THEY
APPEARED TO	APPEARED TO	APPEARED TO	APPEARED TO
HIM {IN HIS	HIM IN	HIM IN HIS	HIM IN HIS
DREAMS AND} ⁱ	DREAMS	DREAMS AND	DREAMS AND
SHAKEN	SHAKEN	HAVE SHAKEN	HAVE SHAKEN
THESE GORY	GORY	THEIR GORY	THEIR GORY
LOCKS BEFORE	LOCKS AT	LOCKS BEFORE	LOCKS BEFORE
HIM,	HIM NO	HIM, AND NO	HIM, AND NO
	DOUBT	DOUBT	DOUBT HE HAS
	OFTEN FLED	OFTEN FLED	OFTEN FLED
	FROM THESE	FROM THESE	FROM THESE
	FRIGHTFUL	FRIGHTFUL	FRIGHTFUL
	PHANTOMS [[25]]	FANTOMS,	FANTOMS,
BUT ALL	BUT ALL	BUT ALL	BUT ALL
IN VAIN IT IS	IN VAIN IT IS	IN VAIN. IT IS	IN VAIN. IT IS
THE LAW OF	THE LAW OF	THE LAW OF	THE LAW OF
GOD; IS	GOD AS[?] [space]	GOD AND IT IS	GOD AND IT IS
AS IMMACULATE		AS IMACULATE	AS IMACULATE
AS THE LAWS OF		AS THE LAWS OF	AS THE LAWS OF
THE MEDES AND		THE MEDES AND	THE MEDES AND

RS	PS	RT	BT
PERSIANS {AND		PERSIONS,.	PERSIONS . , .
FROM SUCH A	FROM SUCH A	FROM SUCH A	FROM SUCH A
CRIME = FROM	CRIME FROM	CRIME, FROM	CRIME, FROM
SUCH ALL	SUCH	SUCH	SUCH
INFAMY} ⁱ FROM	INFAMY FROM	INFAMY—FROM	INFAMY—FROM
SUCH	SUCH	SUCH	SUCH
CONDEMNATION	CONDEMNATIO	CONDEMNATIO	CONDEMNATIO
THERE IS NO	N THERE IS NO	N TH RE IS NO	N THERE IS NO
ESCAPE. IN THE	ESCAPE	ESCAPE. IN THE	ESCAPE. IN THE
{DARK} ⁱ		DARK	DARK
RESORTS		RECESSES AND	RECESSES AND
OF THE CAVES	IN THE CAVES	IN THE CAVES IN	IN THE CAVES IN
OF THE	OF THE	THE	THE
MOUNTAINS;	MOUNTAINS	MOUNTAINS;	MOUNTAINS;
IN THE DARK	IN THE <i>DARK</i> [?]	IN THE DARK	IN THE DARK
CELLARS	CELLARS	CELLARS	CELLARS AND
ON THE WAY IN	ON THE WAY IN	ON THE WAY IN	ON THE WAY; IN
THE SLEEPING	THE SLEEPING	THE SLEEPING	THE SLEEPING
HOURS,	HOURS	HOUSE	HOURS HOUSE
THESE SCENES	THESE SCENES	THESE SCENES	THESE SCENES
MUST HAVE	MUST HAVE	MUST HAVE	MUST HAVE
BEEN PRESENT	BEEN PRESENT	BEEN PRESENT	BEEN PRESENT
WITH THESE	WITH THESE	WITH THESE	WITH THESE
MEN, $\{AND THE\}^i$	MEN AND THE	MEN, AND THE	MEN, AND THE
PROOF OF IS	PROOF OF IT IS,	PROOF OF IT IS	PROOF OF IT I s,
IT	IT	THAT IT IS , IT	IT
HAS STAMPED	HAS STAMPED	HAS STAMPED	HAS STAMPED
IT UPON	IT UPON THEIR	IT ON THEIR	IT ON THEIR
VERY	VERY	VERY	VERY
COUNTENANCES,	COUNTENANCES	CO NTENANCE S .	COUNTENANCE S
EVERY ONE OF	. EVERY ONE	EVERY ONE	. EVER ONE
THEM	OF THEM	OF THEM	OF THEM
SHOWED <who< td=""><td>SHOWED</td><td>WHO</td><td>WHO</td></who<>	SHOWED	WHO	WHO
CAME UPON		CAME UPON	CAME UPON
THIS STAND>		T HIS STAND	T HIS STAND
	THAT	SHOWED THAT	SHOWED THAT
THEY HAD	THEY HAD	THEY HAD	THEY HAD
LIVED LIFE OF	LIVED A LIFE OF	LIVED A LIFE OF	LIVED A LIFE OF
MISERY,	MISERY WHILE	MISERY WHILE	MISERY WHILE
WATCHING	WATCHING	WATCHING,	WATCHING,
CARE[?] AND	AND	SECRETING	SECRETING
CONCERN	CONCERN [space]	AND	AND
		HIDING.	HIDING.
≺YES > JOHN D.	YES JOHN D.,	YES, JOHN D.	YES, JOHN D.

RS	PS	RT	BT
LEE DURING	DURING	LEE DURING	LEE DURING
THOSE LONG 18	THESE LONG I8	THOSE LONG I8	THESE LONG I8
YEARS WHICH	YEARS THAT	YEARS WHICH	YEARS WHICH
HAVE	HAVE	HAD	HAS HAD
ELAPSED,	ELAPSED SINCE	ELAPSED SINCE	ELAPSED SINCE
	THAT TERRIBLE	TH T TERRIBLE	THAT TERRIBLE
	MASSACRE	MASSACRE,	MASSACRE,
GUILT HAS	GUILT HAS	GUILT HAS	GUILT HAS
BEEN THE	BEEN THE	BEEN THE	BEEN THE
DREAD	DREAD	DREAD	DREAD
CHAMBERLESS	CHAMBERLESS	CHAMBERLESS	CHAMBERMAID
			CHAMBERLESS
{VOICE} ⁱ	VOICE	VOICE	VOICE WHICH
WHICH		WHICH	THAT HAS
LIGHTED HIM	LIGHTING D[?]	LIGHTED HIM	LIGHTED HIM
TO BED,	TO BED [space]	TO BED AND HE	TO BED AS HE
DREW		DREW	AND HE DREW
HIS MIDNIGHT		HIS MIDNIGHT	HIS MIDNIGHT
<i>≤</i> CURTAINS		CURTAINS	F CURTAINS
AROUND≻		AROUND HIM	AROUND HIM
WITH HIS		WITH HIS	WITH HIS
FINGERS BLOOD	BLOODIED	FINGERS RED	FINGERS RED
RED.	RED. [space]	WITH BLOOD.	WITH BLOOD.
{¶} ⁱ MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER
HOGE = AND IT	HOGE = AND IT	HOGE—AND IT	HOGE—AND IT
BECAME	BECAME THE	BECAME THE	BECAME THE
LOT OF	LOT OF	LOT OF	LOT OF
KLINGENMSITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSM TI IT	KLINGENSM TI IT
TO BE	TO BE	H TO BE	H TO BE
ASSAILED BY	ASSAILED BY	ASSIALED BY	ASSIALED BY
{THE} ⁱ WHOLE	ALL THE	THE WHOLE	THE WHOLE
COUNSEL	COUNSEL	COU L NSEL FO R	COU L NSEL FO R
		THE DEFENSE.	THE DEFENSE.
ONE OBJECTION	ONE OBJECTION	ONE OBJECT IO N	ONE OBJECTION
HE MADE TO	HE MADE TO	HE MADE TO	HE MADE TO
K SMITH,	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH,	KLINGENSMITH,
ONE OF		ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE
THINGS HE		THINGS HE	THINGS HE
URGED UPON		URGED AGAINST	URGED AGAINST
AND WHY	WHY	HIM, AND WHY	HIM, AND WHY
HE SHOULD	HE SHOULD	HE SHOULD	HE SHOULD
NOT BE	NOT BE	BNOT BE	B NOT BE
BELIEVED WAS,	BELIEVED WAS	BELIEVED WAS	BELIEVED WAS
HE	THAT HE	THAT HE	THAT WHILE HE

RS	PS	RT	BT
WAS CALLED	WAS CALLED	WAS CALLED	WAS CALLED
UPON $\{TO\}^i$	UPON TO	UPON TO	UPON TO
DRAW $\{A\}^1$	DRAW A	DRAW A	DRAW A
DIAGRAM OF	DIAGRAM OF	DIAGRAM OF	DIAGRAM OF
GROUND.	THE GROUND	THE GROUND	THE GROUND
$\{AND\}^i$	AND	AND	AND
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
AIDED HIM IN	AIDED HIM IN	AIDED HIM IN	AIDED HIM IN
DOING SO	DOING IT NOW	DOING SO. NOW	DOING SO. NOW,
	THE LAST MAP	THE LAST MAP	THE LAST MAP
	OF THAT THE	OF THE	OF THE
	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
	MEADOWS	MEADOW S;	MEADOW S : ,
WAS	IS	IS	ADDED TO . IS
THERE ANY	THERE ANY	THERE HANY	THERE I ANY
INTIMATION TO	INTIMATION TO	INTIMATION TO	INTIMATION TO
YOU HERE,	YOU THAT	YOU HERE THAT	YOU HERE THAT
THAT DIAGRAM	THAT DIAGRAM	THAT DIAGRAM	THAT DIAGRAM
WAS NOT	WAS NOT	WAS NOT	WAS NOT
CORRECTLY	CORRECTLY	CORRECTLY	CORRECTOLY
DRAWN [space]	DRAWN	DRAWN.	DRAWN.
ROBERT	ROBERT	ROBERT	ROBERT
POLLOCK WAS	POLLOCK WAS	POLLOCK WAS	POLLOCK WAS
UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
FIELD ⁶³¹ JAMES	FIELD, JAMES	FIELD; JAMES	FIELD; JAMES
PEARCE WAS	PEARCE WAS	PEARCE WAS	PEARCE WAS
UPON	UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
FIELD, AND OLD	FIELD, AND OLD	FIELD AND OLD	FIELD AND OLD
MAN YOUNG	MAN YOUNG	MAN YOUNG	MAN YOUNG
WAS UPON	WAS UPON	WAS UPON	WAS UPON
{THE} ⁱ FIELD,	THE FIELD AND	THE FIELD; AND	THE FIELD; AND
CERTAINLY	CERTAINLY	CERTAINLY THE	CERTAINLY THE
TWO LAST	TWO LAST	TWO LAST	TWO LAST
WERE NOT	WERE NOT	WERE NOT	WERE NOT
UNWILLING	UNWILLING	UNWILLING	UNWILLING
WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
TO THE	FOR THE	FO T R THE	FO T R THE
DEFENSE, IF	DEFENSE, HAVE	DEFEN D SE. WHY	DEFEN D SE. WHY
THOSE HAD	NO MEANS	DIDN'T THOSE	DIDN'T THOSE
DRAWN A	DRAWING OF A	DRAW A	DRAW A
DIAGRAM,	DIAGRAM	DIAGRAM?	DIAGRAM?
	SHOWING IT		

^{631.} Samuel Pollock, not Robert.

RS	PS	RT	BT
	OVER [space]		
	BECOMES/BECAU		
	SE[?] AND		
	SPICER YOU SAY		
WAS NOT EASY	ON THE FIELD	WINDOT DUT	WHW NOT DUT
MATTER TO PUT	[space] PUT	WHY NOT PUT	WHY NOT PUT
ROBERT	ROBERT	ROBERT	ROBERT
POLLOCK,	POLLOCK	POLLOCK,	POLLOCK,
{ANOTHER	←ANY OTHER	ANOTHER	ANOTHER
WITNESS) ⁱ UPON	WITNESS> ON	WITNESS UPON	WITNESS UPON
${\rm THE}^{1}{\rm STAND},$	THE STAND	THE STAND	THE STAND
$\{AND\}^{1}$ SHOW	AND SHOW	AND SHOW	AND SHO T W
${\rm THE}^1$	THE	THE	THE
INACCURACY	INACCURACY	INACURACY	INACURACY
OF THAT	OF THAT	OF THAT	OF THAT
DIAGRAM	DIAGRAM	DIGRAM?	DIAGRAM?
WHY DIDN'T	WHY DIDN'T	WHY DIDN'T	WHY DIDN'T
${THEY}^1 DO IT;$	THEY DO IT;	THEY DO IT?	THEY DO IT?
${FOR THE}^{1}$	FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE
SIMPLE FACT	SIMPLE FACT	SIMP LE FACT	SIMPLE FACT
{THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE
DIAGRAM THAT} ⁱ	DIAGRAM THAT	DAIAGRAM OF	DAIAGRAM OF
JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE	JOEL WHITE	JO W EL WHITE
DREW {THERE} ¹	DREW THERE	DREW THERE	DREW THERE
WAS CORRECT,	WAS CORRECT	WAS CORRECT,	WAS CORRECT,
SHOW	SHOWED	AND	AND SHOWED
{THE} ⁱ POSITION	THE	SHOW THE	SHOW THE
OF	POSITION OF	POSITION OF	POSITION OF
THE TRAIN	THE TRAINS	THE TRAIN	THE TRAIN
{AND THE} ⁱ		AND THE	AND THE
POSITION OF		POSITION OF	POSITION OF
THE TROOPS		THE TROOPS,	THE TROOPS,
$\{\&\}^{i}$ OF THE	AND ALL	AND ALL THE	AND ALL THE
SURROUNDINGS	SURROUNDING	SURROUNDINGS	SURROUNDINGS
UPON THE		UPON THE	UPON THE
FIELD THAT		FIELD. THAT	FIELD. THAT
WAS THE		WAS THE	WAS THE
REASON WHY		REASON WHY	REASON WHY
THEY DIDN'T		THEY DIDN'T	THEY DIDN'T
CALL		CALL	CALL
WITNESSES TO		WITNESSES TO	WITNESSES TO
EXPLAIN IT		ESPLAIN IT. ^[82]	E SX PLAIN IT. ^[82]
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
COULD TELL	COULD TELL	COULD TELL	COULD TELL

RS	PS	RT	BT
WHETHER OR	WHETHER OR	WHETHER OR	WHETHER OR
NOT THAT	NOT THAT	NOT THAT	NOT THAT
DIAGRAM WAS	DIAGRAM WA	DIAGRAM WAS	DIAGRAM WAS
CORRECTLY	ACCURATELY	CORRECTLY	CORRECTLY
DRAWN	DRAWN	DRAWN.	DRAWN.
HE	JOHN D. LEE	HE	HE
COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE
{BROUGHT THAT	BROUGHT THAT	BROUGHT THAT	BROUGHT THAT
UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
STAND} ⁱ	STAND AND >>	STAND AND	STAND AND
COULD HAVE	>	COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE
POINTED <i>MEN</i> [?]>		POINTED OUT	POINTED OUT
WHETHER IT		WHETHER IT	WHETHER IT
WAS		WAS	WAS
INACCURATE OR		INACURATE OR	INACURATE OR
NOT HE		NOT. HE	NOT. HE
PARTICIPATED		PERTICIPATED	PEARTICIPATED
IN {THAT} ⁱ FOUL		IN THAT FOUL	IN THAT FOUL
TRAGEDY,		TRAGEDY,	TRAGEDY,
AND COULD		AND COULD	AND COULD
HAVE BROUGHT		HAVE BROUGHT	HAVE BROUGHT
THEM UPON		THEM UPON THE	THEM UPON THE
FIELD. MY	^{[[26]]} BY MY	STAND. MY	STAND. MY
BROTHER	BROTHER	BROTHER	BROTHER
BISHOP SAYS,	BISHOP	BISHOP SAYS	BISHOP SAYS
	THOUGHT	THAT	THAT
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
LEFT HIS	LEAVES HIS	LEFT HIS	LEFT HIS
COUNTRY WITH	COUNTRY WITH	COUNTRY WITH	COUNTRY WITH
THE MARK OF	THE MARK OF	THE MARK OF	THE MARK OF
CAIN UPON	CAIN UPON	CANE UPON	CANE UPON
HIM $\{NO\}^1 I DO$	HIM NOW I DO	HIM. NOW, I DO	HIM. NOW, I DO
NOT	NOT	NOT	NOT
APOLOGIZE	APOLOGIZE	APPOLOGISE	APPOLOGISE
FOR	FOR	O F F OR	FOR OFFOR
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH.	KLINGENSMITH.
HE DID AN ACT	HE DID ACT ON	HE DID AN ACT	HE DID AN ACT
AT ${THE}^{1}$	THE	AT THE	AT THE
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS	MEADOWS	MEADOWS	MEADOWS
WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS
MURDER; {BUT	MURDER BUT	MURDER; BUT	MURDER; BUT
THE	THE	THE	THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION

COULD NOT	COULD NEVER	COULD NOT	COULD NOT
HAVE		HAVE	HAVE
ASCERTAINED	ASCERTAINED	ASCERTAINED	ASCERTAINED
THE THING	THE FACT OF	THE FACT OF	THE FAC E T OF
HAPPENED	WHAT	WHAT	WHAT
OCCURRED	OCCURRED	OCCURRED	OCCURRED
THERE EXCEPT	THERE EXCEPT	THERE EXCEPT	THERE EXCEPT
BY HIM=BY AN	AS BY	BY AN	BY AN
EYE WITNESS	EYE WITNESS;	EYE WITNESS;	EYE WITNESS;
AND} ¹ INASMUCH	AND IN AS	AND IN AS	AND IN AS
AS	MUCH AS	MUCH AS	MUCH AS
K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
WAS THERE ONE	WAS	WAS ONE	WAS ONE
{OF THE} ¹ MOST	MOST	OF THE MOST	OF THE MOST
VALUABLE{,	VALUABLE	VALUABLE,	VALUABLE,
THE} ⁱ	[space]	THE	THE
PROSECUTION		PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
SAW PROPER TO		SAW PROPER TO	SAW PROPER TO
AVAIL		AVAIL	AVAIL
THEMSELVES		THEMSELVES	THE K MSELVES
OF HIS		OF HIS	OF HIS
TESTIMONY,		TESTIMONY;	TESTIMONY;
{AND		BUT THE	BUT THE
THEY	THEY	DEFENSE	DEFENSE
CHARGE HIM	CHARGE HIM	CHARGE HIM	CHARGE HIM
WITH THE} ⁱ		AND THEY	AND THEY
THEY {SHOULD} ⁱ			
BRAND HIM		BRAND HIM	BRAND HIM
WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH HT THE	WITH HT THE
BRAND OF	BRAND OF	BRAND OF CANE	BRAND OF CANE
CAIN; AND I	CAIN AND WE	CAIN, AND ₩ I	CAIN, AND ₩ I
DON'T DISPUTE	DON'T DISPUTE	DON'T DISPUTE	DON'T DISPUTE
{IT;} ⁱ I DON'T	IT I DON'T	IT. I DON'T	IT. I DON'T
CLAIM {THAT} ⁱ	CLAIM THAT	CLAME THAT	CLAME THAT
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
WAS A {GOOD} ⁱ	WAS GOOD	WAS A GOOD	WAS A GOOD
MAN; I DON'T	MAN, I DON'T	MAN. I DON'T	MAN. I DON'T
CLAIM {THAT} ⁱ	CLAIM THAT	CLAME THAT	CLAME THAT
ANY MAN WHO	ANY MAN WHO	ANY MAN WHO	ANY MAN WHO
PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED
IN THAT	IN THAT	IN THAT	IN THAT
OUTRAGEOUS		OUTRAGIOUS	OUTRAGIOUS
MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS
A GOOD MAN	A GOOD MAN,	A GOOD MAN .	A GOOD MAN .

WE HAVE NO		WE HAVE NO	WE HAVE NO
EXCULPATION		EXCULPATION	EXCULPATION
TO OFFER {BUT	BUT	TO OFFER; BUT	TO OFFER; BUT
SIMPLY} ⁱ IT IS	SIMPLY IT WAS	SIMPLY HE WAS	SIMPLY HE WAS
ONLY THOSE	ONLY THOSE	ONE OF THOSE	ONE OF THOSE
WHO WAS	WHO WERE	WHO WERE	WHO WERE
ENGAGED UPON	PRESENT ON	ENGAGED UPON	ENGAGED UPON
THE GROUND	THE GROUND	THE GROUND	THE GROUND
{THAT KNEW	WHO KNEW	AND KNEW	AND KNEW
THE} ⁱ PROVE {TO		ALL	ALL
THE} ⁱ FACT.	THE FACTS	THE FACTS.	THE FACTS.
	[space] AND		
{I} ⁱ LEAVE	[<i>space</i>] LEAVE	I LEAVE	I LEAVE
IT TO YOU	IT TO YOU	IT TO YOU ,	IT TO YOU ,
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN,	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY, AS		THE JURY, AS	THE JURY, AS
HONEST MEN;		HONEST MEN	HONEST MEN
AND IN THE	IN THE	AND IN THE	AND IN THE
LIGHT OF ALL	LIGHT OF ALL	LIGHT OF A L	LIGHT OF ALL
{THE} ⁱ	THE	THE	THE
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
$=$ {IN THE	S IN THE	S—IN THE	S—IN THE
LIGHT OF} ⁱ ALL	LIGHT OF ALL	LIGHT OF ALL	LIGHT OF ALL
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
EVIDENCE {AND	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
THAT THAT IS} ⁱ	TO DETERMINE	TO DETERMINE	TO DETERMINE
	ON YOUR	ON THIS	ON THIS
	OATHS	POINT	POINT
WHETHER OR	WHETHER OR	WHETHER OR	WHETHER OR
NOT HE SPOKE	NOT HE SPOKE	NOT HE SPOKE	NOT HE SPOKE
THE TRUTH	THE TRUTH	THE TRUTH.	THE TRUTH.
ALL WE ASK	ALL WE ASK	ALL WE ASK OF	ALL WE ASK OF
YOU IS, {THAT} ⁱ	YOU IS THAT	YOU IS THAT	YOU IS THAT
YOU BELIEVE	YOU BELIEVE	YOU PLACE	YOU PLACE
K SMITH			
KLINGENSMITH{	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMIT H'
S } ⁱ STATEMENT		S STATEMENTS	S STATEMENTS
SO FAR AS		SO FAR AS	SO FAR AS
FROM		OFFERED OF	OFFERED OF
ALL THE		ALL THE	ALL THE
SURROUNDING		SURROUN F DING	SURROUN F DING
CIRCUMSTANCES		CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
, THE		S WITH THE	S WITH THE
CONVICTIONS		CONVICTIONS IN	CONVICTIONS IN

R	S
	9

YOUR MIND		YOUR MIND	YOUR MIND
$\{AND\}^{1}HE$	THAT HE	AND SEE IF HE	AND SEE IF HE
TOLD THE	TOLD THE	TOLD THE	TOLD THE
TRUTH; {ABOUT	TRUTH ABOUT	TRUTH ABOUT	TRUTH ABO U T
THIS	THIS	THIS	THIS
TRANSACTION,	TRANSACTION	TRANSACTION,	TRANSACTION,
BUT ¹ NO	BUT NO	BUT NO	BUT NO
FURTHER. YES,	FURTHER YES	FURTHER. YES,	FURTHER. YES,
THE MARK OF	THE MARK OF	THE MARK OF	THE MARK OF
CAIN PERHAPS	CAIN PERHAPS	CAIN PERHAPS	CAIN PERHAPS
IS ON IS FACE;	IS ON HIS FACE,	IS ON HIS FACE;	IS ON HIS FACE;
MARK OF	THE MARK OF	THE MARK OF	THE MARK OF
CAIN {I} ⁱ COULD	CAIN	K CAIN, I COULD	K CAIN, I COULD
SEE UPON {THE} ¹	WAS UPON THE	SEE UPON THE	SEE UPON THE
FACES OF		FACES OF	FACES OF
OTHER	OTHERS,	OTHER	OTHER
WITNESSES;		WITNESSES;	WITNESSES;
${THE}^{1}MARK$	AND THE MARK	AND THE MARK	AND THE MARK
OF CAIN IS UPON	OF CAIN IS UPON	OF CAIN IS UPON	OF CAIN IS UPON
FACES {OF	FACES OF	THE FACES OF	THE FACES OF
MANY ALL} ⁱ	MANY	MANY	MANY
OTHERS WHO	OTHERS WHO	OTHERS WHO	OTHERS WHO
PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED
IN THAT ACT	IN THAT ACT;	IN THAT ACT	IN THAT ACT
AND YET		AND YET	AND YET
ABROAD		ABROAD.	ABROAD.
WHAT DOES		WHAT DOES	WHAT SDOES
THAT ARGUE,		THAT ARGUE	THAT ARGUE
	WHO ARE YET	WHO ARE YET	WHO ARE YET
	UNWHIPPED OF	UNWHIPPED OF	UNWHIPPED OF
	JUSTICE	JUSTICE AND	JUSTICE AND
	ARE YET	ARE YET	ARE YET
	ABROAD	ABROAD. WHAT	ABROAD. WHAT
		DOES THAT	DOES THAT
		ARGUE?	AUGUR ARGUE?
WHAT COULD		WHAT COULD	WHAT COULD
BE THE RESULT,		BE THE RESULT	BE THE RESULT
WHAT SORT OF A		UPON THE	UPON THE
MARK IT IS THAT	THAT SPIRIT OF	AMERICAN	AMERICAN
OLD MAN AND I	A MAN, I PITY	PEOPLE TO LET	PEOPLE TO LET
PITY HIM,	HIM,	SUCH CRIMES	SUCH CRIMES
		AS THIS GO	AS THIS GO
IT	IT	UNPUNISHED. IT	UNPUNISHED. IT
IS SIMPLY {FOR	IS SIMPLY FOR	IS SIMPLY FOR	IS SIMPLY FOR

RS	PS	RT	BT
THE	FOR THE	^[83] FOR THE	^{/83/} FOR THE
EFFECT IT WILL	EFFECT IT WILL	EFFECT IT WILL	EFFECT IT WILL
PRODUCE} ⁱ TO	PRODUCE IN	PRODUCE TO	PRODUCE, TO
EXPOSE TO		EXPOSE, TO	EXPOSE, TO
		BRI G NG TO	BRI G NG TO
		LIGHT AND	LIGHT AND
IN TERRIFYING	TERRIFYING	TERRIFY	TERRIFY
MEN {OF THE	MEN	MEN, NOT TO	MEN, NOT TO
SHEDDING OF		SHED	SHED
BLOOD,	IN	BLOOD AND TO	BLOOD; AND TO
,	SHOWING	SHOW TO	SHOW TO
THOSE CHURCH	THOSE CHURCH	THESE CHURCH	THESE CHURCH
LEADERS	LEADERS HAVE	LEADERS THAT	LEQADERS
HAVE IN THE	FOR IN THE	HAVE IN THE	THÀT HAVE IN
		M ane	THE M ANE
NAME OF GOD} ⁱ	NAME OF GOD	NAME OF GOD	NAME OF GOD
,		UNDER THE	UNDER THE
		REVELATIONS	REVELATIONS
	THEY	OF GOD, THAT	OF GOD, THAT
	WILL	HAVE	HAVE
	CONJURE	CONJURED	CONJURED
UNDER	MURDER UNDER	MURDER UNDER	MURDER UNDER
LAWS OF	THE LAWS OF	THE LAWS OF	THE LAWS OF
GOD,	GOD	GOD, THAT	GOD, THAT
{THEY} ⁱ	THEY	THESE MEN	THESE MEN
MUST ÉXPIATE	WILL EXPIATE	MUST EXPIATE	MUST EXPIATE
THEIR CRIMES	IT	THEIR CRIMES	THEIR CRIMES
UPON {THE} ⁱ	UPON	ON THE	ON THE
SCAFFOLD	SCAFFOLD	SCAFFOLD/	SCAFFOLD/
IT IS TO	[space] IT IS TO	IT IS TO	IT IS TO
PROTECT	PROTECT	PROTECT THE	PROTECT THE
THE INNOCENT =		INNOCENT;	INN C OCENT;
IT IS {TO} ⁱ		IT IS TO	IT IS TO
PROTECT		PROTECT THE	PROTECT THE
MEMBERS OF =		MEMBERS OF,	MEMBER W S OF,
	THE	THE	THE
CONFIDING	CONFIDING	CONFIDING	CONFIDING
MEMBERS	MORMONS	MEMBERS	MEMBERS
{OF THE} ⁱ	MEMBER OF	OF THE	OF THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH FROM	CHURCH [space]	CHURCH FROM	CHURCH FROM
HAVING		HAVING THE	HAVING THE
BURDEN		BURDEN REST	BURDEN REST
HEAPED		AND HEAPED	AND HEAPED

UPON THEM		UPON THEM;	UPON THEM;
WHICH HAS	WHICH HAS	AND WHICH HAS	AND WHICH HAS
STAMPED JOHN	STAMPED JOHN	STAMPED JOHN	STAMPED JOHN
D. LEE WITH	D. LEE'S BROW	D. LEE WITH	D. LEE WITH
THE MARK OF	D. LEE 5 DROW	THE MARK OF	THE MARK OF
CAIN, AS IT	AS IT HAS	CAIN AS IT	CAIN AS IT
DID	STAMPED	DID	DID
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
AND	AND	AND THE	AND THE
OTHER	OTHERS WHO	OTHER	TOTHER
PARTICIPANTS		PARTICIPANTS	PARTICIPANTS
IN THAT CRIME.	[space]	IN THAT CRIME.	IN THAT CRIME.
IT IS TO PLACE	IT IS TO PLACE	IT IS TO PLACE	IT IS TO PLACE
IT IS TO PLACE IT BEYOND	IT IS TO PLACE IT BEYOND	IT IS TO PLACE IT BEYOND	IT IS TO PLACE IT BEYOND
{THE} ⁱ POWERS	THE POWER	THE P U OWERS	THE P U OWERS
OF THESE	OF THESE ^{[[27]]}	OF THESE	OF THESE
MEN TO CAST			
$\{OR HEAP IT\}^i$	MEN TO HEAP	MEN , TO CAST IT OR HEAP IT—	MEN , TO CAST IT OR HEAP IT—
$\{\text{URAP II}\}\$ UPON $\{\text{THE}\}^{1}$	UPON THE	THIS	THIS
BURDEN ON		BURDEN—UPON	BURDEN—UPON
ANY	BURDENS ON	ANY OF THE	ANY OF THE
HONEST	ANY —[?] HONEST	HONEST	HONEST
FOLLOWERS	FOLLOWERS	GOLLOWERS	GFOLLOWERS
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
	-		
CHURCH, {BECAUSE	CHURCH [<i>space</i>] BECAUSE	CHURCH, BECAUSE	CHURCH, BECAUSE
UNLESS THERE	UNLESS	UNLESS	UNLESS
ARE} ⁱ [space]	UNLESS	UNLESS	UNLESS
THERE ARE	THERE ARE	THERE ARE	THERE ARE
EXAMPLES	EXAMPLES	EXAMPLES	EXAMPLES
MADE OF	MADE OF	MADE OF	MADE OF
{VICIOUS} ⁱ MEN,	VICIOUS MEN	VISCIOUS MEN,	VISCIOUS MEN,
TIS ONLY	IT IS ONLY	IT IS ONLY	IT IS ONLY
THROUGH {THE} ⁱ	THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE
MEDIUM OF	MEDIUM OF	MEDIUM OF	MEDIUM OF
PUNISHMENT	PUNISHMENT	PUNISHMENT	PUNISHMENT
{THAT} ⁱ YOU	THAT YOU	THAT YOU	THAT YOU
CAN DETER	CAN DETER	CAN DETER	CAN DETTER
OTHER EVIL	OTHER EVIL	OTHER EVIL	OTHER EVIL
DOERS IT		DOERS. IT	DOERS. IT
IS ONLY	DOERS [space] ONLY [space]	IS ONLY	IS ONLY
THROUGH THIS	onli [space]	THROUG H THIS	THROUG H THIS
MEANS		MEANS THAT	MEANS THAT
	COMMUNITY		
COMMUNITIES	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITIES	COMMUNITIES

PS

RT

ARE PROTECTED	PROTECTED	ARE PROTECTED	ARE PROTECTED
IN	IN THE	IN THE	IN THE
ENJOYMENT	ENJOYMENT	ENJOYMENT	ENJOYMENT
OF	OF	AND THE OF	AND THE OF
LIFE AND	LIFE AND	LI V FE AND	LI V FE AND
PROPERTY THE	LIBERTY	PROPERTY. THE	PROPERTY. THE
LAW DOES NOT	LAW DOES NOT	LAW DOES NOT	LAW DOES NOT
STRIKE DOWN	STRIKE DOWN	STRIKE DOWN	STRIKE DOWN
THE	THE	THE	THE
INDIVIDUAL,	INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL
SIMPLY FOR	SIMPLY FOR	SIMPLY FOR	SIMPLY FOR
{THE} ⁱ LOVE OF	THE LOVE OF	THE LOVE OF	THE LOVE OF
^[26] KILLING IT	KILLING IT	KILLING HIM; IT	KILLING HIM; IT
DOES NOT	DOES NOT	DOES NOT	DOES NOT
SHED MAN'S	SHED A MAN'S	S HED A MAN'S	SHED A MAN'S
BLOOD SIMPLY	BLOOD SIMPLY	BLOOD, SIMPLY	BLOOD, SIMPLY
FOR {THE LOVE	FOR THE LOVE	FOR THE LOVE	FOR THE LOVE
OF ¹ SHEDDING	OF SHEDDING	OF SHEDDING	OF SHEDDING
HIS BLOOD;	A MAN'S BLOOD	HIS BLOOD.	HIS BLOOD.
{THE} ⁱ LAW		THE LAW	THE LAW
DON'T		DOES NOT	SDOES NOT
EXECUTE $\{A\}^i$		EXECUTE A	EXECUTE A
MAN IN	NOT FOR	MAN IN	MAN IN
REVENGE; IT	REVENGE BUT	REVENGE. IT	REVENGE. IT
EXECUTES		EXECUTES A	EXECUTES A
MAN FOR	FOR THE	MAN FOR THE	MAN FOR THE
PROTECTION OF	PROTECTION OF	PROTECTION OF	PROTECTION OF
SOCIETY, AND	SOCIETY, AND	SOCIETY; AN D	SOCIETY; AN D
WHILE I AS AN	WHILE I AS	WHILE I AS AN	WHILE I AS AN
INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL—	INDIVIDUAL—
{(AND} ⁱ IF IT	IF IT	IF IT	IF IT
WERE $\{AN\}^i$	WERE AN	WERE AN	WERE ANY
INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL
MATTER)	MATTER	MATTER—	MATTER—
WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT
CONSENT TO	CONSENT TO	CONSENT TO	CONSENT TO
THE SHEDDING	THE SHEDDING	THE SHEDDING	THE SHEDDING
OF JOHN D.	OF JOHN D.	OF JOHN D.	OF JOHN D.
LEE'S BLOOD,	LEE'S BLOOD,	LEES BLOOD,	LEES BLOOD.
EVEN STAINED	EVEN STAINED	EVEN STAINED	EVEN STAINED
AS HE IS ALL	AS HE IS	AS HE IS ALL	AS HE IS ALL
OVER WITH		OVER WITH	OVER WITH
CRIME; I	Ι	CRIME—I	CRIME—I
WOULD NOT OF	WOULD NOT OF	WOULD NOT OF	WOULD NOT OF

MY $\{OWN\}^1$	MY OWN	MY OWN	MY OWN
VOLITION SEND	VOLITION SEND	VOLITION SEND	VOLITION SEND
HIM TO {THE} ⁱ	HIM TO THE	HIM TO THE	HIM TO THE
SCAFFOLD.	SCAFFOLD	SCAFFOLD.	SCAFFOLD.
BUT IT	[space] BUT IT	BUT IT	BUT IT
BECOMES	BECOMES	BECOMES	BECOMES
NECESSARY IN	NECESSARY IN	NECESSARY IN	NECESSARY IN
SOCIETY {THAT} ⁱ	SOCIETY THAT	SOCIETY THAT	SOCIETY THAT
MEN WHO	MEN WHO	MEN WHO	MEN WHO
COMMIT THESE	COMMIT THESE	COMMIT THOSE	COMMIT THESE
CRIMES, SHOULD	CRIMES AND	CRIMES SHOULD	CRIMES SHOULD
SACRIFICE		SACRIFICE	SACRIFICE
THEIR LIVES,		THEIR LIVES,	THEIR LIVES, -
NOT TO		NOT TO	NOT TO
GRATIFY		GRATIFY	GRATIFY
POPULAR		POPULAR	POPULAR
CLAMOR, NOT	<i>NOT</i> [?]	CLAMOR, NOT	CLAMOR, NOT
TO SATISFY	TO SATISFY ANY	TO SATISFY	TO SATISFY
REVENGE, {BUT} ⁱ	REVENGE BUT	REVENGE, BUT	REVENGE, BUT
TO SHOW TO	TO SHOW UNTO	TO SHOW TO	TO SHOW TO
EVIL DOERS	THE EVIL DOERS	EVIL DO W ERS	EVIL DO W ERS
{THAT THE} ⁱ	THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE
WAY OF	WAY OF THE	WAY OF THE	WAY OF THE
TRANSGRESSOR	TRANSGRESSOR	TRANSGRESSOR	TRANSGRESSOR
{IS HARD AND	S IS HARD	IS HARD, AND	IS HARD, AND
THAT THE LAWS	THAT THE LAWS	THAT THE LAWS	THAT THE LAWS
GOD	OF GOD	OF GOD WHICH	OF GOD WHICH
FIXES} ⁱ AS TO TO	FIXES	FIXES THE	FIXE S THE
THE PENALTY OF	PENALTY OF	PENALTY OF	PENALTY OF
DEATH TO THE	DEATH TO THE	DEATH TO THE	CDEATH TO THE
CRIME OF	CRIME OF	CRIME OF	CRIME OF
MURDER	MURDER	MURDER	MURDER
CANNOT BE	CANNOT BE	CANNOT BE	CANNOT BE
ESCAPED	ESCAPED [space]	ESCAPED.	ESCAPED.
MR . BISHOP	MR. BISHOP	MR . BISHOP	MR . BISHOP
SAYS,	SAYS THE	SAYS THE	SAYS THE
EVIDENCE DOES	EVIDENCE DOES	EVIDENCE DOES	EVIDENCE DOES
NOT SHOW ANY	NOT SHOW ANY	NOT SHOW ANY	NOT SHOW ANY
AGREEMENT	AGREEMENT	AGREEMENT AS	AGREEMENT AS
		TO THE	TO THE
		PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION
		OF THIS AFFAIR.	OF THIS AFFAIR.
IF HE MEANT BY	IF HE MEANT BY	IF HE MEANT BY	IF HE MEANT BY
THAT {THAT} ⁱ	THAT THAT	THAT THAT	THAT THAT

THERE WAS	THERE WAS	THERE WAS	THERE WAS
SOME BINDING	SOME BINDING	SO K ME BINDING	SO K ME BINDING
AGREEMENT IN	AGREEMENT	AGREEMENT IN	AGREEMENT IN
WHICH THE		WHICH THE	WHICH TH T E
PARTIES		PARTIES	PARTIES
ENTERED,		ENTERED	ENTERED INTO
ACTUAL		ACTUAL ^[84]	ACTUAL ^[84]
		OBSERVATION	OBSERVATION
			OBSERVATION
OBLIGATION BY	BY	OBLIGATION BY	OBLIGATION BY
WHICH	WHICH AND/A[?]	WHICH	WHICH
ONE AGREED TO	ONE AGREED TO	ONE AGREED TO	ONE AGREED TO
DO OR NOT TO	DO OR NOT TO	DO OR NOT TO	DO OR NOT TO
DO CERTAIN	DO CERTAIN	DO CERTAIN	DO CERTAIN
THINGS, THERE	THINGS THERE	THINGS. THERE	THINGS . , THERE
IS NO EVIDENCE	IS NO EVIDENCE	IS NO EVIDENCE	IS NO EVIDENCE
ESTABLISHING	ESTABLISHING	ESTABLISHING	ESTABLISHING
AGREEMENT	AGREEMENT	AN AGREEMENT	AN AGREEMENT
IN THAT	IN THAT [space]	IN THAT	IN THAT THIS
SENSE		SENSE. THE	SENSE. THE
PROSECUTION IS		PROSECUTION IS	PROSECUTION IS
NOT REQUIRED,		NOT REQUIRED	NOT REQUIRED
{AND} ⁱ THE		AND THE	AND THE
COURT $\{WILL\}^1$		COURT WILL	COURT WILL
SO INSTRUCT		SO INSTRUCT	SO INSTRUCT
YOU TO		YOU TO	YOU, TO
ESTABLISH		ESTABLISH	ESTABLISH
SOME EXPRESS		SOME EXPRESS	SOME EXPRESS
AGREEMENT		AGR EMENT,	AGREEMENT,
DETAILS OF	THE DETAIL	THE DETAILS	THE DETAILS
ALL OF WHICH	ALL OF WHICH	OALL OF WHICH	OALL OF WHICH
IS FIXED. ALL	IS FIXED THE	IS E FIXED. ALL	IS E FIXED. ALL
WE HAVE TO DO	ONLY THING	WE HAVE TO DO	WE HAVE TO DO
IS SHOW IN	IS TO SHOW	IS TO SHOW	IS TO SHOW
	THAT IN	THAT UN	THAT IN UN
PURSUANCE	PRESENCE/PURS	PURSUANCE	PURSUANCE
OF SOME	UANCE[?] OF	OF SOME	OF SOME
COMBINATION =	COMBINATION	COMBINATION,	COMBINATION,
SOME	OF SOME	OF SOME	OF SOME
UNDERSTANDIN	UNDERSTANDIN	UNDERSTANDIN	UNDERSTANDIN
G, $\{THAT\}^1$ THEY	G THAT THEY	G THAT THEY	G THAT THEY
PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPAT DE E	PARTICIPAT DE E
JOINTLY IN	JOINTLY IN	D JOINTLY IN	D JOINTLY IN
	THE	THE	THE

PS

RT

r	ſ		[]
PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION
IN THIS	OF THIS	OF THIS	OF THIS
CRIME	CRIME AND	CRIME.	CRIME.
THAT	THAT	THAT	THAT
AGREEMENT	AGREEMENT	AGREEMENT	AGREEMENT
$\{MAY BE\}^i$	MAY BE	MAY BE	MAY BE
DERIVED FROM	DERIVED FROM	DERIVED FROM	DERIVED FROM
FACTS AND	FACTS AND	FACTS AND	FACTS AND
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
AS WELL AS	S AS WELL AS	S AS WELL AS	S AS WELL AS
POSITIVE	POSITIVE –[?]	POSITIVE	POSITIVE
EVIDENCE TO	[space]	EVIDENCE TO	EVIDENCE TO
THAT EFFECT. ¶ I	ALREADY	THAT EFFECT . I	THAT EFFECT . I
HAVE OCCUPIED	OCCUPIED	HAVE OCUPIED	HAVE OCUPIED
{THE} ⁱ TIME OF	THE TIME OF	THE TIME OF	THE TIME OF
JURY ASSUME[?]	THE JURY	THE JURY	THE JURY
LONG ENOUGH			
{IN SHOWING	IN SHOWING	IN SHOWING	IN SHOWING
THAT THAT WAS	THAT THAT WAS	THAT THAT WAS	THAT THAT WAS
NOT ONLY	NOT ONLY	NOT ONLY	NOT ONLY
EXPRESSLY	EXPRESSLY		
ENTERED INTO	ENTERED INTO	ENTERED INTO,	ENTERED INTO,
BUT} ⁱ I HAVE	BUT I HAVE	BUTIHAVE	BUTIHAVE
ALSO SHOWN	ALSO SHOWN	ALSO SHOWN	ALSO SHOWN
YOU THAT IT	YOU	YOU THAT IT	YOU THAT IT
DID EXIST FROM	FROM	DID EXIST FROM	DID EXIST FROM
THE	THE	THE	THE
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
THAT	S THAT	S THAT	S THAT
SURROUNDED	SURROUNDED	SURROUNDED	SURROUNDED
IT, BECAUSE	IT [[28]] BECAUSE	IT, BECAUSE	IT, BECAUSE
EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	THE EMIGRANT	THE EMIGRANT
TRAIN WERE	TRAIN WERE	TRAIN WAS	TRAIN WAS
BROUGHT OUT	BROUGHT OUT	BROUGHT OUT	BROUGHT OUT
IN SUCH A WAY	IN SUCH A WAY	IN SUCH A WAY	IN SUCH A WAY
AS TO REPEL	AS TO REPEL	AS TO REPEL	AS TO REPEL
ALL IDEA	ALL IDEA	ALL THE IDEA	ALL IDEA
THEY	THAT THAT THE	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
WERE BROUGHT	INDIANS	WERE BROUGHT	WERE BROUGHT
OUT THERE		OUT	OUT
INCIDENTALLY	INCIDENTALLY	INCIDENTALLY	INCIDENTALLY
		AND THAT THE	AND THAT THE
INDIANS {MADE	MADE	INDIANS MADE	INDIANS MADE
THE} ⁱ ATTACK	THE ATTACK	THE ATTACK.	THE ATTAC E K.

[space] IT $\{ALL\}^1$	IT ALL	IT ALL	IT ALL
SHOWED	SHOWED	SHOWED	SHOWED
DESIGN {IT ALL[?]	DESIGN IT ALL	DESIGN. IT ALL	DESIGN. IT ALL
SHOWED A} ⁱ	SHOWED A	SHOWED A	SHOWED A
FIXED	FIXED AND	FIXED AND	FIXED AND
CERTAIN PLAN	CERTAIN PLAN	CERTAIN PLAN	CERTAIN PLAN
{A ONE FIXED	A ONE FIXED	—ONE FIXED	—ONE FIXED
AND CERTAIN	AND CERTAIN	AND CERTAIN	AND CERTAIN
PLAN} ⁱ	PLAN	PLAN	PLAN
CORRESPONDING	CORRESPONDIN	CORRESPONDIN	CORRESPONDIN
EXACTLY	GLY EXACTLY	GLY	GLY EXACLLY
WITH THE	WITH THE	EXACTLY	EXACTLY
AGREEMENT	AGREEMENT		
THAT	THAT	THAT	TWHAT
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMI T H
TESTIFIED TO	TESTIFIED	TESTIFIED TO	TESTIFIED TO
WAS MADE	WAS MADE	AND WAS MADE	AND WAS MADE
PREVIOUS TO	PREVIOUS TO	PREVIOUS TO	PREVIOUS TO
	THE	THE	THE
CONSUMMATION	CONSUMMATIO	CONSUMMATIO	CONSUMMATIO
OF THAT	N OF THAT	N OF THAT	N OF THAT
MASSACRE.	MASSACRE	MASSACRE.	MASSACRE.
MY	[space] MY	MY	MY
BROTHER	BROTHER	BROTHER	BROTHER
BISHOP SAYS =	BISHOP SAYS	BISHOP SAYS —	BISHOP SAYS—
({AND HE} ⁱ WAS	AND HE WAS	AND HE WAS	AND HE WAS
DRIVEN TO	DRIVEN TO THE	DRIVEN TO THE	DRIVEN TO THE
ADMISSION =)	ADMISSION AND	ADMISSION—	ADMISSION—
FOR A MOMENT	FOR A MOMENT	FOR A MOMENT	FOR A MOMENT
HE WAS	WAS	HE WAS	HE WAS
THROWN OFF	THROWN OFF	THROWN OFF	THROWN OFF
HIS CAUTION	HIS CAUTION	HIS CAUTION	HIS CAUTION
WHEN HE MADE		WHEN HE MADE	WHEN HE MADE
ADMISSION =		THE ADMISSION.	THE ADMISSION:
HE SAYS		HE SAYS,	HE SAYS,
GENTLEMEN OF		"GENTLEMEN OF	"GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY I	Ι	THE JURY, I	THE JURY, I
ADMIT TO	ADMIT TO	A M DMIT TO	A M DMIT TO
YOU {THAT} ⁱ	YOU THAT	YOU THAT	YOU THE
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
HAS TOLD SOME	AS TOLD SOME	AS TOLD SOME	AS TOLD SOME
TRUTH NOW	TRUTH	TRUTH." NOW	TRUTH." NOW
ALL I ASK OF	ALL I ASK OF	ALL I ASK OF	ALL I ASK OF
YOU	YOU	YOU,	YOU,

K5	10		
GENTLEMEN OF		GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY IS TO	IS TO	THE JURY, IS TO	THE JURY, IS TO
BELIEVE	BELIEVE	BELIEVE	BELIEVE
WHATEVER OF	WHATEVER OF	WHATEVER OF	WHATEVER OF
TRUTH	TRUTH	TRUTH	TRUTH
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
HAS TOLD	HAS TOLD	HAS TOLD HERE	HAS TOLD HERE
AND NOTHING		AND NOTHING	AND NOTHING
ELSE IF HE HAS	IF HE HAS	ELSE. IF HE HAS	ELSE. IF HE HAS
BEEN MISTAKEN	BEEN MISTAKEN	BEEN MISTAKEN	BEEN MISTAKEN
AS TO	AS TO THE	AS TO THE	AS TO THE
HOLLOW	HOLLOW	HOLLOW	HOLLOW
SQUARE	SQUARE AND	SQUAREAND	SQUARE AND
SOME OTHER		SOME OTHER	SOME OTHER
MINOR	MINOR	MINOR	MINOR
INCIDENTAL	INCIDENTAL	INCIDENTAL	INCIDENTAL
←MATTERS>, YOU	OR TWO[?]	MATTERS YOU	MATTERS YOU
ARE NOT		ARE NOT	ARE NOT
BOUND TO		BOUND TO	BOUND TO
BELIEVE THEN		BELIEVE THEN	BELIEVE THEN
EVERYTHING	EVERYTHING	EVERYTHING	EVERYTHING
KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
{HAD} ⁱ⁶³² SPOKEN	HAD SPOKE	HAD SPOKEN	HAD SPOKEN
AND $\{THAT\}^1$	THAT	THAT	THAT
WAS {THE} ⁱ	WAS	WAS	WAS
TRUTH {AND} ⁱ	TRUE AND	TRUE AND	TRUE AND
HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN
CORROBORATED	CORROBORATE	CORROBER S ATE	CORROBER S ATE
BY OTHER	D BY OTHER	D BY OTHER	D BY OTHER
WITNESSES AND	WITNESSES AND	WITNESSES AND	WITNESSES AND
SURROUNDING	SURROUNDING	SURROUNDING	SURROUNDING
CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
. AND I	S > [space]	S. AYE,	S. AYE,
ASSUME		ASSUMING HE	ASSUMING HE
BELIEVED THIS,		BELIEVED THIS,	BELIEVED THIS,
BUT THIS		YET THIS	YET THIS
GENTLEMAN		GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN
TURNED	> TURNED	TURNED	TURNED
AROUND AND IN	AROUND	AROUND AND IN	AROUND AND IN
FEW		A FEW	A FEW
SENTENCES HE	AND RICKING	SENTENCES HE	SENTENCES HE
KICKED {THE} ^p	AND KICKING	KICKED THE	KICKED THE

^{632.} Ink over illegible pencil shorthand.

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
WHOLE THING	WHOLE THING	WHOLE THING	WHOLE THING
OVER	OVER	OVER.	OVER.
WHATEVER	[space]	WHATEVER	WHATEVER
SORT OF A[?]		SORT OF A	SORT OF A
MAN	THE MAN	MAN	MAN
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
IS TOLD	HAS TOLD	IS HE TOLD	IS HE TOLD
SOME TRUTH;	SOME TRUTH,	SOME TRUTH,	SOME TRUTH,
HE MUST	NOT IN A FEW	AND HE MUST	AND HE MUST
HAVE BELIEVED	BREATHS	HAVE BELIEVED	HAVE BELIEVED
HIM TO		HIM TO A	HIM TO S A
CERTAIN		CERTAIN	CERTAIN
EXTENT HE	HE	EXTENT. ^[85] HE	EXTENT. ^[85] HE
SAYS, IF I HAD	SAYS IF I	SAYS "IF I HAD	SAYS "IF I HAD
A CHILD {FIVE	CHILD FIVE	A CHILD FIVE	A CHILD FIVE
YRS OLD p	YEARS OLD	YEARS OLD,	YEARS OLD,
WHO WOULD	WHO WOULD	WHO WOULD	WHO WOULD
BELIEVE {THE} ^p	BELIEVE A	BELIEVE A	BELIEVE A
SINGLE WORD	SINGLE WORD	SINGLE WORD,	SINGLE WORD,
{THAT} ^p	THAT	THAT	THAT
KLINGENSMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
{SAID} ^p , I WOULD	SAID I WOULD	SAID, I WOUOD	SAID, I WOUOD
TAKE A	TAKE A	TAKE A	TAKE A
SWITCH ⁶³³ OR	SWITCH AND	S Q WITCH OR	S Q WITCH OR
RAW HIDE AND	RAWHIDE [space]	RAWHIDE AND	RAWHIDE AND
WHIP IT JUST AS		WHIP IT JUST AS	WHIP IT JUST AS
LONG AS I		LONG AS I	LONG AS I
COULD DO SO		COULD DO SO	COULD DO SO
WITHOUT		WITHOU G T	WITHOU G T
DESTROYING	DESTROY	DESTROYING	DESTROYING
ITS LIFE [space]	ITS LIFE [space]	ITS LIFE."	ITS LIFE."
{I} ^p THINK IF MY	I THINK IF MY	I THINK IF MY	I THINK IF MY
BROTHER	BROTHER	BROTHER	BROTHER
BISHOP THAT	BISHOP SHOULD	BISHOP HAD A	BISHOP HAD A
CHILD	<i>HE</i> [?] TAKE AT	CHILD, HE	CHILD, HE
HAD/OUGHT[?]	HIM	WOULD NOT TIE	WOULD NOT TIE
ТО		HIM TO A	HIM TO A
LAMBAST	LAMBAST	LAMP-POST AND	LAMP-POST AND
HIM IN	HIM IN	BEAT HIM IN	BEAT HIM IN
THAT {SORT OF} ^p	THAT SORT	THAT SORT OF A	THAT SORT OF A
WAY FOR {THE} ^p	WAY, FOR THE	WAY, FOR THE	WAY, FOR THE
SIMPLE REASON	SIMPLE REASON	SIMPLE REASON	SIMPLE REASON

633. Purple pencil over illegible pencil shorthand.

RS	PS	RT	BT
HE	THAT HE	THAT HE	THAT HE
ADMITTED IN	ADMITTED IN	ADMITTED IN	ADMITTED IN
HIS	HIS	HIS	HIS
ARGUMENT	ARGUMENT	ARGUEMENT	ARGUEMENT
	THAT	THAT	ТНАТ
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGEJNSMITH	KLINGE J NSMITH
TOLD SOME	TOLD SOME	TOLD SOME	TOLD SOME
TRUTH IT IS	TRUTH IT IS	TRUTH. IT IS	TRUTH. IT IS
FORTUNATE	FORTUNATE	FORTUNATE	FORTUNATE
FOR MY	FOR HIM THAT	FOR MY	FOR MY
BROTHER		BROTHER	BROTHER
BISHOP HE	HE	BISHOP THAT HE	BISHOP THAT HE
IS NOT BLESSED	IS NOT BLESSED	IS NOT BLESSED	IS NOT BLESSED
WITH A CHILD,	WITH A CHILD	WITH A CHILD	WITH A CHILD
OR I WOULD	OR I WOULD	OR I WOULD	OR I WOULD
HAVE HIM	HAVE HIM	HAVE HIM	HAVE HIM
TAKEN	TAKEN	TAKEN	TAKEN
FROM	FROM	THROUGH	THROUGH
THAT	THAT	THAT	THAT
PRIVATION.	ADJURATION[?]	PRIVATION.	PRI C VATION.
() n	[space]		
{NOW THE} ^p	NOW THE	NOW, THE	NOW, THE
DEFENSE AGAIN	DEFENSE AGAIN	DEFENSE AGAIN	DEFENSE AGAIN
ASSERTS	ASSERTS	ASSERTS THAT	ASSERTS THAT
MR. SMITH	MR. SMITH	MR. SMITH	MR. SMITH
COMES HERE	COMES HERE	COMES HERE	COMES HERE
UNDER	UNDER	UNDER AN	UNDER AN
AGREEMENT	AGREEMENT,	AGREEMENT,	AGREEMENT
{THAT HE	THAT	BUT AND THE	BUT AND THE
TESTIFIED AS	EVIDENCE AS	EVIDENCE IS	EVIDENCE IS
THOUGH HE	TO THAT HE	THAT HE	THAT HE
CAME HERE	CAME HERE	CAME HERE	CAME HERE
UNDER	UNDER	UNDER	UNDER
AGREEMENT} ^p	AGREEMENT	AGREEMEN T .	AGREEMEN T .
WHAT DOES HE	TESTIFY SHOWS THAT HE	WHAT DOES HE	WHAT DOES HE
COME HERE	CAME HERE NOT	COME HERE	COME HERE
UNDER	UNDER ANY	UNDER	UNDER
AGREEMENT	AGREEMENT	AGREEMANT	AGREEMANT
FOR? THE	BUT	FOR? THE	FOR? THE
TESTIMONY		TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
SHOWS THAT HE		SHOWS THAT HE	SHOWS THAT HE
CAME HERE		CAME HERE	CAME HERE
UNDER NO		UNDER NO	UNDER NO
UNDER NU		UNDEKINU	UNDER NU

_	-
D	C
N	3

	1	1	
AGREEMENT,		AGREEMENT;	AGREEMENT;
SIMPLY		BUT SIMPLY	BUT SIMPLY
BECAUSE		BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
WAS BROUGHT	BROUGHT	WAS BROUGHT	WAS BROUGHT
HERE BY {THE} ^p	HERE BY THE	HERE BY THE	THERE BY THE
OFFICER OF	OFFICER OF	OFFICERS OF	OFFICERS OF
COURT	THE COURT	THE COURT.	THE COURT.
THERE WAS	BROUGHT HERE	TH RE WAS A	THERE WAS A
WARRANT	[<i>space</i>] ^{[[29]]} SUCH	WARRANT OF	WARRANT OF
INDICTED	AS [space]	INDICTMENT	INDICTMENT
HIM		AGAINST HIM	AGAINST HIM
AS OTHERS,		AS OTHERS,	AS OTHER,
FOR OTHERS		FOR OTHERS	FOR OTHERS
WHO ARE	WHO ARE	WHO WERE	WHO WERE
AROUND, AND	BROUGHT	ARROUND, AND	ARROUND, AND
ARE CERTAINLY	<i>≤ALL</i> [?] THE	ARE CERTAINLY	ARE CERTAINLY
IN	OTHERS	IN THE	IN THE
COMMUNITY	BROUGHT≥	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
SOMEWHERE.	WERE IN THIS	SOME WHERE.	SOME WHERE.
BUT UNDER	MORMON	BUT UNDER THE	BUT UNDER THE
SITUATION	COMMUNITY	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
OF THE CASE	WHO WHEN	S OF THE CASE	S OF THE CASE
NOT	THEY HEARD OF	THEY NEED NOT	THEY NEED NOT
WAIT FOR	THIS	WAIT FOR A	WAIT FOR A
WARRANT, BUT	INDICTMENT	WARRANT BUT	WARRANT BUT
BY VIRTUE	AND BY VIRTUE	BY VIRTUE	BY F VIRTUE
OF THEIR	OF THEIR	OF THEIR	OF THEIR
OFFICES	OFFICES AS	OATHS AS	OATHS AS
CITIZENS [space]	CITIZENS IT IS	CITIZENS, IT IS	CITIZENS, IT IS
HE HAS THE		THE	THE
RIGHT TO	RIGHT OF ANY	RIGHT TO	RIGHT TO
ARREST ANY	CITIZEN	ARREST ANY	ARREST ANY
MAN UNDER		MAN UNDER AN	MAN UNDER AN
INDICTMENT		INDICTMENT	INDICTMENT
HE HAS {THE} ^p	THE	HE HAS THE	HE HAS THE
RIGHT	RIGHT TO	RIGHT OT TO	RIGHT OT TO
USE FORCE	USE FORCE	USE FORCE	USE FOR S CE
ENOUGH TO	ENOUGH TO	ENOUGH TO	ENOUGH TO
ARREST HIM	ARREST HIM	ARREST HIM,	ARREST HIM,
AND IF IT IS	IF HE IS	AND IF IT IS	AND IF IT IS
NECESSARY TO	INDICTED FOR	NECESSARY TO	NECESSARY TO
KILL HIM FOR	FELONY	KILL HIM FOR	KILL HIM FOR
THAT PURPOSE		THAT PURPOSE.	THAT PURPOSE.
THESE MEN ARE	THESE MEN ARE	THESE MEN ARE	THESE MEN ARE

BROUGHT	BROUGHT	BROUGHT	BROUGHT
UNDER	UNDER AN	UNDER	UNDER
INDICTMENT IT	INDICTMENT IT	INDICTMENT. IT	INDICTMENT. IT
IS DUTY	IS THE DUTY OF	IS T THE DUTY	IS TO THE DUTY
OF THE	THE	OF THE	OF THE
COMMUNITY IN	COMMUNITY IN	COMMUNITY IN	COMMUNITY IN
WHICH THESE	WHICH THESE	WHICH THESE	WHICH THESE
MEN ARE	MEN ARE	MEN ARE	MEN ARE
BROUGHT,	BROUGHT IN	BROUGHT, IN	BROUGHT, IN
	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
IF	<i>MIDST</i> [?] IF	MIDST, IF	MIDST, IF
THEY DESIRE TO	THEY DESIRE TO	THEY DESIRE	THEY DESIRE
SEE JUSTICE	SEE JUSTICE	JUSTICE	JUSTICE DONE
{DONE AND	DONE,	DONE AND	AND
THE} ^p		THE	THE
PERPETRATORS		PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS
{OF} ^p THIS		OF THIS	OF THIS
HEINOUS		HEINOU R S	HEINOU R S
CRIME		CRIME	CRIME
PUNISHED; IF	IF	PUNISHED—IF	PUNISHED—IF
THEY DON'T	THEY DON'T	THEY DON'T	THEY DON'T
DESIRE TO	DESIRE TO	DESIRE TO	DESIRE TO
SCREEN AND	SCREEN IT AND	SCREAN AND	SCREAN AND
PROTECT THIS	PROTECT THESE	PROTECT THESE	PROTECT THESE
CRIMINAL; IT	CRIMINALS	CRIMINALS, IT	CRIMINALS, IT
IS THE DUTY OF	[space]	IS THE DUTY OF	IS THE DUTY OF
THEMSELVES TO	TO	THEMSELVES TO	THEMSELVES TO
BRING THEM	BRING THEM	BRING THEM	BRING THEM
HERE {IN	HERE IN	HERE IN	HERE IN
BEAVER AND} ^p	BEAVER AND	BEAVER AND	BEAVER AND
PLACE THEM IN	PLACE THEM IN	PLACE THEM IN	PLACE THEM IN
^[27] {HANDS OF	THE HANDS OF	THE HANDS OF	THE HANDS OF
THE} ^p	THE	THE	THE
EXECUTIVE	EXECUTIVE	EXECUTIVE	EXECUTIVE
{AUTHORITIES} ^p	AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES,	AUTHORITIES,
HANDS	OF THE	IN THE HANDS	IN THE HANDS
OF COURTS	TERRITORY	OF THE COURT	O G F THE COURT
HERE IN UTAH	[space]	HERE IN UTAH;	HERE I H N UTAH;
{BUT THAT I	BUT THAT I	BUT THAT I	BUT THAT I
FEAR WILL	FEAR WILL	FEAR WILL	FEAR WILL
NOT BE	NEVER BE	NEVER NE	NEVER NE
DONE.} ⁱ I	DONE I	DONE. I	DONE. I
HAVENO	HAVE NO	HAVE NO	HAVE NO
DOUBT	DOUBT	DOUBT BUT	DOUBT BUT

PS

RT

	C
ĸ	Э

	I		[]
THERE		THAT THERE	THAT THERE
ARE		ARE	ARE
THOUSANDS OF	THOUSANDS OF	THOUSA M NDS	THOUSA M NDS
HONEST {MEN		OF HONEST MEN	OF HONEST MEN
AND} ^p WOMEN		AND WOMEN	AND WOMEN
WHO HAVE	GOOD	WHO ARE	WHO ARE
EMBRACED	MORMONS	MORMONS OR	MORMONS OR
	[space]	MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF
RELIGION OF		THE CHURCH OF	THE CHURCH OF
JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY	OF LATTER-DAY		OF LATTER-DAY
{SAINTS} ^p	SAINTS		SAINTS, WHO
FROM	FROM		FROM THEIR
CONSCIENTIOUS	CONSCIENTIOUS		CONSCIENTIOUS
CONVICTIONS,	CONVICTIONS		CONVICTIONS,
IF THEY	IF BROUGHT	^[86] IF THEY	^[86] IF THEY
WERE LEFT {TO	ТО	WERE LEFT TO	WERE LEFT TO
THEIR OWN} ^p	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
FREE VOLITION,	FREE VOLITION	FREE VOLITION,	FREE VOLITION,
WOULD BRING	WOULD BRING	WOULD BRING	WOULD BRING
THESE	THESE SAME	THESE	THESE
MEN IN, BUT	MEN IN BUT	MEN IN; BUT	MEN IN; BUT
THEY FEAR	THEY FEAR	THEY FEAR	THEY FEAR
{THE} ^p SAME	THE SAME	THE SAME	THE SAME
POWER IN THAT	POWER [space]	POWER IN THAT	POWER THAT
ENJOINED		ENJOINES	ENJOINES
SILENCE UPON		SILENCE UPON	SILENCE UPON
THE		THE	THE
COMMUNITY		COMMUNITY.	COMMUNITY.
<now as="" td="" to<=""><td></td><td>NOW, AS TO</td><td>NOW, AS TO</td></now>		NOW, AS TO	NOW, AS TO
THE> MANNER	MANNER	THE MANNER IN	THE MANNER IN
WHICH THIS	WHICH THIS	WHICH THIS	WHICH THIS
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOW	MEADOW	MEADOW	MEADOW
MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS
PERPETRATED.	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED:	PERPETRATED : ,
	[space] NOW		
WHAT	WHAT	WHAT	WHAT
EVIDENCE IS	EVIDENCE IS	EVIDENCE IS	EVIDENCE IS
THERE OF THAT	THERE OF THAT	THERE OF THAT	THE E OF THAT
AGREEMENT	AGREEMENT	AGREEMENT?	AGREEMENT?
{WHY} ^p IT	WHY IT	WHY IT	WHY, IT
EXISTS ONLY IN	EXISTS ONLY IN	EXISTS ONLY IN	EXISTS ONLY IN
THE DISTORTED	THE DISTORTED	THE DISTURBED	THE DISTURBED

RS	PS	RT	BT
IMAGINATION	IMAGINATION	IMMAGINATION.	IMMAGINATION.
OF THE	OF THE		
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION		
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
WAS BROUGHT	WAS BROUGHT	WAS B T ROUGHT	WAS B T ROUGHT
HERE UNDER	HERE UNDER	HERE UNDER	HERE UNDER
$\{A\}^p$ WARRANT,	A WARRANT	WARRANT,	WARRANT,
{AND} ^p WHEN		AND WHEN	AND WHEN
ASKED	ASKED THE	ASKED THE	ASKED THE
QUESTION, HE	QUESTION	QUESTION, HE	QUE N STION, HE
TESTIFIED	TESTIFIED THAT	TESTIFIED	TESTIFIED
HE HAD NOT	HE HAD NEVER	HE HAD NEVER	HE HAD NEVER
MADE ANY	MADE ANY	MADE ANY	MADE ANY
AGREEMENT;	AGREEMENT,	AGREEMENT—	AGREEMENT—
HAD NO	HAD NO	HAD HAD NO	HAD HAD NO
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION
WITH	WITH	WITH THE	WITH THE
MARSHAL OR	MARSHALS OR	MARSHAL OR	MARSHAL OR
PROSECUTING	PROSECUTING	PROSECUTING	PROSECUTING
ATTORNEY ON	ATTORNEY ON	ATTORNEY ON	ATTORNEY ON
THE SUBJECT OF	THE SUBJECT OF	THE SUBJECT OF	THE SUBJECT OF
IMMUNITY FOR	AUTHORITY	IMMUNITY OF	IMMUNITY OF
HIS CRIME [space]	[space]	HIS V CRIME.	HIS V CRIME.
WHEN		WHEN HE WAS	WHEN HE WAS
ASKED AND		ASKED AND	ASKED AND
QUESTIONED		QUESTIONED	QUESTIONED
←UPON THAT→		UPON THAT	UPON THAT
SUBJECT, HE		SUBJECT, HE	SUBJECT, HE
DREW OUT OF	DREW OUT OF	DREW OUT OF	DREW OUT OF
HIS POCKET A	HIS ←POCKET≻	HIS POCKET A	HIS POCKET A
PAPER THAT	PAPER	PAPER . THAT	PAPER . THAT
PAPER	A PAPER	PAPER	PAPER
PURPORTED TO	ТО	PERPORTED TO	PERPORTED TO
HAVE COME	COME	HAVE COME	HAVE COME
FROM	FROM A	FROM A	FROM A
DISTINGUISHED	DISTINGUISHED	DISTINGUISHED	DISTINGUISHED
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMA X N	GENTLEMA X N
IN THIS	IN THIS	XOFFKT IN THIS	XOFFKT IN THIS
COURT, WHO	COURT WHO	COURT, WHO	COURT, WHO
ONCE	ONCE	ONCE	ONCE
OCCUPIED	OCCUPIED	OCCUP O IED AN	OCCUP O IED AN
{THE} ^p	THE	THE	THE
HONORABLE	HONORABLE	HONORABLE	HONORABLE
POSITION OF MY	POSITION OF MY	POSITION OF MY	POSITION OF MY

RS	PS	RT	BT
FRIEND CAREY	FRIEND CAREY	FRIEN D CAREY.	FRIEN D CAREY.
I REFER TO	I REFER TO	I REFERR TO	I REFERR TO
GEORGE	GEORGE	GEORGE	GEORGE
C BATES	CAESAR BATES	CAESAR BATES.	CAESAR BATES.
BISHOP: HE	[space]	BY MR BISHOP:	BY MR. BISHOP:
DID SHOW		IT DID SHOW	IT DID SHOW
HE HAD		THAT IT	THAT IT
PROMISED <him></him>		PROMISED HIM	PROMISED HIM
A NOLLE		A NOLLE	A NOLLE
BEFORE HE		BEFORE HE	BEFORE HE
TESTIFIED.		TESTIFIED.	TESTIFIED.
{BASKIN &		BY: BASKIN:	BY: BASKIN:
CAREY } ^p _A NO SIR		NO, SIR.	NO, SIR.
BY CAREY AND		BY MR CAREY:	BY MR. CAREY:
BASKIN		NO, SIR: BY	NO, SIR: BY
{BISHOP	BISHOP; I PLEAD	BISHOP: WELL,	BISHOP: WELL,
WE WILL LET	WE WILL LET	WE WILL LET	WE WILL LET
THE CURTAIN	THE CURTAIN	THE CURTAIN	THE CURTAIN
DROP OVER	DROP OVER	DROP OVER	DROP OVER
GEORGE	GEORGE	GEORGE	GEORGE
CAESAR BATES.	CAESAR	CAESAR BATES.	CAESAR BATES.
} ^p		BY MR. BASKIN:	BY MR. BASKIN:
WHAT WAS IN	WHAT WAS IN	WHAT WAS IN	WHAT WAS IN
THAT LETTER	THAT LETTER	THAT LETTER	THAT LETTER
GENTLEMEN IS	GENTLEMEN IS	GENTLEMEN, IS	GENTLEMEN, IS
NOT BEFORE	NOT BEFORE	NOT BEFORE	NOT BEFORE
YOU, BUT IT	YOU BUT IT	YOU ,BUT IT	YOU ,BUT IT
EMANATED	EMANATED	EMINATED	EMINATED
FROM GEORGE	FROM GEORGE	FROM GEORGE	FROM GEORGE
CAESAR;	CAESAR	CAESAR, AND	CAESAR, AND
WHY/HE[?] IS	<i>WHO/HE</i> [?] IS	HE IS	HE IS
ONE OF	ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE
ATTORNEYS	ATTORNEYS	ATTORNEYS	ATTORNEYS
{FOR THIS	FOR THIS	FOR THIS	FOR THIS
PRISONER AND} ^p	PRISONER ~	PRISONER, AND	PRISONER, AND
OF THIS	[space] NOW	OF THIS	OF THIS
AGREEMENT	THEN I WANT TO	AGREEMENT. BY	AGREEMENT. BY
BISHOP HE	REFER TO THE	MR: BISHOP: HE	MR: BISHOP: HE
WAS	LETTER BUT TO	WAS THE	WAS THE
UNITED STATES	[space]	UNITED STATES	UNITED STATES
ATTORNEY		ATTORNEY	ATTORNEY
WHEN IT WAS		WHEN IT WAS	WHEN IT WAS
WRITTEN BY		WRITTEN. BY	WRITTEN. BY
CAREY		MR. CAREY:	MR. CAREY:

THAT HAS		THAT HAS	THAT HAS
NOTHING TO DO		NOTING TO DO	NOTHING TO DO
JURY		WITH THE JURY.	WITH THE JURY.
BY BISHOP		BY MR. BISHOP:	BY MR. BISHOP:
THEN IT HAS		THEN IT HAS	THEN IT HAS
NOTHING TO DO		NOTHING TO DO	NOTHING TO DO
WITH THE		WITH THE	WITH THE
PROSECUTION.		PROSECUTION.	PROSECUTION.
		BY	BY
MC FARLANE,		MC FARLANE:	MC FARLANE:
HE TOOK MR.		HE TOOK MR.	HE TOOK MR.
BASKIN'S		BASKIN'S	BASKIN'S
PLACE. 4 12		PLACE.	PLACE.
	[[30]]	^[87] MR. BASKIN:	^[87] MR. BASKIN:
{¶} ⁱ MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER
BISHOP	BISHOP NOW		
FOUND	FOUND	FOUND	FOUND
ANOTHER	ANOTHER	ANOTHER	ANOTHER
MARES NEST TO	MARES NEST TO	MARES NEST TO	MARES NEST TO
{WHICH} ⁱ I WANT	WHICH I WANT	WHICH I WANT	WHICH I WANT
TO REFER.	TO REFER [space]	TO REFER.	TO REFER.
HE SAYS	HERE HE SAYS	HE SAYS,	HE SAYS,
THIS MAN	THIS MAN	THIS MAN	THIS MAN
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH,	KLINGENSMITH,
IT APPEARED	IT APPEARED	IT APPEARED	IT APPEARED
{THAT} ^p HE WAS	THAT HE WAS	FROM WAS	FROM WAS
CUT OFF FROM	CUT OFF	CUT OFF FROM	CUT OFF FROM
THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH,	THE CHURCH,
BUT WHEN DID	BUT WHEN DID	BUT WHEN DID	BUT WHEN DID
HE	IT APPEAR THAT	IT APPEAR THAT	IT APPEAR THAT
{IT} ^p APPEAR	HE WAS CUT	HE WAS CUT	HE WAS CUT
	OFF THE	OFF FROM THE	OFF FROM THE
	CHURCH	CHURCH—	CHURCH—
HE HELD	WHILE HE HELD	WHILE HE HELD	WHILE HE HELD
HIS BISHOPRIC	HIS BISHOPRIC	HIS BISHOPRIC ?	HIS B ISHOPRIC ?
FOR ONE YEAR	FOR ONE YEAR	FOR ONE YEAR	FOR ONE YEAR
{OR MORE} ^p	OR MORE	O MORE	OR MORE
AFTER THIS	AFTER THIS	AFTER THIS	AFTER THIS
OCCURRENCE	OCCURRENCE	OCCURRENCE	OCCURRENCE
	AFTER THAT		
{HE} ⁱ	[<i>space</i>] HE	HE	HE
DISCHARGED	DISCHARGED	DISCHARGED	DISCHARGED
ITS DUTIES.	ITS DUTY	ITS DUTIES.	ITS DUTIES AS
	BUT	THE	BISHOP . THE

PS

RT

	0
ĸ	5
	-

EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
SHOWED	SHOWS THAT	SHOWED THAT	SHOWED THAT
LEADER {OF} ^p	THE LEADER OF	THE LEADER OF	THE LEADER OF
THIS MORMON	THIS MORMON	THIS MORMOS	THIS MORMO S N
CHURCH	CHURCH	CH RCH	CHURC U H
WHO HAS THE		WHO HAS THE	WWHO HAS THE
POWER TO		POWER TO	POWER TO
DEPOSE ANY		DEPOSE ANY	DEPOSE ANY
MAN IN OFFICE		MAN IN OFFICE,	MAN IN OFFICE,
AT HIS WILL HAD	HAD	HAD	HAD
HIS	HIS	HIS	HIS
KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE
CALLED {TO	CALLED TO	CALLED TO	CALLED TO
THE} ^p FACT OF	THE FACT OF	THE FACT OF	THE FACT OF
MOUNTAIN	THIS MOUNTAIN	THE MO NTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN
MEADOW	MEADOW	MEADOW	MEADOW
{AT	MASSACRE AT	MASSACRE AT	MASSACRE AT
THE} ^p NEXT	THE NEXT	THE NEXT	THE NEXT
OCTOBER	OCTOBER	OCTOBER	OCTOBER
CONFERENCE,	CONFERENCE,	CONFERENCE:	CONFERENCE : ,
WHEN THESE	WHEN THESE	WHEN THESE	WHEN THESE
		HOLY	HOLY
ASSASSINS	ASSASSINS	ASSASSAINS	ASSASSINS
WENT UP TO	WENT UP TO	WENT UP TO	WENT UP TO
HOLY	THE HOLY	THE HOLEY	THE HOLEY
CITY TO	CITY TO	CITY TO	CITY TO
DELIVER THEIR	DELIVER THEIR	DELIVER THEIR	DELIVER THEIR
VOWS OF	VOW [space]	VOWS OF	VOWS OF
WORSHIP		WORSHIP TO	WORSHIP TO
THEIR GOD,		THEIR GOD;	THEIR GOD;
WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
WENT UP TO	WENT UP TO	WENT UP TO	WENT UP TO
	THE	THE	THE
SAN HEDRIN,	SAN HEDRIN	SANHEIDRIM,	SANHE I DRIM,
THERE THEY	THERE THEY	THERE THEY	THERE THEY
TOLD THE	TOLD THE	TOLD THE	TOLD THE
LEADER OF THIS	LEADER OF THIS	LEADER OF THIS	LEADER OF THIS
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH.	CHURCH.
CHRISTIANS OF	CHRISTIANS OF	CHRISTIANS OF	CHRISTIANS OF
COURSE AND IT	COURSE IT	COURSE! IT	COURSE! IT
WAS	WAS	WAS A	WAS A
CHRISTIAN	CHRISTIAN	CHRISTIAN	CHRISTIAN
DUTY {THAT} ^p	DUTY THAT	DUTY THAT	DUTY THAT
TOOK THEM UP	TOOK THEM UP	TOOK THEM UP	TOOK THEM UP

	1		
THERE;	THERE	THERE; A	THERE; A
RELIGIOUS		RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS
SENTIMENT		SENTIMENT	SENTIMENT
THAT TOOK	THAT TOOK	THAT TOOK	THAT TOOK
THEM THERE = \mathbf{A}	THEM UP TO	THEM THERE; A	THEM THERE; A
RELIGIOUS	VISIT	RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS
CONFERENCE OF	CONFERENCE OF	CONFERENCE OF	CONFERENCE OF
CHURCH	CHURCH	THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH
THEY HAD BEEN		THEY HAD BEEN	THEY HAD BEEN
SERVING, AND	HE	SERVING. HE	SERVING. HE
WHEN THERE,	THERE	THERE	THERE
INFORMED	INFORMED	INFORMED	INFORMED
{THE} ^p LEADERS	LEADERS	THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS
{OF THE	OF	OF THE	OF THE
ORGANIZATION} ^p	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZTION	ORGANIZATION
OF THE	OF THE	AND THE	AND THE
PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION
OF THIS CRIME	OF THIS CRIME	O F THIS CRIME;	O F THIS CRIME;
AND YET	AND YET	AND YET	AND YET
KLINGENSMITH		KLINGENS I MITH	KLINGENS I MITH
HELD HIS	HELD HIS	HELD HIS	HELD HIS
OFFICE IN THAT	OFFICE IN THAT	OFFICE IN THAT	OFFICE IN THAT
CHURCH FOR	CHURCH [space]	CHURCH FO R	CHURCH FOR
THE {YEAR		A YEAR	A YEAR
AFTER THAT;} ^p		AFTER THAT.	AFTER THAT.
NAY MORE	NAY MORE	NAY, MO S RE . !	NAY, MO S RE . !
{AND} ^p HE	AFTER IT	HE	HE
HOLDS HIS		HOLDS HIS	HOLDS HIS
STANDING IN		STANDING IN	STANDING IN
THAT CHURCH		THAT CHURCH	THAT CHURCH
IN EACH	EACH	IN EACH	IN EACH
SUNDAY	SUNDAY	SUNDAY	SUNDAY
MEETING; HE	MEETING AND	MEETING; HE	MEETING; HE
DRANK THE	DRANK THE	DRANK THE	DRANK THE
EMBLEMATICAL	EMBLEMATICAL	EMBLEMATICAL	EMBLEMATICAL
BLOOD {OF THE} ^p	BLOOD OF THE	BLOOD OF THE	BLOOD OF THE
MEEK AND	MEEK AND	MEEK AND	MEEK AND
LOWLY SAVIOR	LOWLY	LOLY SAVIOR	LOLY SAVIOR
JESUS CHRIST;	JESUS	JESUS CHRIST;	JESUS CHRIST.
NO DOUBT OF	NO DOUBT OF	NO, DOUBT OF	NO, DOUBT OF
IT; HE SAT	IT THAT HE	IT, THAT HE SAT	IT, THAT HE SAT
		DOWN AND ATE	DOWN AND ATE
DOWN AT BOARD		AT THE BOARD;	AT THE BOARD . ;
DRANK	DRANK THE	DRANK	DRANK

		1	1
WINE {AND} ^p	WINE AND	WINE AND	WINE AND
ATE {THE} ^p	ATE THE	BROKE THE	BROKE THE
		BREAD THE	BREAD THE
BREAD WHICH	BREAD WHICH	BREAD WHICH	BREAD WHICH
WAS TYPICAL	WAS TYPICAL	WAS TIPICAL	WAS TIPICAL
OF THE BODY	OF THE BODY	OF THE BODY	OF THE BODY
BLOOD	AND BLOOD OF	AND BLOOD OF	AND BLOOD OF
DEATH OF	DEATH OF	THE DEATH OF	THE DEATH OF
SON OF	THE SON OF	THE SUN OF	THE SUN OF
MAN; A MAN	MAN A MAN	MAN. A MAN	MAN . ; A MAN
WHOSE	WHOSE	WHOSE	WHOSE
PRECEPTS WERE	PRECEPTS WERE	PRECEPTS WE E	PRECEPTS WERE
MERCIFUL;	MERCIFUL, A	MER F CIFUL,	MER f CIFUL,
WHOSE	MAN WHOSE	WHOSE	WHOSE
PRECEPTS	PRECEPTS	PRECEPTS	PRECEPTS
WHICH IF	WHICH IF	WHICH IF	WHICH IF
FOLLOWED,	FOLLOWED	FOLLOWED	FOLLOWED
MAKE	MAKE	MAKE	WOULD MAKE
MEN HUMANE,	MEN HUMANE	MEN HUMANE	MEN HUMANE
MAKE	MAKE [space]	AND MAKE	AND MAKE
THEM GOOD IF	THEM GOOD IF	THEM GOOD. IF	THEM GOOD. IF
IT WERE NOT	IT WERE NOT	IT WERE NOT	IT WERE NOT
FOR {THE} ^p	FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE
DIVINE		DIVINE	DIVINE
INFLUENCE AND		INFLUENCE AND	INFLUENCE AND
TEACHING{S} ^p	TEACHINGS	TEACHINGS	TEACHINGS
OF THAT MAN	OF THAT [space]	OF THAT MAN	OF THAT MAN
AND THAT		AND THAT	AND THAT
CHRISTIANITY		CHRISTIANITY,	CHRISTIANITY,
HUMANITY		THE BEYOND,	THE BEYOND,
		THE GREAT	THE GREAT
		BEYOND	BEYOND
WOULD BE		WOULD BE	WOULD BE
DARK BUT THE		DARK FOREVER.	DARK FOREVER.
THE ONLY			
FAITH/FF[?]			
{THE} ⁱ ONLY	THE ONLY	THE ONLY	THE ONLY
CHEERFUL	CHEERFUL	CHEARFUL	CHEERFUL
PLACE THAT	SPOTS THAT	PLACE THAT	PLACE THAT
EXIST IS BY	EXIST ARE BY	EXISTS IS BY	EXISTS IS BY
VIRTUE OF THE	REASON OF	VIRTUE OF THE	VIRTUE OF THE
TEACHING AND		TEACHINGS AND	TEACHINGS AND
PRECEPTS OF	PRECEPTS OF	PRECEPTS OF	PRECEPTS OF
THAT MEEK	THAT MEEK	THAT MEEK	THAT MEEK

D	C
N	J

AND LOWLY	AND LOWLY	AND LOWLY	AND LOWLY
SAVIOR	SAVIOR [<i>space</i>]	SAVIOR.	SAVIOR.
AFTER {THE} ⁱ	SAVIOR [space]	AFTER THE	AFTER THE
CONFESSION OF		FINISHING	FINISHING
THE		AND	AND
PERPETRATION			
		PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION
OF THIS CRIME, WHAT DID WE		OF THIS CRIME	OF THIS CRIME
	WHAT DO WE	WHAT DID WE	WHAT DID WE
SEE {AND HEAR} ⁱ	HEAR	HEAR?	HEAR?
I HAVE NO	I HAVE NO	I HAVE NO	I HAVE NO
DOUBT	DOUBT THE	DOUBT THAT	DOUBT THE
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
HIGBEE AND	HIGBEE AND	HIGBEE AND	HIGBEE AND
HAIGHT AND	HAIGHT AND	HAIGHT AND	HAIGHT AND
THE WHOLE	WHOLE	THE WHOLE	THE WHOLE
RETINUE OF	RETINUE OF	ROUTINE OF	ROUTINE OF
THOSE RED	THESE RED	THESE RED	THESE RED
HANDED	HANDED	HANDED	HANDED
ASSASSINS, SAT	ASSASSINS SAT	ASSASSINS SAT	ASSASSINS SAT
DOWN	DOWN TO THE	DOWN AT THE	DOWN AT THE
A COMMUNION A	COMMUNION	COMMUNION	COMMUNION [88]
BOARD	BOARD	^[88] BOARD	BOARD
REGULARLY ON	REGULARLY	REGULARLY ON	REGULARLY ON
EACH SUNDAY	EACH SUNDAY	EACH SUNDAY	EACH SUNDAY
${AND}^p$		AND	AND AT
CONFERENCE		CONFERENCE	CONFERENCE
{AND PARTOOK} ^p	AND PARTOOK	AND PERTOOK	AND PERTOOK
OF THE	OF	OF THE	OF THE
EMBLEMATICAL	EMBLEMATICAL	EMBLEMATICAL	EMBLEMATICAL
BODY	[space]	BODY OF THE	BODY OF THE
BLOOD OF		BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF
JESUS CHRIST		T JESUS CHRIST.	JESUS CHRIST .
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
WAS NOT CUT	WAS NOT CUT	WAS NOT CUT	WAS NOT CUT
OFF =	OFF	OFF,	OFF,
ACCORDING {TO	FROM	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
THE} ^p	THE	THE	THE
TESTIMONY =		TESTIMONY,	TESTIMONY,
{CUT} ^p OFF OF		OF THE	(of off the
THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH)
TILL 1863, THAT	TILL 1863	TI LL 1863, THAT	TI LL 1863, THAT
IS ACCORDING	ACCORDING	IS ACCORDING	IS ACCORDING
TO HIS OWN	TO HIS OWN	TO HIS OWN	TO HIS OWN
TESTIMONY.	TESTIMONY [[31]]	TESTIMONY.	TESTIMONY.

	1	1	
IT DOES NOT	IT DOES NOT	IT DOES NOT	IT DOES NOT
APPEAR {THAT} ^p	APPEAR THAT	APPEAR THAT	APPEAR THAT
THIS POOR	THIS POOR	THESE POOR	THESE POOR
UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE
MAN WHO	MAN WHO	MEN WHICH	MEN WHICH
MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE
BEEN VICTIM	BEEN A VICTIM	BEEN VICTIMS	BEEN VICTIMS
OF HIS OWN	OF HIS OWN	OF THEIR OWN	OF THEIR OWN
RELIGION WAS	RELIGION WAS	RELIGION, WAS	RELIGION, WAS
CUT OFF FROM	CUT OFF	CUT OFF FROM	CUT OFF FROM
THE CHURCH TO	THE CHURCH TO	THE CHURCH TO	THE CHURCH TO
THIS DAY. THE	THIS TIME THE	THIS DAY. THE	THIS DAY. THE
EVIDENCE IS	EVIDENCE IS	EVIDENCE IS	EVIDENCE IS
SILENT UPON	SILENT ON	SILENT UPON	SILENT UPON
THAT FACT,	THIS FACT,	THAT FACT,	THAT FACT,
BUT IT IS	IT IS	BUT IT IS	BUT IT IS
REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE
TO SUPPOSE	TO SUPPOSE	TO SUPPOSE,	TO SUPPOSE,
	THAT THE	WHEN THE	WHEN THE
NAMES WHEN	NAMES WHEN	NAMES—WHEN	NAMES—WHEN
IT WAS	IT WAS	IT WAS	IT WAS
REPORTED	REPORTED	REPORTED	REPORTED
ABOUT	TO THE HEAD OF	TO THE HEAD OF	TO THE HEAD OF
	THIS CHURCH	THIS CHU T RCH,	THIS CHU T RCH,
		THE	THE
		PARTICULARS	PARTICULARS
THIS DEED		OF THIS DEED	OF THIS DEED
{TO		WAS TOLD TO	WAS TOLD TO
THE} ^p HEAD		THE HEAD	THE HEAD
{OF} ^p THE		OF THIS	OF THIS
CHURCH,	THE	CHURCH , THE	CHURCH, THE
MAN WHO IS	MAN WHO IS	MAN WHO IS	MAN WHO IS
LEADING {THE} ^p	LEADING THIS	LEADING THIS	LEADING THIS
PEOPLE TO	PEOPLE ON TO	PEOPLE ON TO	PEOPLE ON TO
EXALTATION, TO	EXALTATION OF	EXALTATION TO	EXALTATION TO
THE KINGDOM	THE KINGDOM	THE KINGDON	THE KINGDON
OF GOD,	OF GOD	OF GOD, THE	OF GOD, THE
PROPHET SEER	PROPHET SEER	PROPHET, SEER	PROPHET, SEER
${\rm {(AND)}}^p$	AND	AND	AND
REVELATOR,	REVELATOR	REVELATOR,	REVELATOR,
WHOM	WHOM THE	WHOM THE	WHOM THE
PEOPLE	PEOPLE IN THIS	PEOP l E	PEOP l E
BOTH LOVE	—[?] BOTH LOVE	BOTH LOVE	BOTH LOVE
REVERE AND	REVERE AND	RE F VERE AND	RE F VERE AND

_	-
п	C
к	-
	-

RESPECT,	RESPECT [space]	RESPECT—	RESPECT—
AIN'T IT	IS IT	ISN'T IT	ISN'T IT
REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE
WHEN IT WAS	THAT [space]	WHEN IT WAS	WHEN IT WAS
MADE	IIIAI [space]	MADE TO	MADE TO
APPEAR TO HIM		APPEAR TO HIM	APPEAR TO HIM
THAT WHITE		THAT WHITE	THAT WHITE
MEN WERE		MEN WERE	MEN WERE
ENGAGED IN		ENGAGED IN	ENGAGED IN
THIS MOST		THIS MOST	THIS MOST
HORRIBLE		HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE
OFFENSE,		TRANSACTION,	TRANSACTION,
OTTENSE,		TRANSACTION,	THAT HE
SHOULD	SHOULD	SHOULD	SHOULD
INQUIRE OF HIS	INQUIRE OF HIS	ENQUIRE OF HIS	ENQUIRE OF HIS
SERVANT AND	SERVANT AND	SERVANTS AND	SERVANTS AND
THE SERVANT	SERVANT	THE SERVANTS	THE SERVANTS
OF THE LORD	OF THE LORD	OF THE LORD	OF THE LORD
FIGURATIVELY;	OF THE LORD	FIGURATIVELY.	FIGURATIVELY.
I SAY JOHN D.	JOHN D.	I SAY JOHN D.	I SAY JOHN D.
LEE SAT DOWN	LEE SAT DOWN	LEE SAT DOWN	LEE SAT DOWN
AND PENNED TO	AND PENNED TO	AND PENNED TO	AND PENNED TO
HIM NAMES	HIM THE NAMES	HIM THE NAMES	HIM THE NAMES
OF THE {OTHER} ^p	OF ALL	OF THE	OF THE
WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN
WHO ENGAGED	WHO ENGAGED	WHO ENGAGED	WHO ENGAGED
IN THAT MOST	IN THAT MOST	IN THAT MOST	IN THAT MOST
CRUEL	CRUEL	CRUEL	CRUEL
MASSACRE.	MASSACRE	MASSACRE.	MASSACRE.
WHAT WOULD	WHAT WOULD	WHAT WOULD	WHAT W SOULD
THEN HAVE	THEN HAVE	THEN HAVE	THEN HAVE
FOLLOWED:	FOLLOWED	FOLLOWED?	FOLLOWED?
WHY AS SOON	WHY AS SOON	WHY AS SOON	WHY AS SOON
AS THESE MEN'S	AS THESE MEN'S	AS THEE MEN'S	AS THESE MEN'S
NAMES WERE	NAMES WERE	NAMES WERE	NAMES WERE
PENNED, A	PENNED A	PENNED A	PENNED A
DECREE OF [28]	DECREE OF	DECREE OF	DECREE OF
EXCOMMUNICAT	EXCOMMUNICA	EXCOMMUNICA	EXCOMMUNICA
ION FROM THE	TION OF THE	TION OF THE	TION OF THE
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH
WOULD HAVE		WOULD HAVE	WSOULD HAVE
GONE FORTH,		GONE FORTH,	GONE FORTH,
AND THE	IF HE HAD	AND THE	AND THE
DECREE	FROM[?] THAT	DECREE	DECREE

WOULD HAVE	DAY WOULD	WOULD HAVE	₩SOULD HAVE
GONE FORTH TO	KNOW	GONE FORTH TO	GONE FORTH TO
THESE RED	ALL THESE RED	ALL THESE RED	ALL THESE RED
HANDED	HANDED	HANDED	HANDED
ASSASSINS	ASSASSINS	ASSASINS	ASSASSINS
THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE
CHURCH WAS	CHURCH WAS	CHURCH WA	CHURCH WA₩S
NOT	NOT	NOT	NOT
ACCESSORY TO	ACCESSORY TO	ACCESSORY TO	ACCESSORY TO
THIS UNHOLY	THIS UNHOLY	THIS UNHOLY	THIS UNHOLY
MURDER,	MURDER	M A URDER; AND	M A URDER; AND
		AFTER THAT	AFTER THAT
		TIME THEY	TIME THEY
COULD AFTER	COULD NOT SIT	COULD NOT SIT	COULD NOT SIT
THAT TIME SIT			
DOWN AMONG	DOWN AMONG	DOWN AMONG	DOWN AMONG
{THE} ^p HONEST	THE HONEST	THE HONEST	THE HONEST
SAINTS {AND} ^p	SAINTS AND	SAINTS AND	SAINTS AND
PARTAKE {THE} ^p	PARTAKE THE	B PERTAKE OF	B PERTAKE OF
BREAD {AND	BODY AND		
PARTAKE OF THE	DRINK		
BLOOD OF THE} ^p	THE BLOOD	THE BROKEN	THE BROKEN
EMBLEMS OF	OF	EMBLEMS OF	EMBLEMS OF
THE MEEK AND	THE MEEK AND	THE MEEK AND	THE MEEK AND
LOWLY SAVIOR	LOWLY SAVIOR	LOWLY SAVIOR	LOWLY SAVIOR
JESUS CHRIST;	JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST.	JESUS CHRIST.
BUT HOW	[space] BUT HOW	BUT HOW	BUT HOW
WAS IT; IS	WAS IT IS	WAS IT? IS	WAS IT? IS
THERE ANY	THERE ANY	THERE ANY	THERE ANY
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
GOING TO SHOW		GOING T SHOW	GOING TO SHOW
JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.
LEE WAS EVER	LEE WAS EVER	LEE WAS EVER	LEE WAS EVER
CUT OFF	CUT OFF	CUT OF G O FF.	CUT OF G O FF,
THAT BISHOP	THAT BISHOP	THAT BISHOP	THAT BISHOP
HAIGHT = THAT	HAIGHT	HAIGHT OR	HAIGHT OR
DAME?,	THAT DAME	BISHOP DAME	BISHOP DSME
		WAS EVER CUT	WAS EVER CUT
THERE	THERE	OFF? THE THERE	OFF? THE THERE
IS EVIDENCE	IS EVIDENCE	IS EVIDENCE	IS EVIDENCE
GOING TO SHOW	GOING TO SHOW	GOING TO SHOW	GOING TO SHOW
THAT ONE OF	THAT ONE OF	THAT ONE T OF	THAT ONE T OF
	THE	THE	THE
PARTICIPANTS	PARTICIPANTS	PARTICI ; PANTS	PARTICI ; PANTS

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
OF THAT CRIME	IN THAT CRIME	OF THAT CRIME	OF THAT CRIME
IN THE	AND IN THE	AND IN THE	AND IN THE
RANKS, IS A	RANKS IS	RANKS IS A	RANKS IS A
MEMBER IN	MEMBER	MEMBER IN	MEMBER IN
GOOD		GOOD	GOOD
STANDING OF	OF	STANDING	STANDING
THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH		
TODAY, $\{AND\}^p$	TODAY, AND	TO-DAY; AND	TO-DAY; AND
FROM THAT TO	FROM THAT TO	FROM THAT TO	FROM THAT TO
THE PRESENT	PRESENT	THE PRESENT	THE PRE W SENT
TIME IN THE	DAY	TIME	TIME
SERVICE OF THIS		OF THIS	OF THIS
MAN WHO	WHO	MAN WHO	MAN WHO
ARROGATES	ARROGATES	ARRAGATES	ARR AO GATES
TO HIMSELF THE	TO HIMSELF	TO HIMSELF THE	TO HIMSELF THE
OFFICE OF		OFFI C E OF	OFFIC E OF
PROPHET SEER	PROPHET SEER	PROPHET, SEER	PROPHET, SEER
	AND	AND	AND
<i>REVELATOR</i> [?], HE	REVELATOR	REVELATOR, HE	REVELATOR, HE
HAS SAT DOWN	HAS SAT DOWN	HAS SAT DOWN	HAS SAT DOWN
WITH HONEST	WITH HONEST	WITH HONEST	WITH HONEST
MEN, WHO	MEN WHO	MEN WHO	MEN WHO
HAD JOINED	HAVE JOINED	HAD JOINED	HAD JOINED
MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH FROM	CHURCH FROM	CHURCH FROM	CHURCH FROM
HONEST	HONEST	HONEST	HONEST
CONVICTION	CONVICTION	CONVICTIONS	CONVICTIONS
FOR	FOR THE	FOR THE ^[89]	FOR THE ^[89]
PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE [space]	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF
SECURING		SECURING	SECURING
EXALTATION		EXALTATIONS	EXALTATIONS
IN {THE} ^p		IN THE	IN THE
KINGDOM OF		KINGDOM OF	KINGDO N M OF
GOD, FOR	FOR THE	GOD; FOR	GOD ; FOR
REDHANDED	RED-HANDED	REDHANDED	RED-HANDED
ASSASSIN {AND	ASSASSIN AND	ASSASSINS AND	ASSASSINS AND
VILLAIN} ^p FOR	VILLAIN THAT	VILLAINS	VILLAINS
TO HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	TO HAVE BEEN	TO HAVE BEEN
ACCEPTED TO	ACCEPTED TO	ACCEPTED TO	ACCEPTED TO
	THE	THE	THE
EMULATION < OF	EMULATION	EMULATION OF	EMULATION OF
THE		THE	THE
SACRAMENT ≥ OF	OF	SACRAMENT OF	SACRAMENT OF
		THE B ODY	THE BODY

RS	PS	RT	BT
BROKE	BREAKING	BROKEN	BROKEN
BODY AND OF	BODY AND	BODY AND OF	BODY AND OF
THE	DRINKING	THE	THE
BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF	BLOOD OF THE	BLOOD OF THE
JESUS	JESUS	SAVIOR JESUS	SAVIOR JESUS
CHRIST,	CHRIST	CHRIST; FOR	CHRIST ; , FOR
		HONEST PEOPLE	HONEST PEOPLE
		TO SIT DOWN	TO SIT DOWN
WITH	WITH A	WITH SUCH A	WITH SUCH A
RED HANDED	RED HANDED	RED HANDED	RED HANDED
MURDERER	MURDERER	MURDERER—	MURDERER—
${MY GOD}$	[space] MY GOD	MY GOD,	MY GOD,
WHAT A	WHAT A	WHAT A	WHAT A
COMMENTARY	COMMENTARY	COMMENTARY!	COMMENTARY!
	ON THIS	UPON THIS	UPON THIS
	INSTITUTION	INSTITUTION,	INSTITUTION,
	WHAT A		
	COMMENTARY		
UPON THAT	$ON^{[[32]]}$ THIS	AND UPON THAT	AND UPON THAT
BOGUS	BOGUS	BOGUS	BOGUS
PROPHET WHO	PROPHET WHO	PROPHET, WHO	PROPHET, WHO
WAS	IS	WAS	WAS
RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE
FOR THIS MOST	FOR THIS	FOR THIS MOST	FOR THIS MOST
HEINOUS CRIME,	HEINOUS CRIME	HEINOUS CRIME,	HEINOUS CRIME,
AS THAT HAS	[space]	THAT HAS	THAT HAS
EVER		EVER	EVER
DISGRACED THE		DISGRACE THE	DISGRACE THE
HISTORY OF THE		HISTORY OF THE	HISTORY OF THE
CIVILIZED	CIVILIZED	CIVILIZED	CIVILIZED
WORLD. THESE	WORLD [space]	WORLD! THESE	WORLD! THESE
ARE FACTS		ARE FACTS AND	ARE FACTS AND
YOU CANNOT		YOU CANNOT	YOU CANNOT
GET RID OF IT IT	IT	GET RID OF IT. IT	GET RID OF IT. IT
IS NO EXCUSE TO	IS NO EXCUSE	IS NO EXCUSE	IS NO EXCUSE
SAY	TO SAY THAT	TO SAY THAT	TO SAY THAT
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG = TO SAY	YOUNG	YOUNG	YOUNG
HE IS A PROPHET;	IS A PROPHET	IS A PROPHET—	IS A PROPHET—
IT IS NO EXCUSE	IT IS NO EXCUSE	IT IS NO EXCUSE	IT IS NO EXCUSE
TO SAY IT IS	TO SAY IT IS	TO SAY IT IS	TO SAY IT IS
PERSECUTION;	PERSECUTION	PERSECUTION.	PERSECUTION.
THIS	BECAUSE THIS	THIS	THIS
MISERABLE	IS MISERABLE	MISEABLE	MISERABLE
MISENADLE	15 WISENADLE	MISLADLE	MISENADLE

		1	
SUBTERFUGE,	SUBTERFUGE	SUBTERFUGE	SUBTERFUGE
WILL	WHICH WILL	WILL	WILL
NOT AVAIL TO	NOT AVAIL TO	NOT FAIL TO	NOT FAIL TO
SCREEN	SCREEN THE	SCREEN THE	SCREEN THE
UNSCRUPULOUS		UNSCRUPELOUS	UNSCRUPELOUS
PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATOR	PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS
OF SUCH AN	WHO CAUSED	OF SUCH AN	OF SUCH AN
OUTRAGEOUS		OUTRAGIOUS	OUTRAGIOUS
DEED I	DEED [space] I	DEED. I	DEED. I
ASK YOU, WHAT	SAY YOU WHAT	ASK YOU WHAT	ASK YOU WHAT
PUNISHMENT,	PUNISHMENT	PUNISHMENT—	PUNISHMENT—
WHAT	WHAT	WHAT	WHAT
EXECRATION	EXECRATION/KS	EXECRATION	EXECRATION
SHOULD BE	N[?] SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE
HEAPED UPON	HEAPED UPON	HEAPED UPON	HEAPED UPON
{THE} ^p HEAD		THE HEAD OSSA	THE HEAD OSSA
OF A MAN,	TO MAN	OF A MAN	OF A MAN
WHO WHEN	WHO WHEN	WHOM, WHEN	WHOM, WHEN
THE	THE	THE	THE
PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATOR	PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS
OF THIS DEED	OF DEED	OF THE DEED	OF THE DEED
WAS CALLED TO	WAS CALLED TO	WAS CALLED TO	WAS CALLED TO
HIS ATTENTION,	HIS ATTENTION	HIS ATTENT ION	HIS ATTENT ION
WOULD ALLOW	WOULD ALLOW	WOULD ALLOW	WOULD ALLOW
<i>HIM/'EM</i> [?] TO	<i>HIM/'EM</i> [?] TO	HIM TO	THEM HIM TO
REMAIN IN THE	REMAIN IN THE	REMAIN IN THE	REMAIN IN THE
CHURCH WITH	CHURCH WITH	CHURCH WITH	CHURCH WITH
THE HONEST	THE HONEST	THE HONEST	THE HONEST
PORTION OF	PORTION OF	MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF
HIS	HIS	HIS	HIS
CONGREGATION	CONGREGATION	CONGREGATION	CONGREGATION
AND COMMUNE	AND COMMUNE	AND COMMUNE	AND COMMUNE
WITH THEM AT	WITH THEM AT	WITH THEM AT	WITH THEM AT
THE SACRED	THE SACRED	THE SACRED	THE SACRED
BOARD. NO	BOARD NO	SUPPER. NO	SUPPER. NO
PUNISHMENT IS	PUNISHMENT IS	PUNISHMENT IS	PUNISHMENT IS
TOO GREAT,	TOO GREAT,	TOO GREAT,	TOO GREAT,
NO EXECRATION	NO EXECRATION	NO EXECRATION	NO EXECRATION
TOO SEVERE	TOO SEVERE	TOO SEVERE	TOO SEVERE
FOR A MAN	FOR A MAN	FOR A MAN	FOR A MAN
WHO WILL	WHO WILL	W HO WILL	W HO WILL
THUS DEAL	THUS DEAL	TH I US DALLY	TH I US DALLY
WITH AN	WITH AN	WITH THE	WITH THE
HONEST AND	HONEST AND	HONEST AND	HONEST AND

R	S

	1		
CONFIDING	CONFIDING	CONFIDING	CONFIDING
PEOPLE.	PEOPLE [space]	PEOPLE.	PEOPLE.
NOW THEN MR.	NOW THEN MR.	NOW, THEN MR.	NOW, THEN MR.
BISHOP SAYS,	BISHOP SAYS	BISHOP SAYS	BISHOP SAYS
IN ORDER =	IN ORDER =	IN ORDER—	IN ORDER—
(AND HE DID IT	(AND HE DID IT	AN HE DID IT	AN D HE DID IT
TO APPEAL TO	TO APPEAL TO	TO APPEAL	TO APPEAL TO
YOUR	YOUR	YOUR TO	YOUR
PREJUDICES,	PREJUDICE	PREJUDICES—	PREJUDICES—
THESE MEN	THESE MEN	THESE MEN	"THESE MEN
FOR {THE} ^p	FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE
PURPOSE NOW	PURPOSE NOW	PURPOSE, NOW,	PURPOSE , NOW
OF STRIKING A	OF STRIKING	OF STRIKING A	OF STRIKING A
LICK AT THE	LICK AT THE	LICK AT THE	LICK AT THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH	CHURCH AND	CHURCH,	CHURCH , ."
MY GOD, HOW	MY GOD HOW	MY GOD HOW	MY GOD HOW
CAN ANY MAN	CAN ANY MAN	ANY MAN	ANY MAN
WHO WAS	WHO WAS	WHO WAS	WHO WAS
ORDERED OUT	ORDERED OUT	ORDERED OUT	ORDERED OUT
		THERE	THERE COULD
HAVE ANY	HAVE ANY	HAVE ANY	HAVE ANY
OTHER THAN	OTHER THAN	OTHER THAN	OTHER THAN
{A} ^p FEELING	A FEELING	A FEELING	A FEELING
AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE
CHURCH, BY	CHURCH BY	CHURCH BY	CHURCH BY
REASON OF	REASON OF	REASON OF OF	REASON OF OF
HIS	HIS	HS	HIS
CONNECTION	CONNECTION	CONNECTION,	CONNECTION,
WHICH WAS	WHICH	WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS
IMPOSED UPON	IMPOSED UPON	IMPOSED UPON	IMPOSED UPON
HIM [space] SUCH	HIM SUCH	HIM,- SUCH	HIM, - SUCH
BURDEN {AS	BURDENS AS	BURDENS AS	BURDONS AS
THAT	THAT	THAT.	THAT.
UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE
MEN = I BELIEVE	MEN I BELIEVE	MEN! I BELIEVE	MEN! I BELIEVE
WAS		THE RE WERE	THE RE WERE
MANY	MANY	MANY	ARE MANY
SUCH MEN} ^p	SUCH MEN	SUCH MEN.	SUCH MEN.
THOSE MEN	[space]	THESE MEN	THESE MEN
WHO WERE		WHO WERE	WHO WERE
ORDERED OUT		ORDERED OUT	ORDERED OUT
THERE		THERE	THERE
UNWILLINGLY;		UNWILLINGLY,	UNWILLINGLY,

|--|

		T	
THOSE MEN	THOSE MEN	THESE MEN	THESE MEN
WHO HAVE	WHO HAVE	WH HAVE	WHO HAVE
BORN THIS	BORN THESE	BORN THIS	BORNE THIS
BURDEN,	BURDENS	BURDEN,	BURDEN,
CERTAINLY	CERTAINLY	CERTAINLY	CERTAINLY
COULD NOT	COULD NOT	COULD NOT	COULD NOT
FAIL TO HAVE	FAIL TO HAVE	FAIL TO HAVE	FAIL TO HAVE
{A} ^p FEELING	A FEELING	A FEELING	A FEELING
AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
AND SYSTEM	AND SYSTEM[?]	AND SYSTEM	AND SYSTEM
{THAT} ^p LAID	THAT LAID	THAT LAID	THAT LAID
SUCH BURDENS	SUCH BURDENS	SUCH BURDENS	SUCH BURDENS
UPON THEIR	UPON THEIR	UPON THEIR	UPON THEIR
BACK $\{; BUT\}^p$ MY	BACK BUT MY	BACKS. BUT MY	BACKS. BUT MY
BROTHER	BROTHER	BROTHER	BROTHER
$\{\mathbf{BP}\}^p$ SAYS	BISHOP SAYS	BISHOP SAYS	BISHOP SAYS
NOW OF	NOW IN	NOW, IN	NOW, IN
ORDER[?] THAT	ORDER <i>THAT</i> [?]	ORDER	ORDER THAT
		THE	THE
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
SHOULD STRIKE	SHOULD STRIKE	SHOULD STRIKE	SHOULD STRIKE
{AN} ^p INDIRECT	AN INDIRECT	AN INDIRECT	AN INDIRECT
BLOW AT THE	BLOW AT THE	BLOW AT THE	BLOW AT THE
CHURCH,	CHURCH THAT	CHURCH	CHURCH
HE MAKES USE	HE MAKES USE	HE MAKES USE	HE MAKES U USE
OF THIS	OF THE	OF THIS	OF THIS
EXPRESSION; "	EXPRESSION	EXPRESSION,	E S XPRESSUON,
THE NAUVOO	"THE NAUVOO	"THE NAUVOO	"THE NAUVOO
LEGION" AND	LEGION" AND	LEGION," AND	LEGION;" AND
THAT HE HAD	THAT HE HAD	THAT HE HAD	THAT HE HAD
AN ANIMUS IN	AN ANIMUS IN	AN ANNIMUS IN	AN ANNIMUS IN
THAT, BECAUSE	THAT, BECAUSE	THAT, BECAUSE	THAT, BECAUSE
IT WAS KNOWN	IT WAS KNOWN	IT WAS KNOWN	IT WAS KNOWN
ABROAD {THAT} ^p	ABROAD THAT	ABROAD THAT	ABROAD THAT
THERE WAS	THERE WAS	THERE W S	THERE WAS
SUCH AN	SUCH	SUCH AN	SUCH AN
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGAN- ^[90]	ORGAN ^[90]
		GANIZATION	GANIZATION
FORMED AT	FORMED IN AT	FORMED AT	FORMED AT
NAUVOO, {AT	NAUVOO AT	NAUVOO, AT	NAUVOO, AT
THE TIME} ^p OF	THE TIME OF	THE TIME OF	THE TIME OF
THE MASSACRE	THE MASSACRE	THE MASAACE	THE MASAACE
OF THE	OF	OF THE	OF THE

PROPHET	PROPHET	PROHET	PROPHET
JOSEPH SMITH I	JOSEPH SMITH	JOSEPH SMITH. I	JOSEPH SMITH. I
WILL GIVE YOU	[space]	WILL GIVE	WILL GIVE
MY OPINION		MY OPINION	MY OPINION
UPON THAT		UOPN THAT	UOPN THAT
DISGRACEFUL		DISGRACEFUL	DISGRACEFUL
SCENE WHEN I		SCENE WHEN I	SCENE WHEN I
GET TO IT IN		GET TO IT IN	GET TO IT IN
GOOD[?] ORDER;		PROPER ORDER.	PROPER ORDER.
HE SAYS	HE SAYS NOW	HE SAYS NOW,	HE SAYS NOW,
THAT THAT WAS	THAT THAT WAS	THAT THAT WAS	THAT THAT WAS
DONE BY	DONE BY	DONE BY	DONE BY
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH,	KLINGENSMITH,
IT WAS AN	AND IT WAS	AND IT WAS AN	AND IT WAS AN
APPEAL TO	APPEAL TO	APPEAL TO	APPEAL TO
YOUR	YOUR	YOUR	YOUR
PREJUDICE,	PREJUDICE,	PREJUDICE,	PREJUDICE
,	,)	GENTLEMEN
BECAUSE I	BECAUSE I	BECAUSE I	BECAUSE I
BELIEVE MY	BELIEVE	BELIEVE MY	BELIEVE MY
BROTHER		BROTHER	BROTHER
BISHOP HAD IN	THAT HE HAD IN	BISHOP HAD IN	BISHOP HAD IN
HIS MIND	HIS MIND	HIS MISD	HIS MIND MISD
THIS FACT,		THIS FACT ,	THIS FACT ,
IF A	THAT IF A [[33]]634	THAT IF A	THAT IF A
SINGLE <i>SMN</i> [?]	SINGLE <i>SMN</i> [?]	SINGLE,	SINGLE,
POOR MORMON	POOR MORMON	POOR MORMON	POOR MORMON
WHO HAS		WHO HAS	WHO HAS
PASSED		PASSED	PASSED
THROUGH		THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE
ORDEAL, WHO	WHO	ORDEAL, WHO	ORDEAL, WHO
HAS TAKEN	HAS TAKEN	HAS TAKEN	HAS TAKEN
THESE OATHS	OATHS	THE OATHS	THE OATHS
THESE ONTING	AND	AND	AND
	OBLIGATIONS	O BLIGATIONS	O BLIGATIONS
	THAT	THAT ARE	THAT ARE
			REQUIRED
WHATEVER		REQUIRED WHATEVER	WHATEVER
		THEY MAY BE,	
THEY MAY BE,		,	THEY MAY BE, AND THAT
THAT	CACDIEICES	AND THAT	
	SACRIFICES	SACRIFICE MEN	SACRIFICE MEN,
		— IT MUST	– IT MUST

^{634.} Rogerson's numbers are tallied on the verso of page 33.

_	-
п	C
к	
	-

STRUCK	STRUCK	HAVE STRUCK	HAVE STRUCK
THOSE MEN	THOSE MEN	THESE MEN	THESE MEN
DUMB WHEN	DUMB WHEN	DUMB WHEN	DUMB WHEN
CALLED UPON	CALLED UP	CALLED UPON	CALLED UP
TO DO THIS	TO DO THIS	TO DO THIS	TO DO THIS
DEED, HE KNEW	DEED HE KNEW	DEED/ HE KNEW	DEED/ HE KNEW
{THAT} ^p IF SUCH	IF SUCH	THAT IF SUCH	THAT IF SUCH
A MAN WAS	A MAN WAS	MEN WERE	MEN WERE
UPON {THE} ^p	UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
$JURY = {THAT}$	JURY THAT	JURY L ,- THAT	JURY L ,- THAT
IF} ^p HE COULD	IF HE COULD	IF HE COULD	IF HE COULD
APPEAL TO	APPEAL TO	APPEAL TO	APPEAL TO
YOUR	THEIR	YOUR	YOUR
PREJUDICES {IN	PREJUDICE IN	PREJUDICES IN	PREJUDICES IN
THIS CASE} ^p , IT	THIS CASE I	THIS CASE IT	THIS CA₩SE IT
WOULD DEFEAT	WILL GRANT[?]	WOULD DEFEAT	WOULD DEFEAT
HANDS OF	YOU THAT	THE ENDS OF	THE ENDS OF
JUSTICE IN THIS	<i>WITH</i> [?] THE	JUSTICE	JUSTICE
CASE {AND} ^p	DEFENSE AND	AND	AND
ACQUIT THIS		ACQUIT THIS	ACQUIT THIS
PRISONER IF	IF	PRISONER . IF	PRISONER . IF
J D LEE	JOHN D . LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D . LEE
SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE
ACQUITTED,	ACQUITTED	ACQUITTED,	ACQUITTED,
		THIS SIMPLE	TH S SIMPLE
		EXTENSION OF	EXTENSION OF
IT IS	IT IS	HIS LIFE IT IS	THIS LIFE IT IS
SIMPLY {AN} ^p	SIMPLY AN	SIMPLY AN	SIMPLY AN
EXTENSION OF	EXTENSION OF	EXTENSION OF	EXTENSION OF
HIS LIFE	HIS LIFE AND	HIS LIFE, AND	HIS LIFE, AND
MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER
BISHOP MIGHT	BISHOP MIGHT	BISHOP MIGHT	BISHOP MIGHT
JUSTIFY {MY} ^p	JUSTIFY MY	JUSTIFY MY	JUSTIFY MY
PROPOSITION	PROPOSITION IN	PROPOSITION,	PROPOSITION,
I MIGHT		AND MIGHT	,
-	IFI	MYSELF IF I	MYSELF IF I
WAS ON THE	WAS ON THE		WAS ON THE
DEFENSE ONE[?]		DEFEN N SE;	DEFEN D SE; BUT
MIGHT ASSERT		,	,
AND JUSTIFY ON			
THE GROUND IT		BUT IT WILL	IT WILL
IS ONLY IN		ONLY BE IN THE	ONLY BE IN THE
FAVOR OF		¥FAVOR OF	¥FAVOR OF
MERCY IF HE IS		MERCY IF HE IS	MERCY IF HE IS
JUSTIFY {MY} ^p PROPOSITION I MIGHT MYSELF, IF I WAS ON THE DEFENSE <i>ONE</i> [?] MIGHT ASSERT AND JUSTIFY ON THE GROUND IT IS ONLY IN FAVOR OF	JUSTIFY MY PROPOSITION IN MY <i>SOUL</i> [?] IF I	JUSTIFY MY PROPOSITION, AND MIGHT MYSELF IF I WAS ON THE DEFEN N SE; BUT IT WILL ONLY BE IN THE V FAVOR OF	JUSTIFY MY PROPOSITION, AND I MIGHT MYSELF IF I WAS ON THE DEFEN D SE; BUT IT WILL ONLY BE IN THE V FAVOR OF

RS	PS	RT	BT
ALLOWED TO		ALLOWED TO	ALLOWED TO
GO FREE {NOW} ^p	NOW	GO FREE. NOW,	GO FREE. NOW,
I WILL APPEAL	WILL APPEAL	I WILL APPEAL	I WILL APPEAL
TO YOUR	TO YOUR	TO YOUR	TO YOUR
PREJUDICE;	PREJUDICE	PREJUDICE.	PREJUDICE.
I WANT TO	[space]	I WANT TO	I WANT TO
READ TO YOU		READ TO YOU	READ TO YOU
		ABOUT THIS	ABOUT THIS
		NAUVOO	NAUVOO
I READ	I READ	LEGION. I READ	LEGION. I READ
NOW 190 PAGE	ON THE 190 PAGE	NOW IN THE I 90 PAGE OF	NOW ON THE 1 9 90 TH PAGE OF
REVISED	REVISED	THE REVISED	THE REVISED
STATUTES OF	STATUTES OF	STATUTES OF	STATUTES OF
UTAH	UTAH	THE UTAH	UTAH
TERRITORY	TERRITORY;	TERRITORY:	TERRITORY:
TERRITORI	WITHIN THAT	TERRITORI.	ILANITONT.
	TERRITORY BY		
	STATUTE AND		
	LAW [space]		
AMONG OTHER	AMONG OTHER	AMONG OTHER	AMONG OTHER
PROVISIONS	PROVISIONS	PROVISIONS	PROVISIONS
THEY {SAY} ^p "	THEY	THEY SAY, IT	THEY SAY, IT
AND THERE	SHALL	SHALL	SHALL
SHALL	BE CALLED THE	BE CALLED THE	BE CALLED THE
BE A	NAUVOO	"NAUVOO	"NAUVOO
LIEUTENANT	LEGION [space]	LEGION", "AND	LEGION", "AND
GENERAL [space]	ALL ARE THUS[?]	THERE SHALL	THERE SHALL
FORMED IN IT	SENT BY [space]	BE AN	BE AN
INDEPENDENT		INDEPENDENT	INDEPENDENT
		BODY FORMED	BODY FORMED
TO BE CALLED		TO BE CA LED	TO BE CALLED
THE NAUVOO		THE NAUVOO	THE NAUVOO
LEGION {NOW	NOW	LEGION." NOW	LEGION." NOW,
THEN} ^p	THEN	THEN	THEN, THE
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMAN
SAYS {THAT} ^p	SAYS THAT	SAY THAT	SAYS THAT
THIS OLD MAN	THIS OLD MAN	THIS OLD MAN	THIS OLD MAN
<pre><and <="" it="" pre="" shows=""></and></pre>	AND IT SHOWS	(AND IT SHOWS	(AND IT SHOWS
BY ALL THAT HE	ALL THAT	BY ALL HE	BY ALL HE
EXPRESSED>	EXPRESSED AND	EXPRESEED)	EXPRESEED)
THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS
DRAGGING UP	DRAGGING UP	DRAGING UP	DRAGING UP
${OLD}^p$	AN OLD	AN OLD	AN OLD

ODCANIZATION	ODCANUZATION	ODCANUZATION	
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
THAT	THAT	THAT	THAT EXIS-
EXISTED IN	EXISTED IN	EXISTED IN	EXISTED IN
NAUVOO;	NAUVOO	NAUVOO, THE	NAUVOO, THE
		NAUVOO	NAUVOO
{HE} ^p WAS	HE WAS	LEGION. HE WAS	LEGION. HE WAS
DRAGGING IT	DRAGGING IT	"DRAGGING IT	"DRAGGING IT
IN, APPLYING	IN APPLYING	IN," APPLYING	IN," APPLYING
THAT	THAT	THAT	THAT EPITHET
EPITHET	EPITHET	APPETHET,	APPEITHET,
-NAUVOO	THAT IT IS		
LEGION ≥ = THAT	ANOTHER	THAT	THAT
ODIOUS NAME,		ODIOUS NAME	ODIOUS NAME
FOR THE		FOR THE	FOR THE
PURPOSE OF		PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF
EFFECT WHEN	WHEN	EFFECT, WHEN	EFFECT, WHEN
IN FACT	IN FACT	IN FACT	IN FACT
STATEMENT {TO	STATUTES OF	STATEMENTS TO	STATEMENTS TO
THE} ^p	THE	THE	THE
CONTRARY	TERRITORY	CONTRARY	CONTRARY
SHOWS ^[29] {THAT	SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT
THAT	THAT	THAT	THAT
ORGANIZATION} ^p	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
ORGANIZATION			
BY THE VERY	BY THE VERY	BY THE VERY	BY THE VERY
{ARTICLES	ARTICLES	ARTICLES	ARTICLES
WHICH CALLED	WHICH CALLED	THAT CALL	THAT CALL
IT INTO	IT INTO	IT INTO	IT INTO
EXISTENCE =	EXISTENCE	EXISTENCE,	EXISTENCE,
THAT ITS} ^p	IT	THAT IS BY ITS	THAT IS BY ITS
CHARTER		VERY CHARTER,	VERY CHARTER,
WAS KNOWN BY	WAS KNOWN BY	WAS KNOWN BY	WAS KNOWN BY
THAT NAME	THAT NAME	THAT NAME .	THAT NAME .
BISHOP;	[space] BISHOP	BY MR. BISHOP:	BY MR. BISHOP:
≤YOU	[space] AS YOU	YOU	YOU
ARE DISPUTING	ARE DISPUTING	ARE DISPUTING	ARE DISPUTING
MY	MY	MY	MY
PROPOSITION≥ I	PROPOSITION I	PROPOSITION. I	PROPOSITION. I
WISH	WISH YOU TO	WISH TO	WISH TO
YOU WOULD	SPEAK INTO		
CALL	EXISTENCE	CALL THE	CALL THE
ATTENTION OF	REFERENCE TO	ATTENTION OF	ATTENTION OF
THE JURY TO	THE PARTIES	THE JURY TO	THE JURY TO
FACT THAT	WHO WERE THE	THE FACT, THAT	THE FACT, THAT

RS	PS	RT	BT
IS OFFERED TO	PARTIES	IS OFFERED OF	IS OFFERED OF
THIS MILITARY	SURVIVORS OF	T IS MILITARY	THIS MILITARY
POWER	THE NAUVOO	NAME WITH	POWER WITH
REFERENCE TO	LEGION AND IS		REFERENCE TO
PARTIES	ANOTHER		THE PARTIES
	STATUTE [space]		WHO ARE THE
		^[91] MILITARY	^[91] MILITARY
		POWER WITH	POWER WITH
			THAT THAT
			NAME HAS
		REFERENCE TO	REFERENCE TO
		THE PARTIES	THE PARTIES
WHO WAS		WHO WERE THE	WHO WERE THE
SURVIVORS		SURVIVORS OF	SURVIVERS OF
REFERENCE TO			
THAT NAUVOO		THAT NAUVOO	THAT NAUVOO
LEGION.		LEGION. BY MR.	LEGION. BY MR.
BASKIN	YES,	BASKIN: YES,	BASKIN: YES,
THOSE	SIR	SIR. THIS	SIR.
CREATORS OF		CREATED	THIS CREATE D S
THE		THE	THE
ORGANIZATION		ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
≤CALLED THE≥		CALLED THE	CALLED THE
NAUVOO		NAUVOO	NAUVOO
LEGION, BUT		LEGION; BUT	LEGION; BUT
THEN THE		THEN THE	THEN THE
GENERAL		GENERAL	GENERAL
INFERENCE WAS		INF RENCE WAS	INFERENCE WAS
HERE, HE	HE	HERE: HE	HERE: "HE
DRAGS INTO {A} ^p	DRAGS INTO A	DRAGS IN IT A	DRAGS IN IT" A
THING THAT	THING THAT	THING THAT	THING THAT
HAD THE	HAD THE	HAD A	HAD A THAT
NAME ONLY OF	NAME ONLY IN	NAME ONLY OF	NAME ONLY OF
NAUVOO,	NAUVOO	NAUVOO,	NAUVOO,
WHEN	WHEN	WHEN	WHEN IN FACT
{THE} ^p	THE	HE	THE THIS
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
{THAT WAS} ^p	THAT WAS	THAT WAS	THAT WAS
FORMED THAT	FORMED ON THE	FORMED ON THE	FORMED ON THE
NUCLEUS	NUCLEUS OF	NUCLEUS OF	NUCLEUS OF
	THIS [space] IS	THIS, WAS	THAT THIS, WAS
FORMED	ANOTHER	FORMED UPON	FORMED UPON
UPON	DISTINCT IN ITS		
OLD	VERY	THE OLD	THE OLD

RS	PS	RT	BT
ORGANIZATION. K SMITH	ORGANIZATION —[?]	ORGANIZATION. KLINGENSMITH,	ORGANIZATION. KLINGENSMITH,
WAS	EFFECT/FACT[?]	HAS	HAS
COMMITTED	COMMITTED	COMMITTED	COMMITTED
PERJURY	PERJURY	PERJURY	PERJURY
SIMPLY	SIMPLY	SIMPLY	SIMPLY
BECAUSE HE HAD BIAS	BECAUSE BIAS	BECAUSE HE HAD BIAS	BECAUSE HE HAD BIAS
AGAINST	AGAINST	AGAINST A	AGAINST A
AGAINST	MORMON	MORMON JURY.	MORMAN JURY.
CHURCH HAVE I	CHURCH HAVE I	HAVE I	HAVE I
BEEN STATING	BEEN SUCH	BEEN STATING	BEEN STATING
SUBTERFUGES;	SUBTERFUGES	SUBTERFUGES?	SUBTERFUGES?
IT IS PAINFUL	IT IS PAINFUL	IT IS PAINF I UL	IT IS PAINF I UL
TALK OF	TO TALK OF	TO TALK OF	TO TALK OF
SUCH THINGS	SUCH THINGS	SUCH THINGS	SUCH THINGS
AS THIS [space]	AS THAT [space]	AS THAT.	AS THAT.
THE	IT IS TOO FATAL		
	IN ITS		
MASSACRE	CONSEQUENCES THE MASSACRE	THE MASSACRE	THE MASSACRE
WAS ONE TOO	WAS ONE TOO	WAS ONE TO	WAS ONE TO
HORRIBLE TOO	HORRIBLE AND	WAS ONE TO	WAS ONE TO
TERRIBLE	TERRIBLE	TERRIBLE, AND	TERRIBLE, AND
12100222		TOO FATAL IN	TOO FATAL IN
		ITS	ITS
		CONSEQUENCES	CONSEQUENCES
BE DISPOSED	TO BE DISPOSED	TO BE DISPOSED	TO BE DISPOSED
OF BY SUCH	OF BY SUCH	OF BY SUCH	OF BY SUCH
SUBTERFUGES.	SUBTERFUGES	SUBTERFUGES.	SUBTERFUGES.
I WISH	[<i>space</i>] I WISH TO	I WISH TO	I WISH TO
CALL YOUR	CALL YOUR	CALL YOUR	CALL YOUR
ATTENTION TO ANOTHER		ATTENTION TO ANOTHER	ATTENTION TO ANOTHER
FACT; 23	23	FACT: THE 23	FACT:. THE 23
SECTION OF	SECTION ON	SECTION OF	SECTION OF
THIS	THIS [space]	THIS	THIS STATUTE
ORGANIZATION		ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
PROVIDES FOR		PROVIDES FOR A	PROVIDES FOR A
GENERAL		GENERAL	GENERAL
COURT		COURT	COUERT
MARTIAL		MARTIAL	MARTIAL
SHALL		WHICH SHALL	WHICH SHALL
HAVE GENERAL		HAVE GENERAL	HAVE GENERAL

	Ν.	~
		-
	•	

JURISDICTION.		JURISDICTION,	JURISDICTION , .
427 P.M		WHICH	-
42/ F .IVI			[WHICH COLINISEL
		COUNSEL PROCEEDED	COUNSEL
			PROCEEDED TO
	[[34]] NOW	WITH AND READ	WITH AND READ
<now< td=""><td></td><td>IN FULL. NOW,</td><td>IN FULLJ. NOW,</td></now<>		IN FULL. NOW,	IN FULLJ. NOW,
WHAT DO WE	WHAT DO WE	WHAT DO WE	WHAT DO WE
SEE> I HAVE	SEE, I HAVE	SEE? I HAVE	SEE? I HAVE
ALREADY	ALREADY	ALREADY	ALREADY
REFERRED YOU	REFERRED YOU	REFERRED YOU	REFERRED YOU
TO FACT	TO THE FACT	TO THE FACT	TO THE FACT
THAT AT THE	THAT AT THE	THAT AT THE	THAT AT THE
TIME OF THIS	TIME OF THIS	TIME OF THIS	TIME OF THIS
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOW	MEADOW	MEADOW	MEADOW
		MASSACRE AND	MASSACRE AND
FOR ←ALMOST>	FOR ALMOST	FOR ALMOST	FOR ALMOST
18 YEARS	I8 YEARS	I8 YEARS	I8 YEARS
SUBSEQUENT	SUBSEQUENT	SUBSEQUENT,	SUBSEQUENT,
MORE[?]	THE	THE	THE
POLITICAL	POLITICAL	POLITICAL	POLITICAL
POWER OF THE	POWERS OF THE	POWERS OF THE	POWERS OF THE
TERRITORY	TERRITORY	TERRITORY	TERRITORY
WERE IN THE	WERE IN THE	WERE IN THE	WERE IN THE
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH, THEY	CHURCH, THEY	CHURCH; THEY	CHURCH: THEY
HAD A PERFECT	HAD A PERFECT	HAD A PERFECT,	HAD A PERFECT,
COMPLETE	AND COMPLETE	COMPLETE	COMPLETE
MACHINERY IN	MACHINERY IN	KMACHINERY IN	K MACHINERY IN
EVERY	THE VERY[?]	EVERY	EVERY
COUNTY AND	COUNTY AND	COU L NTY, AND	COU L NTY, AND
COULD/COURT[?]	ACCORDINGLY	ACCORDINGLY	ACCORDINGLY
EXERCISED	EXERCISED	EXERCISED	EXERCISED
JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION
	THAT	THAT	THAT
AUTHORIZED	AUTHORIZED	AUTHORIZED	AUTHORIZED
THEM TO	THEM TO	THEM TO	THEM TO
TRY THIS	TRY THIS	CONTRIOL THIS	CONTR I OL THIS
CRIME THEY	CRIME THEY	CRIME. THEY	CRIME. THEY
HAD A	HAD A	HAD A	HAD A
PROSECUTING	PROSECUTING	PROSECUTING	PROSECUTING
OFFICER, WHOSE	OFFICER WHO	OFFICER WHOSE	OFFICER WHOSE
DUTY IT WAS TO	WAS TO HAVE	DUTY IT WAS TO	DUTY IT WAS TO
HAVE DONE IT	DONE IT	HAVE DONE IT .	HAVE DONE IT .

R	S
	-

		ſ	[]
	THE	THE	THE
TERRITORIAL	TERRITORIAL	TERRITORIAL	TERRITORIAL
MARSHAL OF	MARSHAL OF	MARSHAL OF	MARSHAL OF
TERRITORY,	THE TERRITORY	THE TERRITORY	THE TERRITORY
HAD RIGHT TO	HAD A RIGHT TO	HAD A RIGHT TO	HAD A RIGHT TO
GO OUT ON AN	GO OUT [space]	GO OUT ON AN	GO OUT ON AN
OPEN VENUE	OPEN VENUE	OPEN VENIRE	OPEN VENIRE
[space]	AND SLKS[?]	AND SECURE	AND SECURE
FOR	ANY MAN FOR	ANY MAN FOR	ANY MAN FOR
18 YEARS IT	I8 YEARS IT	I8 YEARS IT	I8 YEARS IT
SLEPT WE HAVE	SLEPT IN A	SLEPT IN A	SLEPT IN A
MILITIA	MILITIA	MILITIA	MILITIA
ORGANIZATION;	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION;	ORGANIZATION;
IT WAS	[space] IT	AND IT WAS	AND IT WAS
SHOWN ≤ THAT		SHOWN THAT	SHOWN THAT
THE → MILITIA		THE MILITIA	THE MILITIA
FIGURED IN	FIGURED INTO	FIGURED IN	FIGURED IN
THIS MANNER	[space]	THIS MATTER	THIS MATT 3 ER
AS AN		AS AN	AS AN
APPENDAGE TO		APPENDAGE TO	APPENDAGE TO
{THE} ⁱ MORMON		THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH WE	WE	CHURCH. WE	CHURCH. WE
TURN TO	TURN TO	TURN T	TURN T O
THAT LAW < AND	THAT LAW AND	THAT LAW AND	THAT LAW AND
I THANK	I TURN THANK	I THANK	I THANK
THE	THE	THE	THE
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN
FOR CALLING	FOR CALLING	FOR CALLING	FOR CALLING
MY ATTENTION	MY ATTENTION	MY ATTENTION	MY ATTENTION
TO IT> WE FIND	TO IT WE FIND	TO IT . WE FIND	TO IT . WE FIND
A PROVISION IN	A PROVISION IN	A PROVISION IN	A PROVISION IN
THERE FOR A	THERE FOR A	THERE FOR A	THERE FOR A
COURT	COURT	COURT	COURT
MARTIAL	MARTIAL BY	MARTIAL OF	MARTIAL By of
	THE <i>MILITIA</i> [?]	THE MARSHAL,	THE MARSHAL,
IN VIOLATION		IN VIOLATION	IN VIOLATION
OF MILITARY		OF MILITARY	OF MILITARY
ETHICS. LET US	LET US	ETHICS. LET US	ETHICS. LET US
SUPPOSE A CASE	SUPPOSE A CASE	SUPPOSE A CASE	SUPPOSE A CASE
WHERE TWO	WHERE TWO	WHERE TWO	WHERE TWO
HOSTILE	HOSTILE	HOSTILE	HOSTILE
ARMIES ARE	ARMIES ARE	ARMIES ARE	ARMIES ARE
CONFRONTING	CONFRONTING	CONFRONTING	CONFRONTING
EACH OTHER,	EACH OTHER,	EACH OTHER,	EACH OTHER,

RS	PS	RT	BT
AND SOME	AND SOME	AND SOME	AND SOME
GENERAL OR	GENERAL A	GENERAL OR	GENERAL OR
SOME DIVISION	DIVISION	SOME ADVISE	SOME ADVISE
SENT	OFFICER IS SENT	IS SENT	IS SENT
OUT ON HIS	OUT UPON HIS	OUT ON HIS	OUT ON HIS
DUTY AND HE	DUTY AND HE	DUTY AND HE IS	DUTY AND HE IS
UNDER A FLAG	UNDER FLAG	UNDER A FLAG	UNDER A FLAG
OF TRUCE	OF TRUCE	OF ^[92] TRUCE,	OF ^[92] TRUCE,
	WITHIN WAR		
	STATE OF WAR	AND HE	AND HE
DECOYS	DECOYS	DECOYS	DECOYS
WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
CHILDREN OUT	CHILDREN OUT	CHILDREN OUT	CHILDREN OUT
FROM THEIR	FROM THEIR	FROM THEIR	OFROM THEIR
STRONGHOLD,	STRONGHOLD	STRONGHOLD,	STRONGHOLD,
OUT FROM THE	OUT FROM	OUT FROM THE	OUT FRO K M THE
SAME CITY,	SOME CITY	SAME CITY ,	SAME CITY,
HE TELLS	[space]	AND HE TELLS	AND HE TELLS
	STATIONED		
HIS SOLDIERS	SOLDIERS < —	HIS SOLDIERS IN	HIS SOLDIERS IN
	/CAME	THE MEAN TIME	THE MEAN TIME
LAYS IN	$ALONG[?] \ge$	TO SAY IN	TO LAY SAY IN
WAIT AS HE		WAIT. AS HE	WAIT. AS HE
COMES ALONG		COMES ALONG	COMES ALONG
HE BLOWS		HE BLOWS	HE BLOWS
THEM AWAY;		THEM AWAY,	THEM AWAY,
SENDS THEM TO	SENDS THEM TO	SENDS THEM TO	SENDS THEM TO
ETERNITY,	ETERNITY	ETERNITY	ETERNITY
WITHOUT EVEN	WITHOUT EVEN	WITHOUT EVEN	WITHOUT EVEN
{A} ⁱ CHANCE	CHANCE TO	A CHANCE	A CHANCE
{OF} ¹ OFFERING	[space]	OF OFFERING	OF OFFERING
UP LAST		THEM UP A LAST	T HEM UP A LAST
SUPPLICATION		SUPPLICATION	SUPPLICATION
TO THEIR GOD		TO THEIR GOD.	TO THEIR GOD.
WHAT WOULD	WHAT WOULD	WHAT WOULD	WHAT WOULD
	BE THE	BE THE	BE O THE
RESULT,	RESULT	RESULT IN SUCH	RESULT IN SUCH
WHAT	WHAT	A CASE? WHAT	A CASE? WHAT
WOULD BE	WOULD BE THE	WOULD BE THE	WOULD BE THE
ACTION IF SUCH	ACTION IN SUCH	ACTION IN SUCH	ACTION IN SUCH
A CASE WOULD	A CASE	A CASE? THE	A CASE? THE
	AND/WHO[?]	LAW	LAW
OCCUR IN	ACCORDING TO	ACCO- TO	ACCORDING TO
ARMIES	THE ARMIES	THE ARMEYS	THE ARMEYS

WHERE THERE	WHERE THERE	WHERE THERE	WHERE THERE
WAS	WAS	WAS	WAS
HOSTILITY IN	HOSTILE[?]	HOSTIL E ITY—	HOSTIL E ITY—
ANY PLACE	[.]		
WHERE		WHERE	WHERE
CIVILIZED MEN	BETWEEN [space]	CIVILIZED MEN	CIVILIZED MEN
EXIST, ←?►	RESULT	EXIST, THE	EXIST, THE
RESULT WOULD		RESULT WOULD	RESULT WOULD
HAVE/[?] THERE		BE, THERE	BE, THERE
WOULD NOT BE	WOULD NOT BE	WOULD NOT BE	WOULD NOT BE
$\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$ TRIAL	A TRIAL THAT	A TRIAL THAT	A TRIAL THAT
WOULD NOT	WOULD HAVE	WOULD	WOULD
OCCUPY 10 < 20	OCCUPIED 10 20	OCCUPY 10, 20	OCCUPY I0, 20
OR 30> DAYS - IN	OR 30 DAYS IN	OR 30 DAYS IN	OR 30 DAYS IN
THE≥		THE	THE
INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATION
OF {THE} ⁱ CASE	[space] BUT BE	OF THE CASE	OF THE CASE
BY DRUMHEAD	DRUMHEAD	BY A DRUM-	BY A DRUM-
	COURT	HEAD COURT	HEAD COURT
MARTIAL	MARTIAL	MARTIAL.	MARTIAL . BUT
MEN WHO WAS		MEN WHO WERE	MEN WHO WERE
{THE} ⁱ LEADERS;	THE	THE LEADERS	THE LEADERS
		AND	AND
PARTICIPATORS	PARTICIPATORS	PARTICIPATORS	PARTICIPATORS
IN IT WOULD BE	IN IT WOULD BE	IN IT WOULD BE	IN IT WOULD BE
TRIED {AT THE	TRIED BY	TRIED AT THE	TRIED AT THE
DRUMHEAD} ⁱ	DRUM-HEAD	DRUM-HEAD,	DRUM-HE R AD,
TIED	WOULD BE TIED	WOULD BE TIED	WOULD BE TIED
TO $\{THE\}^i$	IN TO	TO THE	TO THE
CANNON'S	CANNON'S	CANNON'S	CANNON'S
MOUTH AND	MOUTH AND	MOUTH AND	MOUTH AND
BLOWED INTO	BLOWED TO	BLOWED INTO	BLOWED INTO
ATOMS FOR THE	ATOMS FOR THE	ATOMS FOR THE	ATOMS FOR THE
OFFENSE. NOW	OFFENSE NOW	OFFENSE. NOW,	OFFENSE. NOW,
SIR, LOOK AT	LOOK AT	SIR, LOOK AT	SIR, LOOK AT
THE TWO CASES	THE TWO CASES,	THE TWO CASES.	THE TWO CASES.
HERE WAS A	HERE WAS	THERE WAS A	THERE WAS A
CASE WHERE	CASE WHERE	CASE WHER E	CASE WHER E
PEACEABLE	PEACEABLE	PEACEABLE	PEACABLE
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
WAS PASSING	WERE PASSING	WAS PASSING	WAS PASSING
THROUGH	THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE
COUNTRY IT	TERRITORY	COUNTRY. IT	COUNTRY. IT
WAS NOT THEIR	MERELY NO	WAS NOT THIER	WAS NOT THIER

RS	PS	RT	BT
OBJECT TO	VISION TO	OBJECT TO	OBJECT TO
SOJOURN	SOJOURN	SOJOURN HERE	SOJOURN HERE
WITH {THE} ⁱ	AMONG	WITH THE	WITH THE
LATTER-DAY	LATTER-DAY	LATTER-DAY	LATTER-DAY
SAINTS;	SAINTS [space]	SAINTS, BUT	SAINTS, BUT
		THEY WERE	THEY WERE
GOING {ON AND		GOING AND	GOING AND
PASSING TO	←PASSING WAY	PASSING ON	PASSING ON TO
THE} ⁱ SUNNY		THE SUNNY	THE SU M NNY
CLIME OF	ТО	CLIME OF	CLIME OF
CALIFORNIA	CALIFORNIA ≻	CALIFORNIA,	CALIFORNIA,
HAVING		HAVING	HAVING
BECOME TIRED >		BECOME TIRED	BECOME TIRED
PROBABLY		PROBABLY	PROBABLY OF
			THE COUNTRY
	THEY	THEY HAD LEFT	THEY HAD LEFT
	HAVING HAD	AND HAVING	AND HAVING
	HAD HEARD OF	HEARD OF	HEARD OF
	ITS RICH	ITS RICH	ITS RICH
	VALLEYS	VALLEYS AND	VALLEYS AND
	RICH	FINE	FINE
	<i>MEADOWS</i> [?] ^{[[35]]}	MEADOWS,	MEADOWS,
	PROBABLY	PROBABLE	S PROBABLE
SOME RESTLESS	SOME RESTLESS	SOME RESTLESS	SOME RESTLESS
SPIRIT AMONG	SPIRIT AMONG	SP IRIT AMONG	SPIRIT AMONG
THEM HAD	THEM [space]	THEM HAD	THEM HAD
BEEN		BEEN THERE	BEEN THERE
$\{=AND\}^i$		AND	AND
		RETURNING,	RETURNING,
HAVING	HE WILL HAVE	HAVING	AND HAVING
SEEN	TOLD THE TALE	SEEN THE	SEEN THE
COUNTRY	TO HIS FRIENDS	COUNTRY,	COUNTRY,
	WARMLY[?]		
PREVAILED	PREVAILED	HE PREVAILED	HE PREVAILED
UPON THEM	UPON THEM TO	UPON THEM TO	UPON THEM TO
START TO THIS	START TO THIS	START TO THIS	START TO THIS
NEW WORLD,	≺NEW≻ WORLD	NEW WORLD	NEW WORLD
BUILD A	[space]	AND BUILD UP	AND BUILD UP
NEW HOME AND		NEW HOMES IN	NEW HOMES IN
A NEW		A NEW	A NEW
COMMUNITY		COMMUNITY.	COMMUNITY.
THEY WERE ON	THEY WERE ON	THEY WERE ON	THEY WERE ON
AMERICAN SOIL	AMERICAN	AMERICAN SOIL,	AMERICAN SOIL,
{THE} ⁱ FLAG	AND THE FLAG	AND THE FLAG	AND THE FLAG

			u
OF	OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
COUNTRY	COUNTRY [space]	COUNTRY	COUNTRY
SHOULD HAVE		SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE
GIVEN THEM	GIVEN THEM	GIVEN T THEM	GIVEN TO THEM
PROTECTION;	PROTECTION,	PROTECTION,	PROTECTION,
{BECAUSE THE} ⁱ	BECAUSE	BECAUSE THE	BECAUSE THE
FLAG SHOULD	FLAG SHOULD	FLAG SHOULD	FLAG SHOULD
PROTECT {ALL	PROTECT	PROTECT ALL	PROTECT ALL
OF} ⁱ ITS		OF IT C S	OF IT₩S
CITIZENS	CITIZENS	CITIZENS	CITIZENS
WHEREVER IT	WHEREVER IT	WHERE EVER IT	WHERE EVER IT
WAVES	WAVES IF	WAVES IF	WAVES IF
	THERE BE ANY	THERE BE ANY	THERE BE ANY
	WHERE	WHERE	WHERE THAT
IT IS		THEY ARE. IT IS	THEY ARE. IT IS
TRUE {THAT} ⁱ		TRUE THAT	TRUE THAT
SOME EVIDENCE	SOME EVIDENCE	SOME EVIDENCE	SOME EVIDENCE
STATES {THAT} ¹	STATES THAT	STATES THAT	STATES THAT
JOHNSTON'S	JOHNSTON'S	JOHNSON'S	JOHNSON'S
ARMY WAS {IN	ARMY WAS IN	ARMY WAS IN	ARMY WAS IN
THE ROCKY	THE ROCKY	THE ROCKY	THE ROCKY
MOUNTAINS} ⁱ	MOUNTAINS	MOUNTAINS	MOUNTAINS
SOMEWHERE			
COMING HERE		COMING HERE.	COMING HERE.
THERE WAS NO	THERE NO	THERE WAS NO	THERE WAS NO
WAR NO	WAR NO	WAR, NO	WAR, NO
HOSTILE	HOSTILE	HOSTILE	HOSTILE
FORCES	FORCES	FORCES ARMED	FORCES ARMED
	ADVANCING	ARMED	ARMED
	TOWARD	AGAINST THESI	AGAINST THESI
		THIS PEOPLE,	THIS PEOPLE,
		THEY WERE	THEY WERE
ARMED ONLY	ARMED ONLY	ARMED ONLY	ARMED ONLY
TO PROTECT		TO PROTECT	TO PROTECT
THEMSELVES		THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
AGAINST	AGAINST	AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE
INDIANS WE	INDIANS [space]	INDIANS. WE	INDIANS. WE
SEE THE MILITIA	MILITIA	SEE A MILITIA	SEE A MILITIA
ORGANIZATION,	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION,	ORGANIZATION,
WHICH IS	WHICH IS	WHICH IS AN	WHICH IS AN
			ANS
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZED	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
NOT TO	NOT TO	NOT TO	NOT TO
VIOLATE LAW =	VIOLATE LAW	VIOLATE LAW,	VIOLATE LAW,

	[an a col		BUT TO
BUT TO PROTECT THE	[space]	BUT TO PROTECT THE	PROTECT THE
	PRP[?] [space]		
CITIZENS AND IT IS	IT IS	CITIZENS, AND IT IS	CITIZENS, AND IT IS TO BE AN
		BY ITS	H IS TO BE AN BY ITS
BY THIS ORGANIZATION	BY THIS ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZTION	ORGANIZATION
FOR THAT PURPOSE A	THAT/WITHOUT[?	FOR THAT PURPOSE. ^[93] A	FOR THAT PURPOSE. ^[93] A
] SKT/SKRT[?] OR		
BAND OF	LF[?] AND $PR[?]$	COMPANY OF	COMPANY OF
THIS MILITIA	SHOULD BE	THIS MILITIA,	THIS MILITIA,
THE LEADERSHIP	DONE [space]	THE LEADER	THE LEADER
OF WHICH =		OF W ICH WAS	OF WHICH WAS
THE GENERAL OF		THE GENERAL	THE GENERAL
WHICH =	THE	HAVING THE	HAVING THE
THE	THE	CHARGE—THE	CHARGE—THE
LIEUTENANT	LIEUTENANT	LIEUTENANT	LIEUTENANT
OF	GENERAL OF	OF	GENERAL OF
WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS
DANIEL H.	DANIEL H.	DANIEL H.	DANIEL H.
WELLS SECOND	WELLS SECOND	WELLS, SECOND	WELLS, SECOND
IN COMMAND	IN COMMAND	IN COMMAND	IN COMMAND
TO BRIGHAM	TO BRIGHAM	TO BRIGHAM	TO BRIGHAM
YOUNG	YOUNG [space]	YOUNG, THE	YOUNG, THE
LEADER OF		LEADER OF THE	LEADER OF THE
CHURCH WHAT		CHURCH. WHAT	CHURCH. WHAT
IS THE RESULT;		IS THE RESULT ?	IS THE RESULT ?
THESE	THESE	THESE	THESE
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
HAVING BEEN	HAVING BEEN	HAVING BEEN	HAVING BEEN
BELEAGUERED	BELEAGUERED	BELEAGURED	BELEAGURED
BY {THE} ⁱ	BY THE	BY THE	BY THE
INDIANS,	INDIANS	INDIANS FOR	INDIANS FOR
		SEVERAL DAYS	SEVERAL DAYS
ARE DECOYED		ARE DECOYED	ARE DECOYED
OUT,		OUT—	OUT—
AMBUSHED IS		AMBUSHED, IS	AMBUSHED, IS
CORRECT		MORE CORRECT;	MORE CORRECT;
WHEN		AND WHEN	AND WHEN
THEY GET IN		THEY GET IN	THEY GET IN
THE AMBUSH	AMBUSH	THE AMBUSH,	THE AM N BUSH,
MOST	OCCURRED A	THE MOST	THE MOST
SHOCKING	SHOCKING	SHOCKING	SHOCKING
CRIME THAT	CRIME THAT	CRIME THAT	CRIME THAT
HAS EVER	EVER	HAS EVER	HAS EVER

RS	PS	RT	BT
DISGRACED	DISGRACED	DISGRA V CED	DISGRA₩CED
CIVILIZATION	CIVILIZATION	CIVILIZATION	CIVILIZATION
OCCURRED	[space]	OCCURRED.	OCCURRED.
MEN WOMEN	MEN WOMEN	MEN, WOMEN	MEN, WOMEN
CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN
ARE		ARE	ARE
<mercilessly></mercilessly>		MERCILESSLY	MERCILESSLY
MURDERED IN	MURDERED IN	MURDERED IN	MURDERED IN
COLD BLOOD	COLD BLOOD	COLD BLOOD,	COLD BLOOD,
<and done<="" td=""><td>[space] DONE</td><td>AND DONE</td><td>AND DON3E</td></and>	[space] DONE	AND DONE	AND DON 3 E
UNDER A	UNDER	UNDER A	UNDER A
MILITARY	MILITIA	MILITAR U Y	MILITAR U Y
ORGANIZATION>	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION.	ORGANIZATION.
DANIEL. H.	DANIEL H.	DANIEL H.	DANIEL H.
WELLS. SECOND	WELLS AS	WELL , S, SECOND	WELL , S, SECOND
IN COMMAND, IS		IN COMMAND IS	IN COMMAND IS
LEADER OF	LEADER OF	THE LEADER OF	THE LEADER OF
THAT CHURCH	THAT CHURCH	THAT CHURCH	THAT CHURCH
ORGANIZATION,	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
IN WHICH HE IS		IN WHICH HE IS	IN WHICH HE IS
CONNECTED		CONNECTED,	CONNECTED;
			COULD HAVE
AUTHORIZED	AUTHORIZED	AUTHORIZED	AUTHORIZED
HIM TO COURT	HIM TO [space]	HIM TO COURT	HIM TO COURT
MARTIAL	WE —/SAID[?]	MARTIAL THE	MARTIAL THE
MAN WHO HAS	SAID <i>OUTSET</i> [?]	MEN WHO HAS	MEN WHO HAS
VIOLATED	DANIEL H.	VIOLATED THE	VIOLATED THE
RULES <of< td=""><td>WELLS</td><td>RULES OF</td><td>RULES OF</td></of<>	WELLS	RULES OF	RULES OF
MILITARY> OF	T	MILITARY	MILITARY
LAW [space] IF	IF	LAW, IF	LAW, IF
THAT WAS	THAT WAS	THAT WAS	THAT WAS
DONE BY	DONE BY THE	DONE BY THE	DONE BY THE
MILITIA IT	MILITIA IT	MILITIA. IT	MILITIA. IT
COULD NOT			
HAVE BEEN	HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN
BROUGHT TO HIS	BROUGHT TO	BROUGHT TO	BROUGHT TO
ATTENTION FLOATING	OUR ATTENTION	OUR AT ENTION	OUR ATTENTION THAT FLOATING
RUMORS OF IT	FLOATING RUMORS HAVE	THAT FLOATING RUMORS HAVE	RUMORS HAVE
KUMUKS UF H	EXISTED HERE	EXISTED HERE	EXISTED HERE
	FOR YEARS	FOR YEARS AS	FO R YEARS AS
	FOR LEAKS	TO JOHNSON'S	TO JOHNSON'S
		ARMY.	ARMY.
IF ^{[<u>30]</u>}	FACT IS IF	/ XIXIVI I .	

RS	PS	RT	BT
LOOKED AT,	LOOKED AT		
	WAS THERE		
	EVER ANY		
	COURT		
IF THEFE MEN	MARTIAL IF	IF THESE MEN	IF THEOR MEN
THESE MEN	THESE MEN	THESE MEN	THESE MEN
HAD DONE	HAD DONE	HAD S DONE	HAD S DONE
THEIR DUTY =	THEIR DUTY	THEIR DU R TY ,	THEIR DU R TY ,
IF THE	AND THE	IF THE CHURCH WAS	IF THE CHURCH WAS
CHURCH WAS NOT	CHURCH WAS NOT	NOT	NOT
RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE	RESPONSIBLE
FOR THIS MOST	FOR THIS MOST	FOR THIS MOST	FOR THIS MOST
HEINOUS CRIME	HEINOUS CRIME	HEINOUS CRIME,	HEINOUS CRIME,
THESE MEN	[space] WHAT	THESE MEN	THESE MEN
WOULD	WOULD	WOULD	WOULD
NOT HAVE	<not have[?]=""></not>	NOT HAVE	NOT HAVE
BEEN	BEEN THE	BEEN AT	BEEN AT
LIBERTY FOR	RESULT	LIBBERTY ALL	LIBBERTY ALL
THIS LONG AND	BUT/AND[?]	THIS LONG AND	THIS LONG AND
	201/11/2[1]	WITH US NOW	WITH US NOW
AT THIS TRIAL		AT THIS TRIAL.	AT THIS TRIAL.
DANIEL H.	DANIEL H.	DANIAL H.	DANIAL H.
WELLS	WELLS	WELLS AND	WELLS AND
	←LEADERS OF	OTHERS	OTHERS
IF	MORMONS ≥ IF	IF	IF
THEY HAD	THEY HAD	THEY HAD HAD	THEY HAD HAD
HEARTS OF	[space]	THE HEARTS OF	THE HEARTS OF
MEN IN THEIR		MEN IN THEIR	MEN IN THEIR
BODY WOULD	WOULD	BODIES WOULD	BODIES WOULD
HAVE	HAVE [space]	HAVE	HAVE
ORDERED	ORDERED THEM	ARRESTED THE	ARRESTED THE
MEN WHO			MEN WHO
LED		ME N WHO LED	MENWHO LED
THAT		THAT	THAT
MASSACRE,		MASSACRE,	MASSACRE,
TRIED THEM BY	TRIED THEM	TRIED THEM BY	TRIED THEM BY
DRUM HEAD	DRUM HEAD	DRUM-HEAD	DRUM-HEAD
COURT	COURT	COURTMARTIAL	COURTMARTIAL
MARTIAL,	MARTIAL AND	AND	AND
WOULD HAVE		WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
BLOWN THEM	BLOWN THEM	PLOWN THEM	PBLOWN THEM
AWAY AT	AWAY AT THE	AWAY AT THE	AWAY AT THE
MOUTHS OF	MOUTHS OF	MOUTHS OF	MOUTHS OF

J DF Y
)F
1
7
F
1
L
L)
Ν
S
D,
ν,
F
E R N]

PS

RT

MOUTHS OF	MOUTHS OF	MOUTHS OF	MOUTHS OF
MUSKETS IT	MUSKETS IT	MUSKETS. IT	MUSKETS. IT
WAS NOT DONE	WAS NOT DONE	WAS NOT DONE,	WAS NOT DONE,
AND I APPEAL	I APPEAL	AND I APPEAL	AND I APPEAL
TO THIS	TO THIS	TO THIS	TO THIS
{ MORMON } ⁱ	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY,	COMMUNITY,
AND ASK YOU	AND ASK	AND ASK YOU	AND ASK YOU
WHY IT WAS	WHY IT WAS	WHY IT WAS	WHY IT WAS
NOT DONE, IN	NOT DONE	NOT DONE, IN	NOT DONE, IN
THE NAME OF		THE NAME OF	THE NAME OF
JUSTICE I ASK.		JUSTICE I ASK?	JUSTICE I ASK?
WHY SIR	WHY SIR THE	WHY, SIR,	WHY, SIR,
CIVIL	CIVIL	SEVERAL OF	SEFVERAL OF
COURTS IN	COURTS IN	THE COURTS IN	THE COURTS IN
THOSE	THOSE	THOSE	THESE
COUNTIES	COUNTIES	COUNTIES	COUNTIES
OUGHT TO	OUGHT TO	OUGHT TO	OUGHT TO
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
RELIEVED THE	RELIEVED FROM	RELIEV E D FROM	RELIEV E D FROM
TERRIBLE	THE TERRIBLE	THE TERRIBLE	THE TERRIBLE
TOIL AND	TOIL AND	TOIL AND	TOIL AND
VEXATION IN	VEXATION OF	VEXATION IN	VEXATION IN
THE		THE	THE
INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATION
THIS	[<i>space</i>] AT THIS	^[94] OF THIS	^[94] OF THIS
CASE AT THIS	TIME [<i>space</i>] \P^{635}	CASE.	CASE.
TIME. NOW ALL	NOW ALL	NOW, ALL	NOW, ALL
OF $\{THE\}^1$	OF THE	OFTHE	OFTHE
COUNSEL REFER	COUNSEL REFER	COUNSEL REFER	COUNSEL REFER
TO BILL	TO BILL	TO BILL	TO BILL
HICKMAN	HICKMAN [space]	HICKMAN.	HICKMAN.
BILL HICKMAN	BILL HICKMAN	BILL HICKMAN	BILL HICKMAN
HAS NOT	HAS NOT	HAS NOT	HAS NOT
FIGURED IN	FIGURED IN	FIGURED IH	FIGURED IHN
{THE} ⁱ CASE	THE CASE	THE CASE SAVE	THE CASE SAVE
EXCEPT		AND EXCEPT	AND EXCEPT
		THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS
BROUGHT HERE		BROUGHT HERE	BROUGHT HERE
<i>2</i> [?]		BY AN OFFICER;	BY AN OFFICER;
THE MEN		THE MAN	THE MAN
BROUGHT WERE		BROUGHT HIM	BROUGHT HIM

^{635.} Appears to be in Rogerson's hand.

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
UNDER	UNDER	HERE UNDER	HERE UNDER
ATTACHMENT.	ATTACHMENT	ATTACHMENT/	ATTACHMENT/
AND	ISSUED BY THE	AND	AND
THEY	COURT	THEY	THEY
ATTEMPT	ATTEMPT NOW	ATTEMPT	ATTEMPT
BY INNUENDO	BY INNUENDO	BY INUENDO	BY INNUENDO
		AND	AND
INSINUATION	INSINUATION	INCINUATION	INCINUATION
TO MAKE $\{A\}^i$	TO MAKE A	TO MAKE A	TO MAKE A
BUGABOO	BUGABOO OF	BUGABOO OF	BUGABOO OF
	THE FACT THAT	THE FACT OF IT	THE FACT OF IT
THAT BILL	[space]	— THAT BILL	—THAT BILL
HICKMAN		HICKMAN WAS	HICKMAN WAS
BROUGHT	BROUGHT	BROUGHT HERE	BROUGHT HERE
WITNESS	WITNESSES	AS A WITNESS	AS A WITNESS
IN THIS		IN THIS MATTER	IN THIS MATTER
COURT	TO THE COURT	OF THE COURT.	OF THE COURT.
WHO I	[space] WHO I	WHO, I	WHO, I
ASK IS	ASK YOU IS	ASK YOU, IS	ASK YOU, IS
BILL HICKMAN	BILL HICKMAN	BILL HICKMAN?	BILL HICKMAN?
THEY REFER TO	THEY REFER TO	THEY REFER TO	THEY REFER TO
HIM, THEY DO	HIM THEY DO	HIM—THEY DO	HIM—THEY DO
NOT ANALYZE	NOT ANALYZE	NOT ANALYSE	NOT ANALYSE
HIS	HIS	HIS	HIS
CHARACTER;	CHARACTER	CHARACTER,	CHARACTER,
BUT REFER TO	BUT REFER TO	BUT REFER TO	BUT REFER TO
HIM IN SUCH A	HIM IN SUCH A	HIM IN SUCH A	HIM IN SUCH A
WAY $\{AS TO\}^i$	WAY AS TO	WAY AS TO	WAY AS TO
IMPRESS UPON	IMPRESS UPON	IMPRESS UPON	IMPRESS UPON
	THE JURY M	THE JURY AND	THE JURY AND
THIS	[space]	THIS	THIS
COMMUNITY		COMMUNITY	COMMUNITY
WAS		WHAT	WHAT AN
ODIOUS	WHO I ASK YOU	ODIOUS	ODIOUS
CHARACTER	IS THIS MAN	CHARACTER	CHARACTER
WHO IS BILL	BILL	THAT BILL	THAT BILL
HICKMAN	HICKMAN IS	HICKMAN	HICKMAN IS
WHAT	AND WHAT IS IT	HAS. WHAT	HAS. WHAT
HAS	THAT HAS	HAS	HAS
GIVEN HIM	GIVEN HIS	GIVEN HIM THIS	GIVEN HIM THIS
NOTORIETY	NOTORIETY THE	NOTERIETY	NOTORIETY
:	INFAMOUS		
${THAT}^{1}$	NOTORIETY AS	THAT	THAT
THEY SEEM TO	THEY SEEM TO	THEY SEEM TO	THEY SEEM TO

RS	PS	RT	BT
SUGGEST WHY SIR THIS MAN	SUGGEST WHY SIR THIS MAN	SUGGEST? WHY, SIR, IF THIS MAN	SUGGEST? WHY, SIR, IF THIS MAN
BILL HICKMAN	BILL HICKMAN	BILL HICKMAN,	BILL HICKMAN,
IF HE IS		IF HE IS	IF IT HE IS
NOTORIOUS, IT	IT	NOTORIOUS IT	NOTORIOUS IT
IS BY VIRTUE	WAS BY VIRTUE	IS BY VIRTUE	IS BY VIRTUE
HIS	OF HIS	OF HIS	OF HIS
RELATION	RELATIONS	RELATIONS	RELATIONS
WITH BRIGHAM	WITH BRIGHAM	WITH BRIGHAM	WITH BRIGHAM
YOUNG AND	YOUNG AND	YOUNG AND	YOUNG AND
THE MORMON	MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH IF BILL	CHURCH IF BILL	CHURCH. IF BILL	CHURCH. IF BILL
HICKMAN IS	HICKMAN IS	HICKMAN IS	HICKMAN IS
STEEPED IN	STEEPED IN	ST EPED IN	STEEPED IN
CRIME (AS THEY	CRIME AS THEY	CRIME AS THEY	CRIME AS THEY
		SEEM TO	SEEM TO
INSINUATE) IT	INSINUATE IT	INSINUATE, IT	INSINUATE, IT
WAS BY	WAS BY	WAS BY	WAS A S BY
REASON OF THE	REASON OF THE	REASON OF THE	REASON OF THE
FACT HE	FACT THAT HE	FACT OF THIS	FACT OF THIS
WAS	WAS	THING CALLED	THING CALLED
CONFIDENTIAL	CONFIDENTIAL	THE	THE
AGENT OF THIS	AGENT OF THE		
THING CALLED	[space]		
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST	JESUS CHRIST	CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST	CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY	OF LATTER-DAY	OF LATTER-DAY	OF LATTER-DAY
SAINTS AND	SAINTS AND	SAINTS, N AND	SAINTS, N AND
BILL HICKMAN	BILL HICKMAN	BILL HICKMAN	BILL HICKMAN
LIKE OTHERS =	DILL IIICKWAN	AND OTHERS,	AND OTHERS,
LIKE	LIKE	LIKE	LIKE
K SMITH,	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH,	KLINGENSMITH,
JOEL	WHITE	LIKE JOEL	LIKE JOEL
WHITE	,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	WHITE HAVE	WHITE HAVE
CRIMES	THE CRIMES	HAD CRIMES	HAD CRIMES
AND BURDENS	BURDENS	AND BURDENS	AND BURDENS
THAT HAVE		THAT HAVE	THAT HAVE
BEEN HEAPED	HEAPED	B EN HEAPED	BEEN HEAPED
UPON THEM IN	UPON 'EM IN HIS	UPON THEM IN	UPON THEM IN
CONNECTION	CONNECTION	CONNECTIONWI	CONNECTION
WITH THAT	TO THAT	TH THAT	WITH THAT
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH, THAT	CHURCH, THAT
MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE

MADE HIM	MADE HIM	MADE THEM	MADE THEM
MEEK	MEEK AND	MEEK AND	MEEK AND
HUMBLE IF	HUMBLE IF	HUMBLE. IF	HUMBLE. IF
THEY	THEY	THEY	THEY
BROUGHT ANY	BROUGHT ANY	CROUGHT ANY	CB ROUGHT ANY
WITNESS OF	WITNESSES OF	WITNESSES OF	WITNESSES OF
THAT KIND,	THAT KIND AS	THAT KIND,	THAT KIND,
	THEY BROUGHT		
IT	BEFORE YOU IT	IT	IT
IS IN	IS ONLY AN	IS ONLY AN	IS ONLY AN
EVIDENCE THAT	EVIDENCE THAT	EVIDENCE THAT	EVIDENCE THAT
HE IS NOW	HE IS	HE IS NOW	HE IS NOW
TRYING TO	TRYING	TRYING TO	TRYING TO
REPAIR, TO		REPAIR AND	REPAIR AND
MAKE AMENDS	MAKE AMENDS	MAKE AMENDS	MAKE AMENDS
OF WHAT EVIL	FOR THE EVIL	OF WHAT EVIL	OF T WHAT EVIL
HE MAY HAVE	THAT HE HAS	HE MAY HAVE	HE MAY HAVE
DONE IN {THE} ⁱ	DONE IN THE	DONE IN THE	DONE IN THE
SERVICE OF	SERVICE OF	SERVICE OF	SERVICE OF
THIS INFAMOUS	THIS INFAMOUS	THIS INFAMOUS	THIS INFAMOUS
CHURCH [space]	CHURCH	CHURCH.	CHURCH.
THAT IS WHO	THAT IS WHO	THAT IS WHO	THAT IS WHO
BILL HICKMAN	BILL HICKMAN	BILL HICKMAN	BILL HICKMAN
IS I THANK	IS	I D S. I THANK	I D S. I THANK
THE		THE	THE
GENTLEMEN		GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN
FOR REFERRING		FOR REFERRING	FOR REFERRING
TO HIM. MY		TO HIM. MY	TO HIM. MY
BROTHER		BROTHER	BROTHER
BISHOP	<i>←BISHOP</i> [?]	BISHOP	BISHOP
"WHAT	ASKS > WHAT	SAYS, WHAT	SAYS, WHAT
COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE
BEEN $\{THE\}^1$	BEEN THE	BEEN THE	BEEN THE
OBJECT OF GOD	OBJECT OF GOD	OBJECT OF GOD	OBJECT OF GOD
IN HIS	IN HIS	IN HIS	IN HIS
PROVIDENCE	PROVIDENCE	PROVIDENCE	PROVIDENCE
TO HAVE	TO HAVE	TO HAVE	TO HAVE
CREATED SUCH	CREATED	CREATED SUCH	CREATED SUCH
A MAN AS	MAN AS	A MAN AS	A MAN AS
K SMITH?	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH?	KLINGENSMITH?
I ASK WHAT	I ASK WHAT	I ASK WHAT	I ASK WHAT
COULD	COULDHAVE	COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE
BEEN THE	BEEN ^{[[37]]} THE	BEEN THE	BEEN THE
OBJECT OF GOD	OBJECT OF GOD	OBJECT OF GOD	OBJECT OF GOD

PS

RT

RS	PS	RT	BT
IN CREATING	IN CREATING	IN CREATING	IN CREATING
{ANY} ⁱ OF THE	ANY OF THE	ANY OF THE	ANY OF THE
MEN WHO	MEN WHO	MEN WHO	MEN WHO
PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED
IN THAT	IN THAT [space]	IN THAT	IN THAT
INFAMOUS		INFAMOUS	INFAMOUS
CRIME{;} ⁱ WHAT	WHAT	CRIME? WHAT	CRIME? WHAT
COULD HAVE	COULD HAVE	COULD	COULD HAVE
BEEN THE	BEEN THE	HAVEBEEN THE	BEEN THE
OBJECT OF GOD	OBJECT OF GOD	OBJECT OF GOD	OBJECT OF GOD
TO HAVE	[space]	TO HAVE	TO HAVE
CREATED ANY		CREATED ANY	CREATED ANY
OF THE MEN		OF THE MEN,	OF THE MEN,
WHO	WHO	WHO	WHO
SUPPRESSED	SUPPRESSED	SUPPRESSED	SUPPRESSED
	THE THING	THE FACT	THE FACT
KNOWLEDGE OF		KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF
FACT FOR 18	FOR 18	THE FACT FOR I8	THE FACT FOR I8
LONG YEARS	YEARS [space]	LONG YEARS?	LONG YEARS?
THE		THE	THE
GENTLEMEN		GENTLEMEN,	GENTLEMEN,
AGAIN IN		AGAIN, I N THE	AGAIN, I N THE
ANOTHER			
BEGINNING[?]		BEGINNING	BEGINNING
CONCLUSION			
SAYS, "I	Ι	SAYS: "I	SAYS: "I
CANNOT	CANNOT	CANNOT	CANNOT
IMAGINE ANY	IMAGINE ANY	IMAGIN ANY	IMAGIN ANY
USE	USE THAT	USE THAT	USE THAT
KLINGENSMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
COULD	COULD	COULD BE	COULD BE
PROFITABLY[?] BE	PROFITABLY	PROFITABLE	PROFITABL Y E
PUT = IN ANY	PUT TO	PUT TO	PUT TO,
WAY BE PUT TO,			
AND I DO NOT		AND I DON'T	AND I DON'T
KNOW IT IS	IT IS	KNOW. IT IS NOT	KNOW. ITIS NOT
NOT FOR ME TO	NOT FOR ME TO	FOR ME TO ^[95]	FOR ME TO ^[95]
SUGGEST TO	SUGGEST TO	SUGGEST TO	SUGGEST TO
THE JURY OR	THE [space]	THE JURY	THE JURY
SPECULATE			
WHAT HE MAY		WHAT HE MAY	WHAT HE MAY
BE PROBABLY		BE PROBABLY	BE PROBABLY
GOOD FOR I	Ι	GOOD FOR. I	GOOD FOR. I
WILL CALL	WILL CALL THE	WILL CALL THE	WILL CALL THE

RS	PS	RT	BT
ATTENTION OF	ATTENTION OF	ATTENTION OF	ATTENTION OF
JURY	THE JURY	THE JURY, AND	THE JURY, AND
TO WHAT USE	TO WHAT USE	TO WHAT USE	TO WHAT USE
HAS BEEN MADE	HAS BEEN MADE	HAS BEEN MADE	HAS BEEN MADE
OF IT	OF HIM [space]	OF HIM.	OF HIM.
	HE MAY		
	≺WOULD> DO		
	FOR A MORMON		
HE	[space] HE	HE	HE
WOULD DO	WOULD DO FOR	WOULD DO	WOULD DO
FOR A LEADER	A LEADER AT	FOR A LEADER	FOR A LEADER
AT NAUVOO;	NAUVOO BUT	AT NAUVOO;	AT NAUVOO;
NOT ONLY THAT	NOT ONLY THAT	NOT ONLY THAT	NOT ONLY THAT
BUT HE WAS	А	BUT HE WAS A	BUT HE WAS A
FIT SUBJECT	FIT SUBJECT	FIT SUBJECT	FIT SUBJECT
FOR	FOR	FOR	FOR
PROMOTION, HE	PROMOTION	PROMOTION; HE	PROMOTION; HE
WAS	AND WAS	WAS	WAS
PROMOTED TO	PROMOTED TO	PRO MOTED TO	PRO MOTED TO
A BISHOP [space]	A BISHOP	A BISHOP .	A BISHOP .
HE WAS FIT AS	HE WAS FIT AS A	HE WAS FIT AS A	HE WAS FIT AS A
BISHOP OF	BISHOP OF THE	BISHOP OF THE	BISHOP OF THE
CHURCH TO	CHURCH TO	CHURCH TO	CHURCH TO
PARTICIPATE IN	PARTICIPATE IN	PARTICIPATE IN	PARTICIPATE IN
THIS MOST	THIS MOST	THIS MOST	THIS MOST
FOUL	FOUL AND	FOUL AND	FOUL AND
INFAMOUS	INFAMOUS MURDER I	INFAMOUS MUDDED	INFAMOUS
MURDER. I THINK HE	MURDER I	MURDER. I	MURDER. I
	THINK HE	THINK HE	THINK HE
WOULD DO FOR A POLYGAMIST	WOULD DO FOR A POLYGAMIST	WOULD DO FOR A POLYGAMIST.	WOULD DO FOR A POLYGAMIST.
BILL HICKMAN,	BILL HICKMAN	BILL HICKMAN,	BILL HICKMAN,
BY REASONS OF	BY REASON OF	BY REASON OF	BY REASON OF
HIS SERVICES	HIS SERVICES	HIS SERVICES,—	HIS SERVICES,—
IIIS SERVICES	IIIO DEICVICED	THOUGH HE IS	THOUGH HE IS
OUT OF SERVICE	OUT OF [space]	OUT OF SERVICE	OUT OF SERVICE
NOW	AND	NOW—AND	NOW—AND
THEY RENDER		THEY ARRAIGN	THEY ARRAIGN
HIM		HIM AS	HIM AS
INFAMOUS,		INFAMOUS,	INFAMOUS,
WAS BLESSED	WAS BLESSED	WAS BLESSED	WAS BLESSED
WITH ONE	WITH 1	WITH ONE	WITH ONE
LAWFUL WIFE	LAWFUL WIFE	LOVELY WIFE	LOVELY WIFE
AND ELEVEN	AND 11	AND TWO	AND TWO

CONCUBINES.	CONCUBINES	CONCUBINES.	CONCUBINES.
WHATEVER	[space]		
K SMITH	KLINGEN SMITH	WHATEVER	WHATEVER
	WHATEVER	UTILITY	UTILITY
UTILITY	UTILITY	KLINGENSMTIH	KLINGE M NSMIT
HE MAY HAVE		MAY HAVE	H MAY HAVE
HAD = AND HE	HE	HAD, HE	HAD, HE
FILLED THESE	FILLED THESE	FILLED THESE	FILLED THESE
OFFICES	OFFICES	OFFICES	OFFICES
←ADMIRABLY>,	ADMIRABLY,	ADMIRABLY .	ADMIRABLY .
NOT ONLY THAT,	NOT ONLY THAT	NOT ONLY THAT	NOT ONLY THAT
BUT	BUT	BUT	BUT
AFTER HE HAD	AFTER HE HAD	AFTER HE HAD	AFTER HE HAD
PERFORMED	PERFORMED	PERFORMED	PERFORMED
THESE	THESE	THESE	THES E
		MIRACLES	MIRACLES
MIRACULOUS	MIRACULOUS	MIRACULOUS	MIRACULOUS
DEEDS	DEEDS THAT	DEEDS THAT	DEEDS THAT
	THE	THE	THE
GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN
	HAS	HAVE	HAVE
REFER TO	COMMITTED	REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO
TRIED TO		AND TRIED TO	AND TRIED TO
HOLD UP SO		HOLD UP SO	HOLD UP SO
ODIOUS{LY,} ⁱ HE	HE	ODIOUSLY, HE	ODIOUSLY, HE
CONTINUED TO	CONTINUED TO	CONTINUED TO	CONTINUED TO
BE BISHOP	BE BISHOP	BE BISHOP AND	BE BISHOP AND
MEMBER OF	A MEMBER OF	A MEMBER OF	A MEMBER OF
THE MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON	THE ? MORMON
CHURCH I	CHURCH AND I	CHURCH. I	CHURCH. I
SUPPOSE ALL	SUPPOSE ALL	SUPPOSE ALL	SUPPOSE ALL
THE BALANCE	THE BALANCE	THE BALANCE,	THE BALANCE,
EXCEPT HIM,	ARE EXCEPT	EXCEPT HIM—	EXCEPT HIM 8—
$\{ JOHN D. LEE \}^{i} $	JOHN D. LEE		
UNLESS IT IS	JOINT D. LEE	UNLES IT IS	UNLES IT IS
JOHN D. LEE		JOHN D. LEE—	JOHN D. LEE—
UNLESS HE WAS		UNLESS HE WAS	UNLESS HE WAS
CUT OFF FOR IT,		CUT OFF FOR IT	CUT OFF FOR IT
ARE MEMBERS	ARE MEMBERS	ARE MEMBERS	ARE MEMBERS
OF THAT	OF	OF THAT	OF THAT
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH
TODAY. I SAY	TODAY I SAY	TO-DAY. I SAY	TO-DAY. I SAY
ALL THESE	THAT		
ALL INESE		ALL THESE,	ALL THESE,
	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMTIH	KLINGENSMITH

RS	PS	RT	BT
& JOHN D.	AND THOSE	AND JOHN D.	AND JOHN D.
LEE	WHO [space]	LEE	LEE
WOULD MAKE	WOULD MAKE	WOULD MAKE	WOULD MAKE
GOOD	GOOD	GOOD	GOOD
MORMONS	MORMONS	MORMONS	MORMONS
UNDER THE		UNDER THE	UNDER THE
LEADERSHIP OF		LEADERSHIP OF	LEADERSHIP OF
BRIGHAM		BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG WHAT	BUT WHAT	YOUNG. WHAT	YOUNG. WHAT
ELSE THEY	ELSE	ELSE THEY	ELSE THEY
WOULD		WOULD BE	WOULD BE
MAKE ≤ OR BE≥		MAKE OR BE OF	MAKE OR BE OF
USE FOR I	I MUST	USE FOR, I	USE FOR, I
CONFESS I AM	CONFESS I AM	CONFESS I AM	CONFESS I AM
PUZZLED.	PUZZLED ONE	PUSSELED.	PUSSELED
			PUZZLED.
<whatever< td=""><td>WITH</td><td>₩H ATEVER</td><td>₩HHATEVER</td></whatever<>	WITH	₩H ATEVER	₩HHATEVER
MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER	MY BROTHER
BISHOP DID SAY>	BISHOP ON	BISHOP DID SAY,	BISHOP DID SAY,
THEY DID	THAT THEY DID	THEY DID	THEY DID
MAKE GOOD ^[31]	MAKE[?] GOOD	MAKE GOOD	MAKE GOOD
MORMONS AT	MORMONS	MORMONS AT	MORMONS AT
	[space]	THE MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN
		MEADOWS BY	MEADOWS BY
MURDER OF		THE MURDER OF	THE MURDER OF
THIS EMIGRANT		THIS EMIGRANT	THIS EMIGRANT
TRAIN, AND		TRAIN, AND	TRAIN, AND
THEY ≤AND BY≥		THEY BY	THEY BY
HELPING TO	DID	HELP ED ING TO	HELP ED ING TO
APPROPRIATE	APPROPRIATE	APPROPRIATE	APPROPRIATE
THIS PROPERTY	PROPERTY OF	THIS PROPERTY.	THIS PROPERTY.
	THEIR CHIEF AS		
	SHOWN BY THE		
THEY	EVIDENCE THEY	THEY	THEY
WERE FIT	WERE FIT TO	WENT AND	WENT AND
PUT	PUT THE BRAND	PUT THE BRAND	PUT THE BRAND
			ON THE
THAT	OF THE	OF THE	CATTLE OF THE
CROSS UPON	CROSS ON	CROSS ON THE	CROSS ON THE
		CATTLE L ON	CATTLE ON
OUR	WHICH OUR	WHICH OUR	WHICH OUR
SAVIOR WAS	SAVIOR WAS	SAVIOR WAS	SAVIOR WAS
SACRIFICED,	CRUCIFIED ON	SCRIFICED—	SCRIFICED—
PUT IT UPON		PUT IT UPON	PUT IT UPON

RS	PS	RT	BT
THE	THE STOLEN	THE STOLEN	THE STOLEN
PROPERTY OF	PROPERTY OF	PROPERTY OF	PROPERTY OF
THESE	THESE	THESE	THESE
←DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS
MURDERED		MURDERED	MURDERED
EMIGRANTS. I	EMIGRANTS I	EMIGRANTS. I	EMIGRANTS. I
DO NOT	DO NOT	DO NOT	DO NOT
PALLIATE THE	PALLIATE THE	PALLIATE THE	PALLIATE THE
CRIMES OF ANY	CRIMES OF ANY	CRIMES OF ANY	CRIMES OF ANY
MAN,	MAN	MAN. MY	MAN. MY
		BROTHER	BROTHER
${\rm {\{HE\}}^i}$	HE	BISHOP	BISHOP
REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO
THE	THE TO THE	THE	THE
MASSACRE OF	MASSACRE OF	MASSACRE OF	MASSACRE OF
JOSEPH SMITH IN	JOSEPH SMITH	JOSEPH SMIGH	JOSEPH SMIGH
{THE} ⁱ JAIL OF	IN THE JAIL AT	IN THE JAIL AT	IN THE JAIL AT
CARTHAGE I	CARTHAGE[?] I	CARTHAGE. I	CARTHAGE. I
HAVE SIMPLY	HAVE SIMPLY	HAVE SIMPLY	HAVE SIMPLY
TO SAY OF THIS,	^{[[38]]} TO SAY,	TO SAY OF THIS	TO SAY OF THIS
{THAT} ⁱ WHEN	THAT WHEN	THAT WHEN	THAT WHEN
JOSEPH SMITH	JOE SMITH	JOSEPH SMITH	JOSEPH S
WAS ARRESTED	WAS	WAS ARRESTED	WAS ARRESTED
PLACED IN	PLACED IN	AND PLACED IN	AND PLACED IN
THAT JAIL HE	THAT [space] HE	THAT JAIL HE	THAT JAIL HE
WAS ENTITLED	WAS ENTITLED	WAS ENTITLED	WAS ENTITLED
UNDER THE	UNDER THE	UNDER THE	UNDER THE
LAWS	LAW	LAWS OF THE	LAWS OF THE
TO ALL	TO ALL	LAND TO ALL	LAND TO ALL
THE	THE	THE	THE
PROTECTION	PROTECTION	PROTECTION	PROTECTION
AND POWER OF	AND POWER	AND POWER OF	AND POWER OF
		THE	THE
<i>←</i> GOVERNMENT		GOVERNMENT	GOVERNMENT
OF THE ≥ UNITED	OF THE UNITED	OF THE UNITED	OF THE UNITED
STATES, AND	STATES AND	STATES. AND	STATES. AND
THOSE MEN	THOSE MEN	THOSE MEN	THOSE MEN
WHO BROKE	WHO BROKE	WHO BROKE	WHO BROKE
IN THAT JAIL	INTO THAT JAIL	INTO THE JAIL	INTO THAT JAIL
	<	AND	AND
RUTHLESSLY		RUTHLESSLY	RUTHLESSLY
SLAUGHTERED	UUEDE	SLAUGHTERED	SLAUGHTERED
HIM WERE	WERE	HIM WERE	HIM WERE
GUILTY OF	GUILTY OF	GUILTY OF	GUILTY OF

RS	PS	RT	BT
MURDER {AND} ⁱ	MURDER AND	MURDER AND	MURDER AND
THEY SHOULD	THEY SHOULD	THEY SHOULD	THEY SHOULD
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN ^[96]	HAVE BEEN ^[96]
HUNG UP LIKE	HUNG UP LIKE	HUNG UP	HUNG UP WITH
JOHN D. LEE,	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE,	JOHN D. LEE,
AND THOSE	AND THOSE	AND ALL THESE	AND ALL THESE
OTHER MEN	OTHER	O F THER MEN	O F THER MEN
WHO	WHO	WHO	WHO
PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED
<the></the>	[space]	THE	THE
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS	MEADOWS	MEADOWS	MEADOWS
	MASSACRE	MASSACRE	MASSACRE
SHOULD HAVE	[space]	SHOULDHAVE	SHOULDHAVE
BEEN HUNG I	AND I	BEEN HUNG I	BEEN HUNG I
AM ASHAMED	AM ASHAMED	AM ASHAMED	AM ASHAMED
THAT JUSTICE	THAT JUSTICE	THAT JUSTICE	THAT JUSTICE
WAS NOT	WAS NOT	WAS NOT	WAS NOT
METED OUT TO	METED OUT TO	METED OUT TO	METED OUT TO
THOSE MEN	THEM	THESE MEN	THESE MEN
IT IS		,LONG AGO. IT IS	,LONG AGO. IT IS
A SAD	A SAD	A SAD	A SAD
COMMENTARY	COMMENTARY	COMMENTARY	COMMENTARY
ON THE	ON	ON THE	ON THE
EXECUTIVES OF		EXECUTIVES OF	EXECUTIVES OF
THE LAWS OF	THE LAWS		
THE	[space]	THE TERRITORY	THE TERRITORY
COUNTRY		COUNTRY	COUNTRY
WHERE THIS		WHERE THIS	WHERE THIS
HEINOUS CRIME		HEINOUS CRIME	HEINOUS CRIME
OCCURRED;	AND THAT[?]	O CCURRED;	O CCURRED;
BECAUSE WHEN	BECAUSE WHEN	BECAUSE WHEN	BECAUSE WHEN
≤A≥ COMMUNITY	THE COMMUNITY	A COMMUNITY	A COMMUNITY
MIGHT HAVE	≤MIGHT HAVE>	MIGHT HAVE	MIGHT HAVE
FOLLOWED AND	FOLLOWED AND	FOLLOWED AND	FOLLOWED AND
PUNISHED	PUNISHED	PUNISHED	PUNISHED
THESE RED-	THESE RED-	THESE RED-	THESE RED-
HANDED	HANDED	HANDED	HANDED
MURDERERS,	MURDERERS	MURDERERS	MURDERERS
${\rm YET}^{i}$ LET	YET LET	YET THEY E FT	YET THEY LEFT
THAT JUSTIFY	THAT JUSTIFY	THAT JUSTIFY	THAT JUSTIFY
			THEY
{THE		THE	JUSTIFIED THE

		-
K	ł	3

DEED} ¹ MURDER		DEED	DEED
{DONE} ⁱ ON THE		DONE ON THE	DONE ON THE
MOUNTAIN		MOUNTIAN	MOUNTIAN
MEADOWS =		MEADOWS—	MEADOWS—
{THE} ⁱ	THE	THE	THE
MASSACRE OF	MASSACRE OF	MASSACRE OF	MASSACRE OF
INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT
CHILDREN AND	CHILDREN AND	CHILDREN AND	CHILDREN AND
DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS
WOMEN WHO	CHILDREN	WOMES WHO	WOME S N WHO
WERE TOOK	[space] TOOK	WERE TAKEN	WERE TAKEN
OUT UNDER $\{A\}^i$	OUT [space]	OUT UNDER A	OUT UNDER A
FLAG OF TRUCE		FLAG OF TRUCE.	FLAG OF TRUCE.
IT IS TRUE THAT	IT IS TRUE THAT	IT IS TRUE THAT	IT IS TRUE THAT
{THE} ⁱ MEN WHO	THE MEN WHO	THE MEN WHO	THE MEN WHO
PERPÉTRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED
THAT OUTRAGE	OUTRAGE	THAT OUTRAGE	THAT OUTRAGE
UPON JOSEPH	ON JOE	UPON J OSEPH	UPON J OSEPH
SMITH (AND IT	SMITH	SMITH—AND IT	SMITH—AND IT
WAS {AN} ⁱ		WAS AN	WAS AN
UNFORTUNATE		UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE
THING)	THAT	D THINK	D THIN K G THAT
THEY WERE NOT	THEY WERE NOT	THEY WERE NOT	THEY WERE NOT
BROUGHT TO	BROUGHT TO	BROUGHT TO	BROUGHT TO
JUSTICE AND	JUSTICE	JUSTICE AND	JUSTICE AND
DID NOT		DID NOT	T DID NOT
			EXPIATER
EXPIATE THEIR		EXPATE THEIR	EXPIATE THEIR
CRIMES UPON		CRIMES UPON	CRIMES UPON
{THE} ⁱ		THE	THE
SCAFFOLD; YET	YET	SCAFFOLD; YET	SCAFFOLD ; , YET
THERE WAS ONE	THERE WAS ONE	THERE WAS ONE	THERE WAS ONE
REMARKABLE	REMARKABLE	REMARKABLE	REMARKABLE
		DEFECT < >	DEFECT
DIFFERENCE	DIFFERENCE	-	DIFFERENCE
BETWEEN THE	BETWEEN THAT	BETWEEN THAT	BETWEEN THAT
DEED AND	DEED AND	DEED AND	DEED AND
THIS, TWO	THIS ⁶³⁶ , TWO	THIS. TWO	THIS. TWO
MEN ≤ I BELIEVE	MEN I BELIEVE	MEN	MEN
WAS→ KILLED	WAS KILLED	WERE KILLED	WERE KILLED
AND ONE	AND ONE	AND ONE	AND ONE
WOUNDED ON	WOUNDED ON	WOUNDED ON	WOUNDED ON

^{636.} Rogerson's hand symbol.

RS	PS	RT	BT
THAT	THAT AFFAIR	THAT	THAT
OCCASION;	≤OCCASION≥	OCCASION.	OCCASION.
THEY	AND THEY	THEY	THEY
BROKE INTO	BROKE INTO	BRO A KE INTO	BRO A KE INTO
THAT JAIL	JAIL	THAT JAIL	THAT JAIL
AGAINST {THE} ⁱ	AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE
OFFICERS	OFFICERS [space]	OFFICERS	OFFICERS
OF $\{THE\}^i LAW =$	OF THE [space]	OF THE LAW,	OF THE LAW,
AN <excited></excited>		AND EXCITED A	AND EXCITED A
MOB AND DID		MOB AND DID	MOB AND DID
THE DEED HERE	HERE	THE DEED. HERE	THE DEED. HERE
DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS	DEFENSELESS
WOMEN AND	MEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
CHILDREN	WOMEN	CHILDREN	CHILDREN
UNDER {THE} ⁱ	UNDER THE	UNDER THE	UNDER THE
GUISE OF	GUISE OF	GUISE OF	GUISE OF
{A} ⁱ FLAG OF	FLAG OF	A FLAG OF	A FLAG OF
TRUCE IN THE	TRUCE IN THE	TRUCE IN THE	TRUCE IN THE
HANDS OF A	HANDS OF	HANDS OF	HA D NDS OF
WHITE MAN,	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN
THAT LED	THAT LED	THAT LED	THAT LED
THESE	THESE	THESE	THESE
UNFORTUNATE		UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE
VICTIMS TO	VICTIMS OFF	VICTIMS TO	VICTIMS TO
BELIEVE WAS	BELIEVE	BELIEVE WAS	BELIEVE WAS
CONTROLLED	CONTROLLED	CONTROLLED	CONTRIOLLED
UNDER BY THE	BY THE	BY THE	BY THE
DIVINE	DIVINE	DIVINE	DIVINE
INFLUENCE OF	INFLUENCE OF	INFLUENCE OF	INFLUENCE OF
RELIGION	THE RELIGION	RELIGION	RELIGION
OF JESUS	OF JESUS	OF JESUS	OF JESUS
CHRIST A	CHRIST THERE	CHRIST, THE	CHRIST, OF THE
	NO HUMANE AN		THE
	INFLUENCE[?]	NAZARARENE	NAZARARENE
NAZARENE	[space]	NAZARENE.	NAZARENE.
{AND} ¹ THAT IS	THAT IS	THAT IS	THAT IS
THE MARKED	THE MARKED	THE MARKED	THE MARKED
DIFFERENCE	DIFFERENCE	DIFFERENCE	DIFFERENCE
BETWEEN	BETWEEN	BETWEEN	BETWEEN
THESE TWO	THE TWO	THESE TWO	THESE TWO
CASES IN ONE	CASES IN ONE	CASES. IN ONE	CASES. IN ONE
CASE $\{TWO\}^1$	CASE TWO	CASE TWO	CASE TWO
FULL GROWN	FULL GROWN	FULL GROWN	FULL GROWN
MEN WAS	MEN WAS	MEN WERE	MEN WERE

RS	PS	RT	ВТ
KILLED BY A LAWLESS MOB, <i>←</i> TO THE <i>→</i> DISGRACE <i>←</i> OF THE <i>→</i> COMMUNITY WHERE IT OCCURRED. THAT WAS THE RESULTS WAS DONE PURPOSE {SEE	KILLED BY FULL GROWN [space] MEN [space]	C KILLED BY A LAWLESS MO D B TO THE DISGRACE OF THE COMMUNITY.	C KILLED BY A LAWLESS MO D B TO THE DISGRACE OF THE COMMUNITY.
PATTERSONS NOTES} ⁱ HAS BEEN CLAIMED BY SOME IT IS "TO AVENGE THAT WRONG = HERE WOMEN AND CHILDREN UNDER THESE CIRCUMSTANCES WERE MASSACRED} ⁱ	¶ ⁶³⁷ TO AVENGE THAT WRONG, HERE WOMEN AND CHILDREN UNDER THESE CIRCUMSTANCE S WERE MASSACRED AND	TO AVENGE THAT WRONG— HERE WOMEN AND CHILDREN UNDER THE CIRCUMSTANCE S DETAILED WERE MASSACRED. AND WHY WAS IT DONE AND	TO AVENGE THAT WRONG— HERE WOMEN AND CHILDREN UNDER THE CIRCUMSTANCE S DETAILED WERE MASSACRED. AND WHY WAS IT DONE AND
WHEN THAT MAN JOHN D. LEE APPEARED IN SIGHT I ASK YOU {TO} ⁱ AGAIN > TO DEPICT EMOTION {AND THE PRAYERS THAT MUST HAVE GONE UP FROM THEM,} ⁱ	WHEN THAT MAN JOHN D. LEE APPEARED IN SIGHT, I ASK YOU TO AGAIN DEPICT THE EMOTION AND HOPE AND PRAYERS THAT MUST HAVE GONE UP FROM THAT GALLANT LITTLE	FOR WHAT PURPOSE ? WHEN THAT MAN JOHN D. LEE APPEZARED IN SIGHT I ASK YOU AGAIN TO DEPICT THE M EMOTIONS AND THE PRAYERS THAT MUST HAVE GONE UP FROM THAT GALLANT LITTLE	FOR WHAT PURPOSE ? WHEN THAT MAN JOHN D. LEE APPEZARED IN SIGHT I ASK YOU AGAIN TO DEPICT THE M EMOTIONS AND THE PRAYERS THAT MUST HAVE GONE UP FROM THAT GALLANT LITTLE

^{637.} Appears to be Rogerson's hand.

RS	PS	RT	BT
	COMPANY	COMPANY	COMPANY
WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
SAW {A} ⁱ MAN	SAW A MAN	SA Y W A MAN	SA¥W A MAN
WHOSE WHITE	WHOSE WHITE	WHOSE WHITE	WHOSE WHITE
SKIN	SKIN [space]	SKIN	SKIN
\leq BESPOKE ⁶³⁸		BESPOKE	BESPOKE
TO THEM THAT►	THAT	TO THEM THAT	TO THEM THAT
HE WAS A	HE WAS	HEWAS A	HE WAS A
CHRISTIAN,	CHRISTIAN	CHRISTIAN AND	CHRISTIAN AND
HAD BEEN		HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN
REARED IN	REARED IN	REARED IN	REARED IN
{THE} ¹ CRADLE	THE CRADLE	THE CRA DLE	THE CRADLE
OF	OF	OF	OF
CHRISTIANITY,	CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANITY,	CHRISTIANITY,
AND		AND	AND
THEREFORE {I} ¹	THEREFORE	THEREFORE I	THEREFORE I
WAS		SAY	SAY
UNDER IT $\{A\}^1$	[[39]] UNDER ITS	UNDER ITS	UNDER ITS
DIVINE	DIVINE	DIVINE	DIVINE
INFLUENCE,	INFLUENCE,	INFLUENCE—	INFLUENCE;—
OH HOW	BUT OH, HOW	BUT, OH, HOW	BUT, OH, HOW
THEIR HOPES	THEIR HOPES	THEIR HOPES	THEIR HOPES
WERE SOON	WERE SOON	WERE SOON	WERE SOON
CAST TO THE	CAST TO THE	CAST TO THE	CAST TO THE
GROUND THEY	GROUND	GROUND! THEY	GROUND! THEY
TRUSTED HIM =		TRUSTED HIM;	TRUSTED HIM;
RECEIVED	THEY RECEIVED	THEY RECEIVED	THEY RECEIVED
HIM AS $\{A\}^1$	HIM AS A	HIM AS A ^[97]	HIM AS A ^[97]
CHRISTIAN,	CHRISTIAN	CHRISTIAN,	CHRISTIAN,
NOT	[<i>space</i>] ←NOT	NOT	NOT
ONLY BECAUSE	ONLY BECAUSE	ONLY BECAUSE	ONLY BECAUSE
HE HAD A		HE HAD A	HE HAD A
WHITE SKIN	WHITE MAN≥	WHITE SKIN,	WHITE SKIN,
{BUT} ⁱ BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BUT BECAUSE	BUT BECAUSE
HE HAD A FLAG	HE HAD A FLAG	HE HAD A FLAG	HE HAD A FLAG
OF MERCY,	OF MERCY	OF MERCY	OF MERCY
{AND} ⁱ PEACE IN	IN HIS	AND PEACE IN	AND PEACE IN
HIS HANDS, AND	HAND	HIS HANDS, AND	HIS HANDS, AND
RELYING UPON		RELYING UPON	RELYING UPON
THAT "WITH A		THAT WITH A	THAT WITH A
LYING		LYING	LYING
TONGUE AND		TONGUEAND	TONGUE AND

^{638.} Ink over illegible shorthand.

1		0
	К	Э

	1		•
WORSE THAN		WITH THE	WITH THE
INDIANS		INDIANS	INDIANS
TONGUE IN		LANGUAGE IN	LANGUAGE IN
HIS MOUTH, HE	HE	HIS MOUTH HE	HIS MOUTH HE
GOT THEIR	GOT THEIR	GOT THEIR	GOT THEIR
CONFIDENCE	CONFIDENCE	CONFIDENCE	CONFIDENCE
≤& > WENT IN	AND WHEN THEY	AND WHEN IN	AND WHEN
	CHOSE[?] A		WENT IN
THERE	PEACE	THERE AND	THERE AND
THESE		THEN THESE	THEN THESE
PARTIES THEN	EVEN AT THE	PARTIES MADE	PARTIES MADE
SACRIFICE OF	SACRIFICE OF	A SACRIFICE OF	A SACRIFICE OF
ALL {THEIR} ⁱ	ALL THEIR	ALL THEIR	ALL THEIR
WORLDLY	WORLDLY	WOR LDLY	WOR LDLY
GOODS	GOODS THAT[?]	GOODS	GOODS
	HIGH <i>HOPED</i> [?]		
TO SAVE THEIR	TO SAVE THEIR	TO SAVE THEIR	TO SAVE THEIR
LITTLE ONES	LITTLE ONES	LITTLE ONES.	LITTLE ONES.
WHAT WOULD	AND WOULD	WHAT WOULD	WHAT WOULD
NOT MEN	NOT MEN	NOT MEN AND	NOT MEN AND
HAVE	HAVE	WOMEN HAVE	WOMEN HAVE
DONE TO SAVE	THE/AND[?]	DONE TO SAVE	DONE TO SAVE
THEIR LITTLE	DONE [space]	THEIR LITTLE	\THEIR LITTLE
ONES, TO SEE	RELY [space]	ONES! TO SEE	ONES ?? TO SEE
THE BREAST		THE	THE
{BABE} ⁱ		BABE	BABE
CLINGING TO		CLINGING TO	CLINGING TO
ITS MOTHER {S		ITS MOTHERS	ITS MOTHERS
<i>≤</i> BREAST,		BREAST,	BREAST, WHO
AND►		AND	WERE AND
RELYING UPON	RELYING UPON	RELYING UPON	RELYING UPON
THE FACT	THE FACT	THE FACT	THE FACT FACT
HE WAS $\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$	THAT HE WAS	TH T HE WAS A	THAT HE WAS A
CHRISTIAN,	CHRISTIAN	CHRISTIAN,	CHRISTIAN,
AND RELYING	AND	AND RELYING	AND RELYING
{AND		AND	AND
		DEPENDING	DEPENDING
		THAT HE	THAT HE
WOULD CARRY	WOULD CARRY	WOULD CARRY	WOULD CARRY
OUT} ⁱ HIS	OUT HIS	OUT HIS	OUT T HIS
PROMISE {THEY	PROMISE, THEY	PROMISE . THEY	PROMISE . THEY
MARCHED OUT	MARCHED OUT	MARCHED OUT	MARCHED OUT
AND} ⁱ THEY	THEY	AND	AND
GAVE UP {THE} ⁱ	GAVE UP THE	GAVE UP THE	GAVE UP THE

RS	PS	RT	BT
ONLY THING	ONLY THING	ONLY THING	ONLY THING
THAT WOULD	THAT WOULD	THAT WOULD	THAT WOULD
SHIELD	HAVE SHIELDED	SHEALD	SHEALD
THEIR LITTLE	THEIR LITTLE	THEIR LITTLE	THEIR LITTLE
INFANTS	INFANT	INFANT	INFANT
CHILDREN	CHILDREN	CHILDREN	CHILDREN
FROM THE	FROM THE	FROM THE	FROM THE
ARROW OF THE	ARROW OF THE	ARROW OF THE	ARROW OF THE
RUTHLESS	RUTHLESS	RUTHLESS	RUTHLESS
SAVAGE,	SAVAGE AND	SAVAGE AND	SAVAGE AND
FROM HIS	FROM	FROM HIS THE	FROM HIS- THE
TOMAHAWK {OF	TOMAHAWK, OF	TOMAHAWK OF	TOMAHAWK OF
THESE	THESE	THESE	THESE
MURDEROUS	MURDEROUS	MURDEROUS	MURDEROUS
IDOLATERS,} ⁱ	IDOLATERS	IDOLATERS	IDOLATERS
WITH WHICH	WITH WHICH	WITH WHICH	WITH T WHICH
THEIR LITTLE	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
BRAINS WERE	BRAINS WERE	BRAINS WERE	BRAINS WERE
CRUSHED OUT	KNOCKED OUT	KNOCKED OUT.	KNOCKED OUT.
HE TOOK FROM	TOOK FROM	HE TOOK FROM	HE TOOK FROM
THESE	THESE	THESE	THESE
UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE
EMIGRANTS,	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
{THE} ⁱ VERY	THE VERY	THE VERY	THE VERY
MEANS BY	MEANS BY	MEANS BY	MEANS BY
WHICH, THEY	WHICH THEY	WHICH THEY	WHICH THEY
COULD	COULD	COULD	COULD
PROTECT THEIR	PROTECT THEIR	PROTECT THEIR	PROTECT THEIR
LITTLE INFANTS	LITTLE INFANTS	LITTLE INFANTS	LITTLE INFANTS
{FROM BEING} ⁱ	FROM BEING	FROM BEING	FROM BEING
MUTILATED,	MUTILATED	MUTILATED,	MUTILATED,
≤AND≥ THEIR	AND [space]	AND THEIR	AND THEIR
SKULLS WERE		SKULLS WERE	SKULLS WERE
BROKEN IN		BROKEN IN	BROKEN IN
WITH THE		WITH	WITH
BOULDERS OF		BOULDERS AND	BOULDERS AND
THE PLAINS. OH	ОН	STONES. OH,	STONES. OH,
MY GOD WHAT	MY GOD WHAT	MY GOD WHAT	MY GOD WHAT
MISTAKEN	A MISTAKEN	A MISTAKEN	A MISTAKEN
CONFIDENCE	CONFIDENCE	CONFIDENCE	CONFIDENCE
THAT WAS	IT WAS THAT	THAT WAS THAT	THAT WAS THAT
{THAT} ⁱ LED	LED	LED	LED THOSE
≤THEM≥ MEN TO	THEM TO	THEM MEN TO	THEM MEN TO
TRUST THAT	TRUST THAT	TRUST THAT	TRUST THAT

RS	PS	RT	BT
MAN {AND} ⁱ	MAN AND	MAN AND	MAN AND
GIVE $\{UP TO\}^1$	GIVE UP TO	GIVE UP TO	GIVE UP TO
HIM {THEIR} ⁱ	THEM THEIR	HIM THEIR	HIM THEIR
ONLY MEANS OF	ONLY MEANS OF	ONLY MEANS OF	ONLY MEANS OF
DEFENSE,	DEFENSE,	DEFENSE,	DEFENSE,
BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE
SCARCELY HAD	SCARCELY HAD	SCARCELY HAD	SCARCELY HAD
THEY	THEY	THEY	THEY
PROCEEDED {A} ⁱ	PROCEEDED A	PROCEEDED A	PROCEEDED A
MILE UPON	MILE ON	MILE UPON	MILE UPON
THEIR JOURNEY	THEIR JOURNEY	THEIR JOURNEY,	THEIR JOURNEY,
WHEN IT WAS	IT WAS	WHEN IT WAS	WHEN IT WAS
DISCLOSED TO	DISCLOSED	DISCLOSED TO	DISCLOSED TO
THEM BY THE	BY THE	THEM BY THE	THEM BY THE
	SHOTS	SHOTS—THE	SHOTS—THE
MURDERING		MURDERING	MURDERING
CRASH OF THE		CRASH OF THE	CRASH OF THE
SHOTS FROM		SHOTS FROM	SHOTS FROM
THE GUNS OF	OF	THE GUNS OF	THE GUNS OF
THESE WHITE	WHITE	THESE WHITE	THESE WHITE
SOLDIERS	SOLDIERS	SOLDIERS, AND	SOLDIE S RS, AND
RELEASING		THE WHURLING	THE WHURLING
SHAFTS AND		SHAFTS AND	SHAFTS AND
SHAFTS			
TOMAHAWKS		TOMAHAWKS	TOMAHAWKS
OF INDIANS =		OF THE INDIANS,	OF THE INDIANS,
${THAT THE}^{1}$	THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE
WHITE MAN	WHITE MAN	WHITE MAN	WHITE MAN
WHO CAME	WHO CAME	WHO CAME	WHO CAME
WITH	WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE
{BADGE} ⁱ OF	BADGE OF A	BADGE OF	BADGE OF
CHRISTIANITY	WHITE SKIN	CHRIATIANITY	CHRIATIANITY
UPON HIM	WAS A BADGE	UPON HIM	UPON HIM
WAS WORSE	WAS WORSE	WAS WORSE	WAS WORSE
THAN THE	THAN THE	THAN THE	THAN THE
SAVAGES WITH	SAVAGES WITH	SAVAGES WITH	SAVAGES WITH
WHOM HE HAD	WHOM HE HAD	WHOM HE HAD	WHOM HE HAD
FORMED THE	FORMED	FORMED THE	FORMED THE
COLLUSION TO	COLLUSION TO	COLLUSION TO	COLLUSION TO
DESTROY THEM	DESTROY THEM	DESTROY THEM.	DESTROY THEM.
OH WHAT MUST	OH WHAT MUST	OH, WHAT MUST	OH, WHAT MUST
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
HORROR	THE HORROR	THEIR HORROR,	THEIR HORROR,
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF

RS	PS	RT	BT
THE JURY		THE JURY, AT	THE JURY, AT
[space]		THAT TIME!!	THAT TIME L ! !
THE	THE	THE	THE
IMAGINATION	IMAGINATION	IMAGINATION	IMAGINATION
CANNOT	CANNOT	CANNOT	CANNOT
PICTURE THE	PICTURE THE	PICTURE THE	PICTURE THE
SCENE AND	SCENE AND	SCENE AND	SCENE AND
COMMOTION	COMMOTION	COMMOTION	COMMOTION
AND	AND	AND THE	AND THE
PITEOUS	PITEOUS AND	PITIOUS	PITIOUS
GROANS	GROANS AND	SHRIEKS AND	SHRIEKS AND
SHRIEKS OF	SHRIEKS OF	GROANS OF	GROANS OF
THESE POOR	THESE POOR	THESE POOR	THESE POOR
CHILDREN	CHILDREN	CHILDREN.	CHILDREN.
SOME OF THEM	SOME OF THEM	SOME OF THEM	SOME OF THEM
SENT INTO	SENT INTO	WENT INTO	WENT INTO
			ETERNITY
ETERNITY	ETERNITY	ATTURNITY	ATTURNITY
WITHOUT EVEN	WITHOUT EVEN	WITHOUT EVEN	WITHOUT EVEN
HAVING $\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$	HAVING A	HAV NG A	HAVING A
CHANCE TO	CHANCE TO	CHANCE TO	CHANCE TO
MAKE A LAST ^[32]	MAKE A LAST	MMAKE A LAST	MMAKE A LAST
SUPPLICATION,	SUPPLICATION	SUP LICATION	SUPPLICATION
PREVIOUS TO		PREVIOUS	PREVIOUS
BEING		TO THEIR BEING	TO THEIR BEING
USHERED INTO		USHERED INTO	USHERED INTO
PRESENCE		THE PRESENCE	THE PRESENCE
OF THEIR GOD,		OF THEIR GOD;	OF THEIR GOD;
AND THAT $\{A\}^{i}$	AND	AND	AND
{AND THAT TOO	THAT TOO	THAT TOO	THAT TOO
BY THE	BY THE	BY A	BY A
TREACHERY OF	TREACHERY OF	TEACHER OF	TEACHER OF
A CHRISTIAN	A CHRISTIAN	CHRISTIANITY	CHRISTIANITY
WITH A} ⁱ FLAG	WITH A FLAG	WITH A FLAG	WITH A FLAG
OF MERCY IN	OF MERCY IN	OF MERCY IN	OF MERCY IN
HIS HAND THAT	HIS HAND THAT	HIS HAND. THAT	HIS HAND. THAT
MAKES A	MAKES A	MAKES A	MAKES A
MARKED	MARKED	MARKED	MARKED
DIFFERENCE	DIFFERENCE	DIFFERENCE	DIFFERENCE
CARVES	AND CARVES	AND SERVES A	AND CARVES A
OPEN WIDE THE	OUT AS WIDE	WIDE	WIDE
GAP BETWEEN	GAP BETWEEN	GAP BETWEEN	GAP BETWEEN
{THE} ⁱ FOUL	THE FOUL	THE	THE
ASSASSINS	ASSASSINATION	ASSINATION [98]	ASSINATION [98]

OF JOSEPH	OF JOSEPH [[40]]	OF JOSEPH	OF JOSEPH
SMITH AND	SMITH AND	SMITH AND THE	SMITH AND THE
MURDER OF THE	MURDER TO	MURDER OF THE	MURDER OF THE
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOW	MEADOWS	MEADOW	MEADOW
EMIGRANTS.	[space] MUST	EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS.
[space]	HAVE	LIVITORATIVI 5.	LIVIIOIN IN IS.
THEREFORE	APPEALED TO	THEREFORE	THEREFORE
I SAY;	YOUR –[?]	WHE-I SAY	WHE I SAY
WHEN YOU	[space]	WHEN YOU	WHEN YOU
REFER TO THESE	[space]	REFER TO THESE	REFER TO THESE
THINGS IS IT	IS IT	T HINGS, IS IT	T I HINGS, IS IT
POSSIBLE THAT	POSSIBLE THAT	POSSIBLE THAT	POSSIBLE THAT
A JUROR IN THIS	A JUROR IN THIS	A JUROR IN THIS	A JUROR IN THIS
BOX WILL LOOK	BOX WILL LOOK	BOX WILL LOOK	BOX WILL LOOK
BACK {TO THE	BACK TO THE	BACK TO THE	BACK TO THE
SCENE OF	SCENE OF	SCENE OF THE	SCENE OF THE
MURDER AT	MURDER IN THE	MURDER IN THE	MURDER IN THE
CARTHAGE JAIL,	CARTHAGE JAIL	CARTHAGE JAIL	CARTHAGE JAIL
ⁱ WHATEVER HIS	CANTIAGE JAIL	WHATEVER HIS	WHATEVER HIS
PREJUDICES		PREJUDICES	PREJUDICES
MAY		MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE
{BEEN} ⁱ ABOUT		BEEN ABOUT	BEEN ABOUT
TO THIS MURDER		THIS MURDER	THIS MURDER
OF		OF WOMEN AND	OF WOMEN AND
CHILDREN TO	ТО	CHILDREN TO	CHILDREN TO
	-		
JUSTIFY {TO} ¹ THIS MASSACRE.	JUSTIFY THE	JUSTIFY THE	JUSTIFY THE
THIS MASSACKE.	SPECTACLE	SPECTACLE	SPECTACLE
	I HAVE	WHICH I HAVE JUST DETAILED	WHICH I HAVE
	JUST DETAILED		JUST DETAILED
	NO	TO YOU OF THIS	TO YOU OF THIS
{NO	NO SIB I DO NOT	MASSACRE. NO,	MASSACRE. NO,
SIR I DO NOT	SIR I DO NOT	SIR, I DO NOT	SIR, I DO NOT
JUSTIFY THAT	JUSTIFY THAT	JUSTIFY THAT	JUSTIFY THAT
ASSASSINATION}	ASSASSINATION	ASSASSINATION	ASSASSINATION
¹ JOSEPH	DOES STAND[?]	OF JOSEPH	OF JOSEPH
SMITH IN THE	WITH MURDER	SMITH IN THE	SMITH IN THE
HANDS OF THAT	OF WOMEN AND	HANDS OF THAT	HANDS OF THAT
OFFICER, IN THE	CHILDREN	OFFICER; IN THE	OFFICER; IN THE
HANDS OF	[space]	HANDS OF A	HANDS OF A
CIVIL OFFICER		CIVIL OFFICER.	CIVIL OFFICER.
WERE		WE ARE	WE ARE
ENTITLED TO		ENTITLED TO	ENTITLED TO
${THE}^{1}$ SAME		THE SAME	THE SAME

PS

RT

BT

RS	PS	RT	BT
PROTECTION		PROTECTION.	PROTECTION.
TROTLETION	JOE SMITH IS	JOE SMITH WAS	JOE SMITH WAS
	ENTITLED TO	ENTITLED TO	ENTITLED TO
	SAME	THE SAME	THE SAME
	PROTECTION	PROTECTION	PROTECTION
IHAVE	THAT I	TH Z AT I HAVE	TH Z AT I HAVE
A RIGHT TO	A RIGHT TO	THE RIGHT TO	THE RIGHT TO
CLAIM =	CLAIM	CLAIM AND	CLAIM AND
YOU	YOU	THAT YOU	THAT YOU
HAVE	HAVE THE	HAVE THE	HAVE THE
RIGHT TO	RIGHT TO	RIGHT TO	RIGHT TO
CLAIM, AND	CLAIM	CLAIM AND	CLAIM AND
{THE} ⁱ MOST		THE MOST	THE MOST
HUMBLE	HUMBLE	HUMBLE	HUMBLE
CITIZEN IN THE	CITIZEN	CITIZEN IN THE	CITIZEN IN THE
COUNTRY	CITIZEN	C UNTRY,	COUNTRY,
THOUGH HE BE		THOUGH HE BE	THOUGH HE BE
BLACK OR	BLACK AND	BLACK OR	BLACK OR
WHITE, OR OF	WHITE	WHITE OR	WHITE OR
WHATEVER	WHATEVER	WHATEVER	WHATEVER
NATIONALITY	NATIONALITY	NATIONALITY	HNATIONALITY
HE MAY	NATIONALITI	HE MAY HAVE	HE MAY HAVE
BE {HAS THE} ^{i}	HAS THE	BEEN HAS THE	BEEN HAS THE
RIGHT TO	RIGHT TO	RIGHT TO	RIGHT TO
CLAIM WHY	CLAIM WHY	CLAIM. WHY	CLAIM. WHY
SHOULD HE	SHOULD HE	SHOULD HE	SHOULD HE
REFER TO THAT	REFER THAT	REFER TO THAT	REFER TO THAT
ACT UNLESS IT	UNLESS REFER	ACT UNLES IT	ACT UNLES IT
WAS $\{TO\}^i$	UNLESS KEFEK	WAS TO	WAS TO
APPEAL TO	ТО	APPEAL TO	APPEAL TO
YOUR	YOUR	YOUR	YOUR
PREJUDICE. HE	PREJUDICE	PREJUDICES? HE	PREJUDICES? HE
REFERRED	REFERRED	REFERRED	REFERRED
AGAIN TO MRS .	AGAIN TO MRS.	AGAIN TO MRS .	AGAIN TO MRS .
SURRATT'S	SURRATT'S	SURRATT'S	SURRATT'S
CASE {AND THE} ⁱ	CASE	CASE; AND THE	CASE; AND THE
INDIGNATION		INDIGNATION	INDIGNATION
WHICH WAS		WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS
RAISED		RAISED	RAISED
AGAINST		AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE
EXECUTION OF		EXECUTION OF	EXECUTION OF
MRS. SURRATT		MRS. SURRATT.	MRS. SURRATT.
AFTER {THE} ¹	AFTER THE	AFTER. THE	AFTER. THE
PASSAGE OF	PASSAGE OF	PASSAGE OF	PASSAGE OF

RS	PS	RT	BT
{THE} ⁱ SENTENCE	THE SENTENCE	THE SENTENCE	THE SENTENCE
WAS AN	WAS AN	T ERE WAS AN	THERE WAS AN
ABHORRENCE	ABHORRENCE IN	ABHORRANCE,	ABHORRENCE,
WAS/SAY[?]	THE HEARTS OF	THAT	THAT
WHATEVER A	THOSE	WHATEVER THE	WHATEVER THE
WOMANS CRIME	GALLANT	WOMANS CRIME	WOMANS CRIME
MAY HAVE	AMERICAN	MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE
BEEN	PEOPLE	BEEN IT WAS	BEEN IT WAS
TO SEE HER	TO SEE HER	NOT TO SEE HER	NOT TO SEE HER
EXPIATE THAT	EXPIATE THAT	EXPIATE THAT	EXPIATE THAT
CRIME UPON	CRIME ON	CRIME UPON	CRIME UPON
SCAFFOLD	THE SCAFFOLD	THE SCAFFOLD.	THE SCAFFOLD.
THAT WAS THE		THAT WAS THE	THAT WAS THE
PUBLIC CLAMOR		PUBLIC CLAMOR	PUBLIC CLAMOR
	THAT WAS THE	THAT WAS THE	THAT WAS THE
	POPULAR	POPULAR	POPULAR
WHICH	CLAMOR	CLAMOR WHICH	CLAMOR WHICH
CAME TO HER		CAME TO HER	CAME TO HER
RELIEF, AND	AND	RELIEF, AND	RELIEF, AND TO
WHICH	WHICH	WHICH	WHICH
ANDY	ANDREW	ANDREW	AN R DREW
JOHNSON BY	JOHNSON BY	JOHNSON BY	JOHNSON BY
			NOT TO
SIGNING	SIGNING	SIGNING THE	SIGNIN G M THE
DEATH	DEATH	DEATH	DEATH
WARRANT, THE	WARRANT THE	WARRANT, THE	WARRANT. THE
WOMAN =	WOMAN	WOMAN	WOMAN
ALTHOUGH ≤ SHE	ALTHOUGH SHE	ALTHOUGH SHE	ALTHOUGH SHE
WAS≥	WAS	WAS	WAS
CONVICTED OF	CONVICTED OF	CONVICTED OF	CONVICTED OF
THE KILLING {OF	KILLING	KILLING	KILLING
THE} ¹ PRESIDENT	PRESIDENT	THE PRESIDENT	THE PRESIDENT
OF THE UNITED	OF THE UNITED	OF THE UNITED	OF THE UNITED
STATES (I	STATES	STATES; AND I	STATES ; , AND I
MAY NOT		MAY NOT	MAY NOT
BELIEVE AT		BELIEVE, AT	BELIEVE, AT
LEAST IN ANY		LEAST IN THAT	LEAST IN THAT
CONCLUSION OF		CONCLUSION OF	CONCLUSION OF
THE COUNTRY),		THE COUNTRY;	THE COUNTRY ; ,
IT WAS	IT WAS	BUT IT WAS	BUT IT WAS NOT
THAT THAT	THAT THAT	THAT THAT	THAT THAT
RAISED THE	RAISED [space],	RAISED THE	RAISED THE
CLAMOR, AND		CLAMOR, AND	CLAMOR, AND
IT WAS THE	IT WAS THE	IT WAS THE	IT WAS THE

RS	PS	RT	BT
GALLANTRY OF	GALLANTRY OF THE AMERICAN	GALLENTRY OF THE	GALLENTRY OF THE
MEN IN THIS	MEN IN THIS	MEN IN THIS	MEN IN THIS
COUNTRY WHO	COUNTRY WHO	COUNTRY WHO	COUNTRY WHO
PROTESTED	PROTESTED	PROTESTED	PROTESTED
AGAINST	[space]	EVEN AGAINST	EVEN AGAINST
THE SHEDDING (THE SHEDDING	THE SHEDDING
<of a<="" td=""><td></td><td>OF A</td><td>OF A</td></of>		OF A	OF A
WOMAN'S>		M WOMAN'S	M WOMAN'S
INNOCENT)			
BLOOD, EVEN	EVEN	BLOOD EVEN	BLOOD EVEN
FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE
ASSASSINATION	ASSASSINATION	ASSASSINATION	ASSASSINATION
OF PRESIDENT	OF PRESIDENT	OF PRESIDENT	OF PRESIDENT
LINCOLN. [space]	LINCOLN	LINCLO J N.	LINCLO J N.
WHO CARES FOR		WHO CARES FOR	WHO CARES FOR
JOHN D. LEE I		JOHN D. LEE ? I	JOHN D. LEE ? I
DON'T SUPPOSE		DON'T SUPPOSE THAT IN THE	DON'T SUPPOSE THAT IN THE
GREAT UNITED		GR EAT UNITED	GREAT UNITED
STATES		STATES THAT	STAT S E D S THAT
A FEW		ONLY A FEW	ONLY A FEW
PEOPLE OR		PEOPLE OR	PEOPLE OR A
PART		PART	PART OF THEM
HAS		HAS	HAS EVER
EVER HEARD OR		EVER HEARD OR	HEARD OR
CARES {ABOUT} ⁱ		CARES ABOUT	CARE S ABOUT
JOHN D. LEE		JOHN D. LEE'S	JOHN D. LEE'S
CONDITION		CONVICTION:	CONVICTION:
	HE	C UNSEL	COUNSEL
	REFERS TO		
	THAT =		
$\{[?]A\}^{1}$	REFERS TO THE	REFERS TO THE	REFERS TO THE
POPULAR	POPULAR	POPULAR	POPULAR
CLAMOR MAY EXIST IN	CLAMOR	CLAMOR THAT	CLAMOR THAT
THIS TERRITORY		MAY EXIST IN THIS TERRITORY	MAY EXIST IN THIS TERRITORY
	IN THIS CASE IN	IN THIS CASE. IN	IN THIS CASE. IN
	THIS	THIS CASE. IN	THIS CASE. IN
	CONNECTION	CONNECTION	ACCONNECTION
	WHO CARES FOR	WHO CARES FOR	WHO CARES FOR
	JOHN D. LEE I	JOHN D . LEE ?	JOHN D. LEE ?
ON THIS DAY	DON'T SUPPOSE	^[99] ON THIS DAY	^[99] ON THIS DAY
ABOUT	FEW PEOPLE OF	OR ON THIS	OR ON THE

RS	PS	RT	BT
DECISION	THE U S WHO	DECISION OF	DECISION OF
TRIAL	CARES ABOUT	THIS TRIAL,	THIS TRIAL,
THERE	JOHN D. LEE THEN POPULAR	THERE	THERE
ISN'T	CLAMOR IS NOT	ISN'T	ISN'T
A DESIRE FOR	A DESIRE FOR	A DESIRE FOR	A DESIRE FOR
BLOOD OF	THE BLOOD OF	THE BLOOD OF	THE BLOOD OF
JOHN D. LEE, IT	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE; IT	JOHN D. LEE; IT
IS SIMPLY	BUT SIMPLY	IS SIMPLY	IS SIMPLY
BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE THEY	BECAUSE OF	BECAUSE OF
LOATHE THEY	LOATHE THAT	THE LOVE	THE LOVE
HATE		THAT THEY	THAT THEY
		HAD TO SEE	HAD TO SEE
		JUSTICE DONE,	JUSTICE DONE,
		AND THE	AND THE
		PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS
	HE DID	PUNISHED FOR	PUNISHED FOR
CRIME	CRIME	THE CRIME	THE CRIME
WHICH	WHICH	WHICH	WHICH
CONSIGNED	CONSIGNED	CONSIGNED	CONSIGNED
THESE	THESE	THESE	THESE
INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT
WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
CHILDREN TO	CHILDREN TO	CHILDREN TO	CHILDREN TO
THEIR GRAVES	THEIR GRAVES	THEIR GRAVES	THEIR GRAVES
ON	ON	ON THE	ON THE
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOW. NOT	MEADOW NOT	MEADOWS. NOT	MEADOWS. NOT
A CHRISTIAN	A CHRISTIAN	A CHRISTIAN	A CHRISTIAN
GRAVE BUT	GRAVE	GRAVE—EVEN	GRAVE—EVEN
		THAT WAS	THAT WAS
DENUDED "	DENIED	DENIED THEM,	DENIED THEM,
		AND THEY	AND THEY
PILED	PILED	WERE P L ILED	WERE P L ILED
UP TOGETHER,	UP TOGETHER	U P TOGETHER,	U P TOGETHER,
SPARSELY	SPARSELY	SPARCELY	SPARCELY
COVERED AND	COVERED AND	COVERED, AND	COVERED, AND
THEIR FLESH	FLESH	THEIR FLESH	THEIR FLESH
LEFT TO BE THE	LEFT TO BE THE	LEFT TO BE THE	LEFT TO BE THE
PREY OF THE	PREY OF THE	PREY OF THE	PREY OF THE
COYOTE	COYOTE AND	CAYOTE OF THE	CAYOTE OF THE
	THE	HILLS AND THE	HILLS AND THE
RAVENS OF THE	RAVENS OF THE	RAVENS OF THE	RAVENS OF THE
HEAVENS. IT IS	HEAVENS IT IS	HEAVENS. IT IS	HEAVENS. IT IS

|--|

	Г <u></u>	Г <u></u>	·
OUR	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
INDIGNATION	INDIGNATION	INDIGNATION	INDIGNATION
OF THAT CRIME	OF THAT CRIME	OF THAT CRIME,	OF THAT CRIME,
SUCH	THAT SUCH	AND THAT SUCH	AND THAT SUCH
CRIMES SHOULD	CRIME SHOULD	CRIMES SHOULD	CRIMES SHOULD
BE SHIELDED	BE SHIELDED	BE SHEALDED,	BE SHEALDED,
SHOULD BE	TOLERATED		
COVERED UP	[[41]]	COVERED UP	COVERED UP
SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE	AND SHOULD BE	AND SHOULD BE
EXCUSED IT IS	EXCUSED IT IS	EX V CUSED. IT IS	EX V CUSED. IT IS
BECAUSE THAT	BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE
THE WHITE	THE WHITE	THE WHI E TE	THE WHI E TE
MEN WHO	MEN WHO	MEN WHO	MEN WHO
PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPERATED
THAT DEED	THAT DEED	TH T DEED	THAT DEED
SHOULD WITH	WHO WITH	SHOULD WITH	SHOULD WITH
LYING TONGUES	LYING TONGUES	LYING TONGUES	LYING TONGUES
ATTEMPT TO	ATTEMPT TO	ATTEMPT TO	ATTEMPT TO
SADDLE IT	SADDLE IT	SADDLE IT	SADDLE IT
UPON	UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
INDIANS TO	INDIANS	INDIANS TO	INDIANS TO
ESCAPE		ESCAPE THE	ESCAPE THE
RESPONSIBILITY.		RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY
IT IS OUR	IT IS THEIR	. IT IS THEIR	. IT IS THEIR
INDIGNATION	INDIGNATION	INDIGNATION	INDIGANATION
AT THIS MOST		AT THIS MOST	AT THIS MOST
HORRIBLE		HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE
OFFENSE THAT	THAT	AFFAIR THAT	AFFAIR THAT
CREATES	CREATES THE	CREATE D S THE	CREATE D S THE
CLAMOR AND	CLAMOR AND	CLAMOR; AND	CLAMOR; AND
NOT THAT JOHN	NOT THAT JOHN	NOT THAT JOHN	NOT THAT JOHN
D. LEE $\{=\}^i$ NOT A	D. LEE NOT A	D. LEE—NOT A	D. LEE—NOT A
DESIRE	DESIRE THAT	DESIRE THAT	DESIRE THAT
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
SHOULD	SHOULD	SHOULD	SHOULD
EXPIATE HIS	EXPIATE HIS	EXPIATE HIS	EXPIATE HIS
CRIME,	CRIME	CRIME ,	CRIME.,
THOUGH LIKE	THOUGH LIKE	THOUGH LIKE	THOUGH LIKE
MRS. SURRATT	MRS. SURRATT	MRS. SURRATT,	MRS. SURRAT, IF
IF YOU WILL	IF YOU	IF YOU SOULD	IF YOU SOULD
FIND	FIND A	FIND A	FIND A
VERDICT	VERDICT	VERDI V CT	VERDI V CT
AGAINST JOHN	AGAINST JOHN	AGAINST JOHN	AGAINST JOHN
D. LEE THAT	D. LEE THAT	D. LEE THAT	D. LEE THAT

WAS NOT	WAS NOT	WAS NOT	WAS NOT
AUTHORIZED BY	AUTHORIZED BY	AUTHORIZED BY	AUTHORIZED BY
THE EVIDENCE,	THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE,	THE EVIDENCE,
WHY THE	THE	WHY THE	WHY THE
UNITED STATES	NATIONAL	UNITED STATES	UNITED STATES
BAR WOULD	BAR WOULD	BAR WOULD	BAR WOULD
NOT SUSTAIN	NOT SUSTAIN	NOT SUSTAIN	NOT SUSTAIN
YOU IN IT, BUT	YOU IN IT BUT	YOU IN IT. BUT	YOU IN IT. BUT
THEY WILL	THEY WILL	THEY WILL	THEY WILL
SUSTAIN YOU IN	SUSTAIN YOU IN	SUSTAIN YOU IN	SUSTAIN YOU IN
IT, ←THEY WILL≻	IT THEY WILL	IT. THEY WILL	IT. THEY WILL
RÉJOICE	REJOICE	REJOICE AT	REJOICE AT
≤THAT THE≥	THAT THE	THE	THAT THE
SUPREMACY OF	SUPREMACY OF	SUPREMICY OF	SUPREMICY OF
LAW HAS	THE LAW HAS	THE LAW HAS	THE LAW HAS
BEEN	BEEN [space]	BEEN	BEEN
ESTABLISHED		ESTABLISHED	ESTABLISHED
	ASSERTED AND	AND ASSERTED	AND ASSERTED
IN	[space]	IN THE	IN THE
CONVICTION		CONVICTION OF	CONVICTION OF
OF THE		THE	THE
PERPETRATORS		PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS
OF THIS CRIME		OF THIS CRIME.	OF THIS CRIME.
THEY WILL	THEY WILL	THEY WI LL	THEY WILL
REJOICE TO		REJOICE TO	REJOICE TO
KNOW ≤ THAT	KNOW THAT	KNOW THAT	KNOW THAT
THE►	THE	THE	THE
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
WHICH SEALED		WHICH SEALED	WHICH SEALED
LIPS OF		THE LIPS OF	THE LIPS OF
THIS		THIS	THIS
COMMUNITY AS		COMMUNITY AS	COMMUNITY AS
WELL AS	WHICH	WELL AS THE	WELL AS THE
PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATOR	PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS
OF CRIME	OF THE CRIME	OF THE CRIME	OF THE CRIME
HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HACVE BEEN
PUNISHED.	OVERTURNED IN	PUNISHED, AND	PUNISHED, AND
	THE	THAT	THAT
	CONVICTION OF	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
	THE GUILTY	HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN
	PARTICIPANTS	OVERTURNED.	OVERTURNED.
THAT IS	IN IT THAT IS	THAT IS	THAT IS THE
	THE REASON	THE REASON	THE REASON
WHY	WHY THE	WHY THE	WHY THE

NO NO	15		
CLAMOR	CLAMOR	CLAMOR	CLAMOR
APPEARED	APPEARED	APPEARED; AND	APPEARED; AND
IT IS NOT	IT IS NOT A	IT IS A	IT IS A
PRAISEWORTHY	PRAISEWORTHY	PRAISEWORTHY	PRAISEWORTHY
CLAMOR I ASK	CLAMOR I SAY	CLAMOR. I ASK	CLAMO R . I ASK
YOU	TO YOU	YOU	SAY TO YOU
IN CONCLUSION	NOW	IN CONCLUSION	IN CONCLUSION
IF I WAS NOT	IF I WAS NOT	IF I WAS NOT	IF I WAS NOT
CONVINCED	CONVINCED	CONVINCED	CONVINCED
BEYOND {A} ⁱ	BEYOND A	BEYOND A	BEYOND A
REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE
DOUBT IF I WAS	DOUBT IF I WAS	DOUBT IF I WAS	DOUBT IF I WAS
NOT	NOT	NOT	NOT
CONVINCED TO	CONVINCED TO	CONVINCED TO	CONVINCED TO
$\{A\}^{i}$ MORAL	A [space]	A MORAL	A MORAL
CERTAINTY		CERT INTY	CERTAINTY
THAT JOHN D.		THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.
LEE WAS {THE} ⁱ		LEE WAS THE	LEE WAS THE
LEADER {AND} ⁱ		LEADER AND	LEADER AND
ONE OF		ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE
CHIEF	CHIEF	CHIEF	CHIEF
PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATOR	PERPETRATORS	PERPETRATORS
OF THAT	[space]	OF THAT	OF THAT
CRIME, I	I	CRIME, I	CRIME, I
WOULD NOT[?]	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT
	HAVE OCCUPIED	HAVE OCCUPIED	HAVE OCCUPIED
	YOUR	YOU T R	YOU T R
	ATTENTION	AT ENTION,	ATTENTION,
	A HALF HOUR IN	NOR WOULD I	NOR WOULD I
		HAVE	HAVE
APPEARED	APPEARED	APPEARED	APPEARED
BEFORE YOU AT	BEFORE YOU AT	BEFORE YOU AT	BEFORE YOU AT
ALL.	ALL	ALL IN THIS	ALL IN THIS
IT IS	IT IS	CASE. BUT IT IS	CASE. BUT IT IS
BECAUSE I	BECAUSE I	BECAUSE I	BECAUSE I
HAVE	HAVE AN	HAVE AN	HAVE AN
ABIDING	ABIDING	ABIDING	ABIDING
CONVICTION,	CONVICTION	CONVICTION,	CONVICTION,
A MORAL	A MORAL	AND A MORAL	AND A MORAL
CONVICTION	CONVICTION	CONVICTION	CONVICTION
WHICH	[space]	WHICH	WHICH
AMOUNTS TO		AMOUNTS TO	AMOUNTS TO
SUCH		SUCH A	SUCH A
CERTAINTY AS		CERTAINTY AS	CERTAINTY AS

PS

RT

BT

HUMAN	<hr/> HUMAN	HUMAN	HUMAN
≤TESTIMONY≥	TESTIMONY≥	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
CAN	I LOTIMON I =	CAN	CAN
DEMONSTRATE	DEMONSTRATE	DEMONSTRATE	DEMONSTRATE
FACT	<i>THE</i> [?] [<i>space</i>]	THE FACT THAT HE ^[100] DID	THE FACT, THAT HE ^[100] DID
HE DID	THAT HE DID		
THIS MOST	THIS MOST	THIS MOST	THIS MOST
OUTRAGEOUS	OUTRAGEOUS	OUTRAGIOUS	OUTRAGIOUS
CRIME IN	CRIME IN THE	CR ME IN THE	CRME IN THE
MANNER	MANNER IN	MANNER IN	MANNER IN
	WHICH	WHICH	WHICH
	KLINGEN SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH
DETAILS	DETAILED IT	DETAILS IT, AND	DETAILS IT, AND
IN WHICH HE	IN MANNER	IN WHICH HE	IN WHICH H E
SAYS IT SHOULD	CLAIMED [space]	SAYS IT WAS TO	SAYS IT WAS TO
BE DONE. NOW		BE DONE. NOW,	BE DONE. NOW,
{GENTLEMEN OF		GENTLEMEN, OF	GENTLEMEN, OF
THE JURY} ¹ IN	IN	THE JURY, IN	THE JURY, IN
CLOSING THIS	CLOSING THIS	CLOSINGTHIS	CLOSING THIS
CASE THANK	CASE I THANK	CASE, I THANK	CASE, I THANK
YOU FOR	YOU FOR THE	YOU FOR THE	YOU FOR THE
KIND	KIND	KIND AND	KIND AND
PATIENT	PATIENT	PATIENT	PATIENT
ATTENTION	ATTENTION	ATTENTION	ATTENTION
YOU	THAT YOU	YOU	YOU
HAVE GIVEN TO	HAVE	HAVE GIVEN TO	HAVE GIVEN TO
ME WHILE I	WHILE I	ME WHILE I	ME WHILE I
HAVE MADE	MADE	HAVE RELATED	HAVE RELATED
AWARE	AWARE	AND	AND
		COMMENTED	COMMENTED
OF	OF THE	UPON THESE	UPON THESE
FACTS ≤IF ≥ I	FACTS [space] IF I	FACTS. IF I	FACTS. IF I
HAVE DRAWN	HAVE GIVEN	HAVE DRAWN	HAVE DRAWN
TOO MANY	[space]	TOO MAN E Y	TOO MAN E Y
SENTIMENTS {OR		SENTIMENTS OR	SENTIMENTS OR
MADE ⁱ —[?]		MADE	MADE
PERSONAL		PERSONAL	PERSONAL
≤ [REM E ARKS, I	REM E ARKS, I
CERTAINLY	CERTAINLY	CERTAINLY	CERTAINLY
HAVE NOT		HAVE NOT	HAVE NOT
MEANT TO		MEANT TO	MEANT TO
OFFEND		OFFEND,	OFFEND,
MADE		THOUGH I MAY	THOUGH I MAY
PERHAPS		PERHAPS HAVE	PERHAPS HAVE
	1		

PS

RT

BT

RS	PS	RT	BT
TOUCHING		TOUCHED THE	TOUCHED THE
		FEELINGS OF	FEELINGS OF
SOME MEMBERS	WHEN THE	SOME MEMBERS	SOME MEMBERS
OF JURY, ← BUT	JEERING CROWD	OF THE JURY,	OF THE JURY , ;
I SAW THAT	WHO JEERED AT	SOR I SAW THAT	S OR I SAW THAT
THE ≥ STALE	THE STALE	THE STALE	THE STALE
JOKES OF MR.	JOKES OF MR.	JOKES OF MR.	JOKES OF MR.
BISHOP,	BISHOP	BISHOP WAS	BISHOP WAS
		RE CEIVED WITH	RE CEIVED WITH
		LAUGHTER, AND	LAUGHTER, AND
		AT OTHER	AT OTHER
		TIMES DURING	TIMES DURING
		SOME OF MY	SOME OF MY
		ARGUEMENT	ARGUEMENT
≤THE AUDIENCE>		THE AUDIENCE	THE AUDIENCE
WAS READY TO	WAS READY	WAS READY TO	WAS READY TO
JEER AND HOOT,	JEER AND HOOT	JEER AND HOOT,	JEER AND HOOT,
WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE
HAD BEFORE	HAD BEFORE	HAD BEFORE	HAD BEFORE
THEIR EYES	THEIR EYES	THEIR EYES	THEIR EYES
THESE	THESE	THESE	THESE
MURDERED	MURDERED	MURDERED	MURDERED
INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT	INNOCENT
VICTIMS	VICTIMS [space]	VICTIMS.	VICTIMS.
WHATEVER I	WHATEVER I	WHATEVER I	WHATEVER I
HAVE SAID	HAVE SAID	HAVE SAID	HAVE SAID
[space] I HAVE	I HAVE	I HAVE	I HAVE
SAID FROM	SAID FROM	SAID FROM	SAID FROM
HONEST	HONEST	HONEST	HONEST
CONVICTION	CONVICTIONS	CONVICTIONS,	CONVICTIONS,
THAT	THAT	AND THAT	AND THAT
CONVICTION IT	CONVICTION	CONVICTION	CONVICTION
WAS A FAIR	THAT HONEST	WAS A FAIR	WAS A FAIR
DEDUCTION	CONVICTION	DEDUCTI ON	DEDUCTI ON
FROM THE	FROM THE	FROM THE	FROM THE
EVIDENCE IN	FACTS IN	EVIDENCE IN	EVIDENCE IN
THIS CASE. I	THE CASE I	THIS CASE. I	THIS CASE. I
HAVE NO	HAVE NOT	HAVE NO MORE	HAVE NO MORE
	[missing corner]		
APOLOGIES TO	APOLOGIES TO	APPOLOGIES TO	APOLOGIES TO
MAKE BECAUSE	MAKE [space]	MAKE BECAUSE	MAKE BECAUSE
IN THE SENSE		OF THE FACT	OF THE FACT
FOR WHICH I		THAT I	THAT I

RS	PS	RT	BT
RS HAVE DONE ^[33] DUTY MY SIMPLE DUTY NOTHING BUT MY DUTY I LEAVE THE CASE TO YOU TO DETERMINE IT UPON YOUR OATHS AND AS YOU SHALL ANSWER IN {THE} ⁱ GREAT {DAY} ⁱ OF JUDGMENT WHEN WE SHALL {ALL} ⁱ BE ARRAYED BEFORE {THE} ⁱ FINAL JUDGE OF ALL INTENTIONS OUR ACTS WILL BE LAID BARE	PS MY DUTY SIMPLE DUTY NOTHING BUT ([42])639 DUTY I LEAVE THE CASE TO YOU TO DETERMINE IT UPON YOUR OATHS AS YOU SHALL [space] FINAL JUDGE OF AND OUR MOTIVES ALL OUR INTENTIONS AND ALL OUR INTENTIONS AND ALL OUR ACTS WILL BE LAID BARE. [space]	HAVE DONE MY DUTY ND MY SIMPLE DUTY TO THE PEOPLE ANDTO THE COUNTRY, AND HAVING DONE MY DUTY I LEAVE THE DACE WITH YOU TO DETERMINE IT UPON YOUR OATHS, AND YOU SHALL ANSWER IN THE GREAT DAY OF JUDGMENT WHEN WE SHALL ALL BE ARRAIGNED BEFORE THE FINAL JUDGE, WHEN ALL OUR MOTIVES AND ALL OUR INTENTIONS, AND ALL OUR ACTS WILL BE LAID BARE BFORE HIM. THE FOREGOING ARGUEMENT OF	HAVE DONE MY DUTY AND MY SIMPLE DUTY TO THE PEOPLE ANDTO THE COUNTRY, AND HAVING DONE MY DUTY I LEA C VE THE CASE DACE WITH YOU TO DETERMINE IT UPON YOUR OATHS, AND YOU SHALL ANSWER IN THE GREAT DAY OF JUDGMENT WHEN WE SHALL ALL BE ARRAIGNED BEFORE THE FINAL JUDGE, WHEN ALL OUR MORTIVES AND ALL OUR INTENTIONS, AND ALL OUFR ACTS WILL BE LAID BARE BFORE HIM. THE FOREGOING ARGUMENTS FO
		BFORE HIM. THE FOREGOING	BFORE HIM. THE FOREGOING
		WAS COMMENCED AT NINE FIFTEEN A .M. AND CONCLUDED AT	WAS COMMENCED AT NINE FIFTEEN A. M. AND CONCLUDED AT
		FOUR FORTY- SEVEN P.M.	FOUR FORTY SEVEN P.M.

^{639.} The verso of page 42 reads: BASKINS SPEECH 1ST LEE TRIAL, in Rogerson's hand.

RS	PS	RT	BT
{CLOSE. BASKIN CLOSES 447 PM.} ⁱ 4:47 PM. BASKIN CLOSES: 4:47 PM. CLOSES: 4:47 PM. CLOSE. GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY THERE IS ANOTHER INSTRUCTION I OUGHT PERHAPS TO GIVE IN REGARD TO VERDICT.	COURT READ INSTRUCTIONS TO THE JURY ON THE FORM OF VERDICT [space] COURT TOOK THE JURY TO THE ROOM COURT MARSHALL	AN INTERMISSION OF TWO HOURS AND FORTY MINUTES AT NOON.	WITH AN INTERMISSION OF TWO HOURS AND FORTY MINUTES AT NOON.
 <4.47 PM> BISHOP LET[?] THE COURT READ ONLY THE FIRST. [space] BISHOP I WOULD ASK THE COURT IF THE FORM IS GIVEN FORM BE GIVEN TO JURY PROVIDED HE HAS BOTH FORMS AND IF DOES NOT FOREMAN HAS SINCE[?] I HAVE NO OBJECTION I DO NOT WISH 	[space]		

RS	PS	RT	BT
FORM GIVEN TO			
CONVICT. BY			
CAREY I HAVE			
LEFT IT THAT			
WAY [space] HAS			
ONE [space] ONE			
OF THESE FORMS			
GUILTY ON THE			
OTHER HAND I			
WANT ONE FORM			
NOT GUILTY THE			
OTHER GUILTY I			
WANT FAIR			
SHOW BY CAREY			
IF JURY SAY NOT			
GUILTY. BY			
HOGE I THINK IF			
YOU ONLY			
SUPPOSE YOU			
HAD BETTER			
WITHDRAW			
THESE FORMS			
FROM[?] JURY			
[space] BY COURT			
THE COURT			
INSTRUCTS THE			
JURY {THAT IF			
THEY ³⁶⁴⁰ FIND			
DEFENDANT			
GUILTY OF			
MURDER THEY			
WILL NOTE IN			
THEIR VERDICT			
WHETHER HE BE			
GUILTY OF			
MURDER IN THE			
FIRST DEGREE			
OR SECOND			
DEGREE IF THEY			
FIND			
DEFENDANT NOT			
GUILTY THEY			

^{640.} Ink over illegible shorthand.

WILL SO SAY IN THEIR VERDICT."" BISHOP WEPREFER BY VERY	
"" BISHOP WE BISHOP	
MUCH TO THE	
ONE CAREY	
SUGGESTS. BY	
BISHOP. IF THEY	
ARE TO HAVE	
INDICTMENT I	
EXPECT THEM TO	
HAVE	
INSTRUCTIONS I I	
MAKE A MAKE A	
DEMAND DEMAND THAT	
MATTER MAY IT MAY	
COME PROPERLY COME PROPER	
DISCHARGED [space]	
YOU HAVE	
HEARD PRESENT	
OBJECTION. I I NOW MOVE	
NOW MOVE MOVE THAT THE	
INSTRUCTIONS INSTRUCTIONS	
THAT HAVE THAT HAVE	
BEEN GIVEN BYBEEN GIVEN BYCOURT BETHE COURT BE	
SEPARATED SEPARATED BY THOSE ←THESE THOSE	
FROM THESE	
THAT HAVE THAT HAVE	
BEEN BEEN ASKED	
REFUSED AND AND REFUSED	
THAT AND REPOSED THAT AND THAT THE	
INSTRUCTIONS INSTRUCTION	
THAT HAVE	
BEEN GIVEN TO GIVEN TO	
THE THIS JURY THE THIS JURY	
BE AS THE LAW TO	
OT THEM AS	
THE LAW TO	
$BEAR[?] \leq AND$	
GIVEN TO THEM GIVEN TO THE	
WORK OF THE JURY≥	
FOREMAN TO	

RS	PS	RT	BT
ESTABLISH AS		[
THEIR GUIDE IN	THE		
FURTHERANCE	FURTHERANCE		
OF THEIR	OF THEIR		
DUTIES ON THIS	DUTIES.		
OCCASION. BY	<i>≤</i> INSTRUCTIONS		
COURT ONLY	GIVEN≻		
OBJECTIONS IS			
THIS THEY ARE			
NOT SEPARATED	SEPARATED		
VERY EASY TO	FROM THOSE		
TEAR THEM	THAT WERE NOT		
APART. [space]	GIVEN ≤AND		
	GIVEN TO THE		
	$JURY \ge MOTION$		
	GRANTED [space]		

⁶⁴² ← {CASE OF THE PEOPLE FIELDING} → CASE OF THE PEOPLE OF *FIELDING*[?] VS.[?]. MOTION TO STRIKE OUT COMPLAINT MOTION OF DEMURRER TO TO THE **INSERTS**[?] AND OBJECTIONS THE COMPLAINT WAS IT WAS NOT SENT TO ATTORNEY OBJECTION TO INSERT WAS IT WAS NOT SWORN I BELIEVE **OBJECTION TO COMPLAINT IS NOT VERY MATERIAL TO BE SIGNED AS** ASSISTANT UNITED STATES ATTORNEY I DO NOT THINK ANSWER/NECESSARY[?] TO BE SWORN SO I WILL OVERRULE BOTH OF THEM. [THIS DOES NOT BELONG WITH THIS] [space] PEOPLE AGAINST WILLIAM H DAME POINT SUBMITTED AT THE SAME TIME MOTION MADE TO QUASH WAS GENERALLY REQUIRED TO BE IN WRITING PARTIES DID NOT UNDERSTAND WHERE MOTION WILL BE SUSTAINED AND *≤*THIS IS*≥* REFERENCE TO FIRST INDICTMENT. IN CASE OF —[?] {BERT}¹ SKINNER COLONEL ADAIR WAS SUBPOENAED TOLD ME WOULD BE BACK ABOUT FIRST SEPTEMBER WE ASK ON THAT ACCOUNT IT TO BE CONTINUED UNTIL REGULAR TERM OF COURT. BISHOP OF COURSE WE CAN'T ASK GO TO TRIAL NOT REASONABLE WE ARE ANXIOUS TO TRY THE CASE SUBPOENAS HAVE BEEN ISSUED HAVE BEEN SERVED PREVIOUS TO THE COLONEL'S ALTHOUGH THESE COULD STILL CONSENT TO THE SUBPOENA OF CASE[?] FOR THE TRIAL. CASE AGAINST UNITED STATES DANIEL[?] TYLER BY COURT WHAT IS NUMBER 29{TH}¹ RECEIVING LEGAL VOTES WITH PERMISSION OF COURT WILL ENTER NOLLE PROSEQUI TO IT 504 LET {THE}¹ DEFENDANT BE DISCHARGED {ON}¹ HIS BOND. ANY OTHER ENTRIES [space] ≤WHEADON≥ PEOPLE AGAINST WILLIAM H DAME IMPLICATED WITH OTHERS WE HAVE MOTION FOR CONTINUANCE FOR {THE}¹

^{641.} The following numbers are in Rogerson's hand: 290)37000(13 290 800 770.

^{642.} This last section includes multiple cases. All have been included.

TERM IN THAT CASE. ≤ APPLICATION FOR CONTINUANCE DAMES TRIAL.> [*space*] ^{[[34]]} ≤505≥ WHEADON. I WILL READ APPLICATION. {THE}ⁱ INNOCENT COMES/CAUSE[?] NOW MOVES THIS HONORABLE COURT CONTINUES TRIAL OF ABOVE DEFENDANT FOR FOLLOWING REASONS. HERE ARE ISAAC C HAIGHT CARL SHIRTS **<CARL SHIRTZ>**. WILLIAM MANGRAM HERE AND SAITH MATERIAL NECESSARY IMPORTANT WITNESSES FOR PROSECUTION OF TRIAL OF SAID DEFENDANT PROCEEDED WITH READING OF IT. ON THIS STATEMENT WE ASK FOR CONTINUANCE OF CASE UNTIL NEXT TERM OF COURT [space] SUTHERLAND IF YOUR HONOR PLEASE, THIS APPLICATION IS OF VERY EXTRAORDINARY[?] CHARACTER. WHEN I FIRST CAME IN HERE, IT WAS ANNOUNCED THAT ON THE FOLLOWING MONDAY THEN A WEEK HENCE EITHER THE LEE TRIAL AND THE DAME TRIAL WOULD PROCEED. IN WHICH SHOULD PROCEED WOULD DEPEND WON'T/---[?] ON A CONTINGENCY NOT ANNOUNCED IN COURT. ON THE OUTSET IT WAS SIMPLY CONTINGENT MR. LEE SHOULD BECOME WITNESS INSTEAD OF BEING <SERVE> DEFENDANT [space] WITHOUT CONTINGENCY TO BE[?] ONE[?] REFER AS DEFENDANT TO GO TO TRIAL IN THE DAME CASE [space] WHEN THAT DATE ARRIVED NEITHER LEE NOR DAME WERE BROUGHT TO TRIAL UPON ANY INDICTMENT WHICH HAD BEEN PUBLISHED TO THE WORLD OR PRESENTED EITHER OF THESE DEFENDANTS. THE ONE AGAINST DAME HAS JUST NOW BEEN QUASHED IT WAS QUASHED ON MOTION THEN[?] AND IMMEDIATELY THE OTHER SEEMS TO HAVE BEEN ABANDONED WHEN THE INDICTMENT WAS BROUGHT FORWARD WHICH IS AN INDICTMENT JOINTLY AGAINST LEE DAME ISAAC C HAIGHT AND OTHERS [space] ISAAC C HAIGHT IS ONE OF WITNESSES MENTIONED IN THIS AFFIDAVIT BECAUSE HE COULD NOT BE WITNESS UNLESS THEY SERVE HIM AS THEY SERVE KLINGENSMITH DISCHARGE INDICTMENT AS TO HIM. THEY KNEW HE WAS ABSENT THEN THEY KNEW THAT HE HAS BEEN ABSENT OUT OF TERRITORY DEPUTY KNOWS THAT PROSECUTION HAVE BEEN UNABLE ARREST HIM EVER SINCE INDICTMENT WAS FOUND THE FACT THERE HAS BEEN THAT ONE HAS BEEN MADE PUBLIC AND HAS BEEN CONSTANTLY BEFORE PUBLIC FOR/IF[?] NEARLY A YEAR FOR TRIAL LAST YEAR FOR THEY DID NOT EXPECT PROCURE HIS ATTENDANCE WITH OBJECT OF ARRESTING HIM HE SAID I WOULD LIKE TO KNOW HOW MUCH RULE IS SUBJECT TO PROSECUTOR WHO CAN GET HIM HERE BY SUBPOENA NEXT TERM OF COURT. I DO NOT KNOW WITNESS IS ANY LESS RELUCTANT NOW THAN HE HAS BEEN I DO NOT KNOW THIS COURT HAS ANY MORE JURISDICTION OVER HIM. I DO NOT KNOW [space] INCOMPETENT BECAUSE FNST[?] TUESDAY MAKE THIS LITTLE STATEMENT TO HELP ANY/NO MORE[?] LIKE THEM/THEY DID THE EFFORTS[?] AND DAMES[?] ALSO CARL SHIRTS WILLIAM MANGRAM ARE THE OTHER WITNESSES ACCORDING TO THIS STATEMENT THEY HAD ALL BEEN SUBPOENAED EVEN THIS TERM NONE/KNOWN[?]. ALL HAD BEEN DONE THAT HAS BEEN DONE. IT DON'T APPEAR FROM THIS STATEMENT OFFICERS HAVE BEEN MAKING ANY EFFORTS OBTAIN SWEAR OATHS OF ANY OF THESE WITNESSES [space] NOT SINGLE AFFIDAVIT IS SWORN. IT DON'T APPEAR SINGLE AFFIDAVIT SINCE YOUR HONOR'S ANNOUNCEMENT AFTER CONCLUSION OF LEE TRIAL DAME'S TRIAL SHOULD FOLLOW YOUR ONLY ACTION FOR IT APPEARS TO STATE EXCEPT FOR

VERY REMARKABLE GOOD CAUSE DAME CASE SHOULD BE TRIED THERE IS NO AFFIDAVIT IN THAT WHOLE STATEMENT SHOWS DISREGARD[?] FROM OR THAT THE MATTER IF NOT ANYBODY APPROVED IN BEHALF OF PEOPLE HAVE TAKEN ONE STEP TO MAKE THEM NO MORE READY GO TO TRIAL THAN WERE THEN. WITHOUT ANY NAMED NONE HAS BEEN INCLUDED[?] TO GIVE. THIS WILLIAM MANGRAM DON'T EXIST THERE AIN'T ANY SUCH MAN THERE IS JOHN MANGRAM IF IT IS ONE THEY REFER TO. TAKE STATEMENT AS THEY REFER TO HIM WHAT WAS WAS THE OPTION/HE BEFORE [?] THERE MADE WITHOUT ATTEMPTING TO SUBPOENA HIM WITNESS MADE SUCH THREATS OFFICER BARELY ESCAPED WITH HIS LIFE. AFTER SERVED SUBPOENAS HE HAS HAD[?] ATTACHMENT EVER SINCE [space] THERE ONLY THIS GENERAL STATEMENT AS TO WHAT HAS BEEN DONE WITH THAT WRIT OF ATTACHMENT HE HAS BEEN UNABLE TO SERVE IT CAN'T YOUR HONOR FIND ANY JUDICIAL SUBJECT OR SUCH REMARK AS THAT OR ANY OTHER CONCLUSION OF LAW IF HE ASSUME TO MAKE SHOW HERE [[35]] BY WHICH YOUR HONOR CAN SAY JUDICIALLY THEY HAVE MADE SHOW OF SERVICE WHICH THEY MAY STATE WHAT WAS DONE [space] OFFICERS THOUGHT WITHOUT ANY OTHER PK[?] DID NOT HAVE FREEDOM ENOUGH TO BRING JOHN MANGRAM HERE. IF THAT [?] HAD GAIN [?] RESPONSIBILITY[?] OF WITNESS DID NOT FIND HIM THEY WOULD HAVE STATED THAT OR IF THE FACT HAD BEEN THEY HAD FOUND WITNESSES BUT HE WAS SO BELEAGUERED DOESN'T ARREST THEM THEY SHOULD HAVE [?] STATED WE WOULD HAVE STATED IT [space] WHAT IS THE BASIS OF THAT STATEMENT THEY HAVE BEEN UNABLE TO SERVE OR IS IT BECAUSE THEY BEEN ABLE TO TAKE CHARGE OF JURY DURING LEE TRIAL OF MR. LEE IT IS LIKELY TO BE THAT AS ANYTHING DON'T STATE WHAT IT IS DIDN'T STATE FACT ON WHICH YOUR HONOR CAN PASS ANY JUDGMENT AND STILL DECIDE PRINCIPLE[?] IN FACT AS TRANSPIRED SOON IT WAS ANNOUNCED BY YOUR HONOR DAME TRIAL SHOULD SUCCEED LEE TRIAL. [space] WHAT FACT DID HE STATE WITH REFERENCE TO DAME'S/JAMES[?] ALSO BSN[?] ALSO A WRIT ---/HAD[?] TO PREVENT THEIR BEING ATTACHED. THIS GENERAL STATEMENT HERE THAT THE PARTY HAD NOT SEEN IMPORTANT TO APPLY TO THAT IT SEEMS TO BE SORT OF INDICTMENT OF THE INHABITANTS OF THIS COUNTY THAT OWING NATURAL UNWILLINGNESS OF RESIDENTS IN THE VICINITY OF STATE DEFENDANT[?] AND OF THE RESISTANCE OF STATE WITNESSES TO ASSIST IN RENDERING INFORMATION THE OFFICERS OF THE COURT ARE GREATLY HINDERED AND DELAYED IN EXECUTING PROCESS IN THIS COURT FOUND IT IMPOSSIBLE TO ARREST MANY OF DEFENDANTS IN SAID INDICTMENT WHO[?] BE SUBPOENAED [space] BECAUSE INHABITANTS ARE UNWILLING TO GIVE INFORMATION THEY ARE HINDERED UNABLE TO ARREST DEFENDANT. YOUR HONOR IS THAT A STATEMENT ON WHICH ANY JUDGMENT OF COURT CAN BE GIVEN AS SHOW OF CAUSE REASON SINCE TIME TRIAL WAS SET DOWN FOR TRIAL I SAY IT IS NOT. THIS IS NOT CAUSE ARISEN SINCE THAT TIME FOR THERE IS NO GOOD GROUND FOR MAKING THAT STATEMENT IT IS PROBABLY A CHRONIC FILING IT IS A FILING WHICH IS LIKELY TO EXCITE DRAWING ATTENTION AND WHEN THE DESIRE TO MAKE PREPARATION IS NOT. WE WERE ENTITLED TO KNOW IT AT THAT TIME IF ANY CAUSE EXISTED. [space] I AT A GREAT EXPENSE TO DEFEND DAME FOR WITNESSES WE HAVE BEEN

RIDDEN OVER HALF THIS TERRITORY [space] THERE HAS NOT BEEN SUGGESTION AND THERE HAS NOT BEEN SYLLABLE OF WARNING UNTIL THIS MOMENT THERE WAS PARTICLE OF DOUBT ABOUT DAME'S TRIAL GOING ON [space] WE ANNOUNCED IN COURT IN AS MUCH AS DAME'S TRIAL WAS SET FOR NEXT MONDAY I SHOULD RETAIN MY WITNESSES HERE. [ink blot] COUNSEL HAS HE[?] PERFECTLY SILENT AND NOW SUGGESTS NO CAUSE THAT IS SAID TO HAVE ARISEN SINCE THE CASE WAS SET DOWN FOR TRIAL [space] IT IS WELL KNOWN TO YOUR HONOR THAT DAME HAS BEEN IN PRISON FOR 8 MONTHS SEVERAL TERMS OF THE COURT HAVE ELAPSED AND HIS TRIAL DISMISSED HE SEEK THAT TRIAL ASKS THAT RATIONALLY NOW I SUBMIT IT IS NOT TREATING HIM WITH THAT FAIRNESS DEFENDANT HAS RIGHT TO EXPECT [space] FROM PUBLIC PROSECUTOR TO KEEP HIM CONSTANTLY IN PRISON DENY HIM TRIAL ON SUCH A GRAVE CHARGE. { ||} i I PROTEST YOUR HONOR IN BEHALF OF DAME AGAINST A CONTINUANCE TO THIS CASE {^{///}}ⁱ WE EXPECT TO HAVE JAMES[?] ALSO HERE AS WITNESS NO DOUBT WE SHALL BE ABLE TO OBTAIN HIS ATTENDANCE OR PASS[?] BY ONE OF OUR WITNESS [space] WE HAVE A RIGHT TO HAIGHT'S TESTIMONY ONCE THE PROSECUTION NOLLES THEM NOLLE PROSEQUI INDICTMENT I HAVE NO REASON TO SUPPOSE IT WILL BE DIFFICULT TO OBTAIN HIS TESTIMONY IF THERE WAS ENTRY OF SUCH A NOLLE PROSEQUE <CAREY> COURT PLEASE [space] ONE CAUSE OF COMPLAINT IS NO ATTACHMENT HAS BEEN ISSUED FOR THIS EVEN NOW IF THE GENTLEMAN WILL INFORM ME ANY PROCESS BY WHICH OFFICER CAN SERVE ATTACHMENT BETTER THAN SUBPOENA I WOULD LIKE TO KNOW IT. THIS APPLICATION CONSISTED OF FACTS. EVERY THING THAT IS NECESSARY ARE STATED THEY HAVE USED ALL DILIGENCE POSSIBLE OFFICERS HAVE TRAVELED FAR AND WHEN THEY HAVE USED ALL THE VARIOUS[?] POSSIBILITIES THEY HAVE TO USE [space] HOW MANY DAYS THEY HAVE USED IT IS NOT NECESSARY WE HAVE TO STATE FACTS AS THEY EXIST NOT ONLY HAS *MORE/GREATER*[?] ^{[[36]]} HERE DONE ALL HE COULD DO THESE PARTIES HAVE AVOIDED SERVICE OF SUBPOENAS NO DOUBT OF IT. WE THINK WE ARE ENTITLED TO CONTINUANCE THE GENTLEMAN SAYS WE WERE READY TO GO TO TRIAL OF DAME WITH CONTINGENCIES WITHOUT CONTINGENCIES DID NO REASON IF HAD REASON WE WOULD HAVE ACCUSED LEE WITH OPEN RIOT. WE DECIDED IT WAS NOT ADVISABLE TO TAKE LEE'S STATEMENT. FACTS HAVE COME OUT DURING TRIAL WE NEED THESE WITNESSES WE SPEAK OF [space] WE DO NOT MAKE THIS APPLICATION BECAUSE WE ARE NOT WILLING TO TRY MR. DAME ALL WE ASK IS WE MAY HAVE **OPPORTUNITY TO GET THESE WITNESSES SHALL THIS CAUSE BE IN THIS** TERRITORY ALLOWED. THROUGH UNWILLINGNESS OF WITNESSES AID OF COMMUNITY HINDER ARREST THESE WITNESSES CAN'T BE SERVED. WE ARE NOT BLAME FOR IT [space] WE HAVE DONE ALL WE COULD DO THUS FAR[?] WE HAVE NO DOUBT WE SHOULD BE ABLE TO GET WITNESSES FACTS ARE BEING BROUGHT IN EVERY DAY WHICH SHOW WE CAN'T GET WITNESSES WHICH WILL SHOW THIS THING OUT WE THINK CAUSE OF JUSTICE DEMANDS WE HAVE SET OUT[?] SUFFICIENT REASON FOR CONTINUANCE AND WE ASK IT. [space] BY COURT ARE THESE NAMES SAME NAMES MR. MACFARLANE WAS ASKED ABOUT [space] BY SUTHERLAND MANGRAM ONE OF THEM CAREY I THINK THERE IS

MISTAKE IN ONE OF NAMES THERE IT IS MISTAKE 525 PM. [space] I HAVE LISTENED TO THIS CAREFULLY. FELT I MADE STATEMENT AS I HAD MADE IT REPEATEDLY I MADE IT IN COURT I BELIEVE ONCE TO MR. CAREY SAID SOMETHING BUT MAY BEEN MISTAKE MY IMPRESSION WAS IT WAS IN COURT CAREY SPOKE ABOUT IT WAS POSSIBLE IN THIS CASE OF DAME'S THEY WOULD WANT CONTINUANCE I KNOW I ANSWERED IT WOULD BE PARTICULARLY DIFFICULT FOR PROSECUTION TO MAKE OUT FOR CONTINUANCE IN THAT CASE OR LEE'S CASE EITHER [space] I AM DETERMINED TO PRESS CASES THEIR TERMINATION IF CONTINUANCE WAS GRANTED BY EITHER SIDE IT WOULD BE ON VERY STRONG GROUND. REVEALS[?] IN THIS STATEMENT MY IMPRESSION IS IT COVERS ALL THE GROUND NECESSARY TO BE COVERED AS FAR AS STATEMENT IN REGARD BUT COURT COULD NOT GET WITNESSES THAT IS COMMON HISTORY IN THIS CASE WHILE [?] WITNESS RUN AWAY AT THE APPROACH OF OFFICERS THAT IS INTEREST [?] TO EVERY PARTY MEN RUN AWAY PRESENCE OF PARTIES ALL THAT IS KNOWN HERE COMMON HISTORY. I KNOW IT IS VERY DIFFICULT TO GET PARTIES AT THE SAME TIME IT IS THE DETERMINATION TO PRESS ON THIS APPLICATION I WILL CONTINUE THIS <CASE> UNTIL THE SEPTEMBER TERM. BY SUTHERLAND ON WHAT DAY DOES IT COMMENCE [space] I BELIEVE IT WAS SECOND DAY OF SEPTEMBER. I WILL NOT ADJOURN COURT FOR PRESENT WHEN JURY SHOULD AGREE AT ANY TIME LET ME KNOW I WILL COME IN COURT RECEIVE THEIR VERDICT . ADJOURNED TO HAVE[?] JURORS I WOULD ASK FOREMAN OF THE JURY BE BROUGHT BACK HERE [space] ADJOURNED TEMPORARILY [rest in ink] THURSDAY AUG 6, 1875. 9AM STOKES ANNOUNCED COURT IN SESSION. ~ BY COURT JAILER/DNL[?] SAYS THESE JURORS TOLD LITTLE TOO LOUD WHEN IN THIS ROOM HERE SOME OF WORDS MAY BE HEARD DOWN BELOW [space] JURY SHOULD BE VERY CAREFUL NOT TO TALK LOUD ENOUGH TO BE HEARD ON THE STREET. ASKED CONSENT OF THE DEFENSE TO SEND THIS TO THEM ASSENTED TO BY MR. BISHOP AND HOGE. [space] 21 CASE IN WHICH JUDGE SEARLESS[?] MADE MOTION. SPECIALLY/SPICER[?] PRESS A MOTION AS SOON AS THAT DEFENDANT SCOFIELD[?] HAS BEEN SERVED AT SALT LAKE CITY I WISH MAKE COMPLAINT MY MOTION IS FILED ORDER/WORD[?] BE PUT UPON COMPLAINT. HE IS NOT HERE ALL I ASK IS TO AMEND COMPLAINT LEAVE OUT 4 DEFENDANTS THAT ARE NOT INTERESTED IN MATTER NOW IT WILL BE NECESSARY TO RESTRICT COMPLAINTS AND HOW COMPLAINTS TO BE SERVED. IT IS TO BE SERVED ON DEFENDANT. PRESUME JUDGE SUTHERLAND WILL BE HERE SOON. BY COURT ANOTHER MOTION THIS MORNING FILED WALKER AGAINST SUTHERLAND IT WILL BE SATISFACTION HAVE THIS SATISFIED[?] MONDAY. <BY COURT> TWO OR 3 CASES OF THAT SWIFT[?] THIS IS ONE. BISHOP MR. WALKER RETURNED LAST EVENING IS NOT WELL ENOUGH TO BE ABOUT THIS MORNING. IF WE FIND PARTIES CAN'T SETTLE ≤BETWEEN≥ NOW AND MONDAY THEN MR./WE MAY BE[?] READY FOR TRIAL. [space] ^{[[37]]} BY PROSECUTION THE CASE PEOPLE AGAINST WINN *←***WINN** IS DISPOSED OF. SOME MISUNDERSTANDING BETWEEN CLERK AND PROSECUTOR SAID HE DID NOT KNOW IT HAD BEEN DISMISSED. ORDER OUGHT TO BE SO RECORDED CASE PEOPLE AGAINST WINN DISMISSED ON MOTION OF PLAINTIFF.

HOGE TO WHEADON WHY CAN'T WE TAKE UP FIELDING CASE AND TRY IT. WHEADON BUT AM NOT READY YET FOR TRIAL. I DO NOT FEEL FIT TO TAKE IT UP THIS MORNING NOW. HOGE IT IS NOT A JURY CASE IT IS LEGAL ACTION. HOGE ONE OBJECTION PRESSING IT TODAY AS I WANT TO GO AWAY ALL NIGHT PROSECUTION WE WILL BE DISPOSED OF IT ON MONDAY. BY WHEADON WILL PROBABLY HAVE TO HAVE WITNESS OR TWO FROM PAROWAN WILL *SUMMON*[?] INTO IT TODAY IN ORDER TO BE READY FOR TRIAL ON MONDAY. HOGE I DO NOT SEE WHY GENTLEMAN WANTS WITNESSES ON THE CASE IT IS SIMPLY MATTER OF LEGAL ACTIONS. HOGE DO YOU DEMAND JURY *JUDGE*[?] PROSECUTION I DO NOT KNOW WHETHER I SHALL NEED JURY OR NOT. WHEADON IF YOU ARE GOING FORCE ME ON THIS MORNING I DEMAND A JURY. [*space*] JURY CAN OCCUPY THIS ROOM TODAY I WILL NOT ADJOURN 'EM UNTIL TOWARDS EVENING. [*rest of page is blank*]